



# LIBRARY

Brigham Young University

BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY



FROM **3 1197 22309 5255**

Call

Acc.

No.

No.

MS

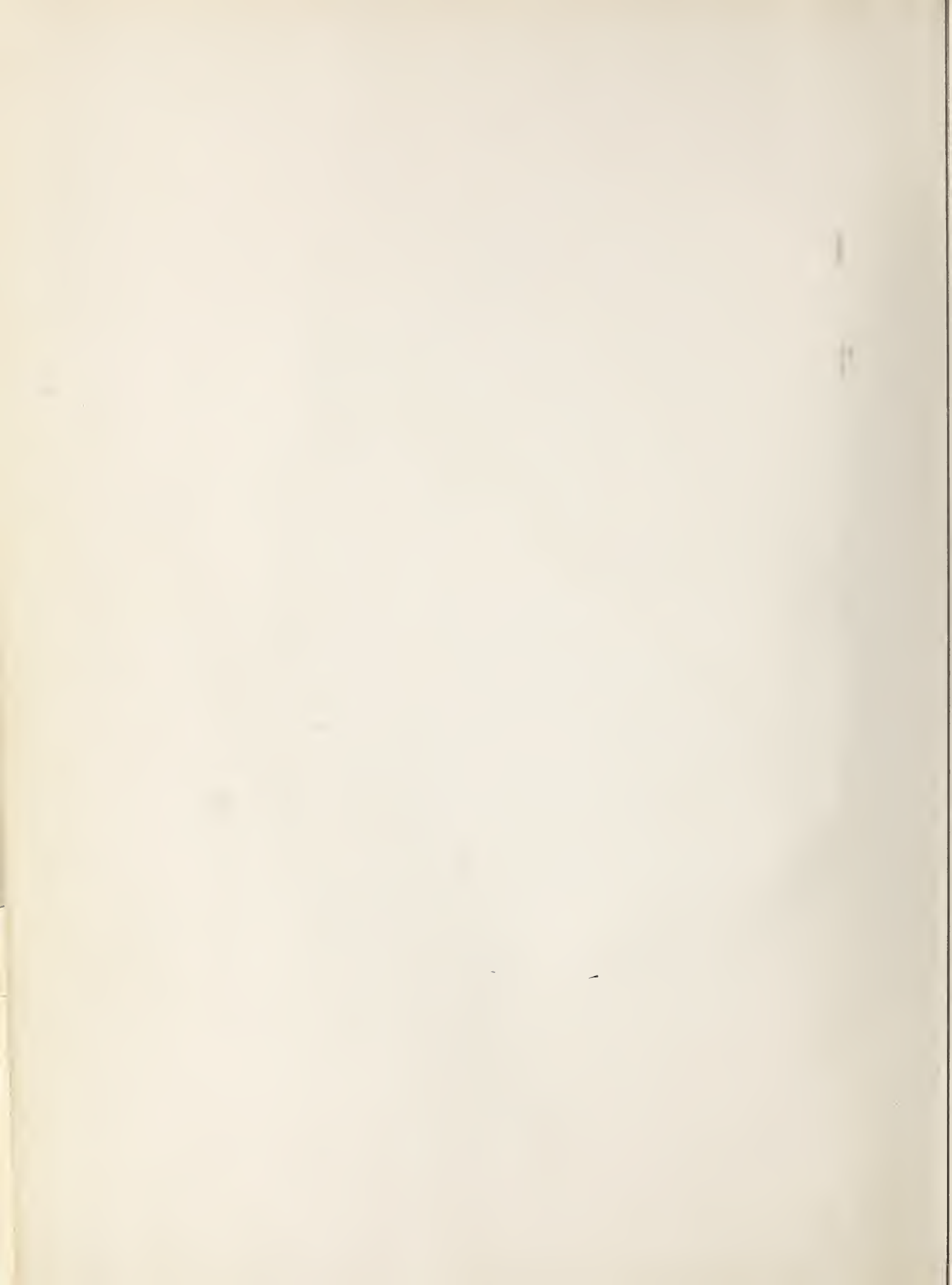
M.276.1

R293

V.2

173617





M62  
M270.1  
R393  
V.2

\*\*\*\*\*

DIARY OF  
SAMUEL W. RICHARDS  
1839--1874

\*\*\*\*\*

Principal residences:  
Richmond, Massachusetts  
Fauvoo, Illinois  
Winter Quarters  
England  
Salt Lake City, Utah

**173617**

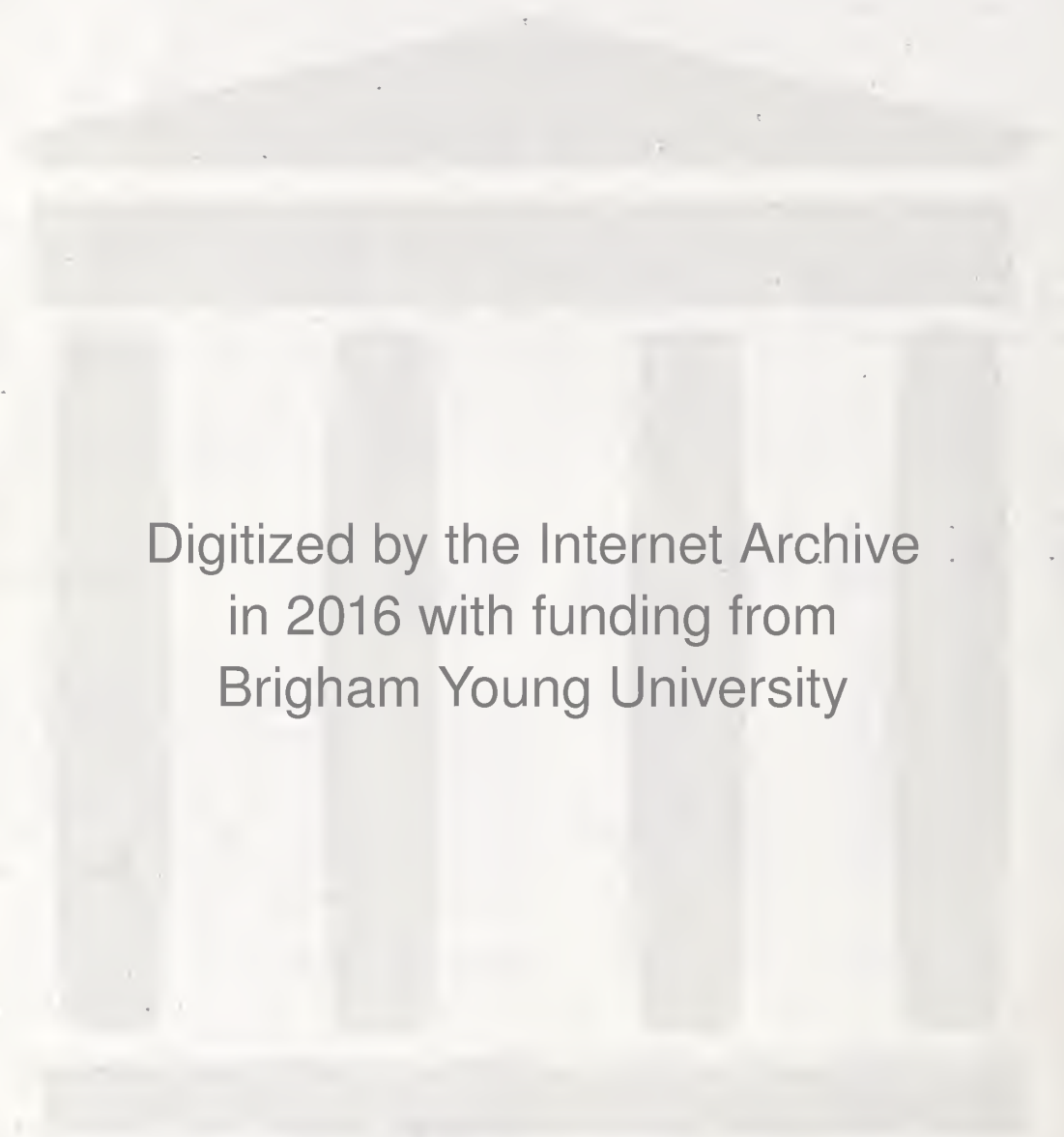
Copied by the  
Brigham Young University Library  
1950-51



This is a copy of the 25 books or sections of the original diaries of Samuel W. Richards, which cover the period 1839-1874. The spelling and other markings are reproduced as nearly like the originals as is possible in a typewritten copy. Where a word was crossed out by the author this is noted as follows: ~~Along~~ (sic). If a word was so spelled that it might be mistaken for an error of the typist, it was treated as on p. 10, Friday 16: ~~pecies~~ (sic), but if it was easier to correct the error by adding a letter as on p. 3: "helpe(d)", this was done. If the author always misspelled a given word, no attention was given to it after the first time. All insertions by the typist are in ( ) and if the author used ( ), these were followed by (sic). The original diary was lightly paged in pencil, and the page from which the copy was made is that between the notations (p.26) and the next one (p.27).

The general features of the originals may be thus described: Most of the writing is in ink, but some is in pencil and badly blurred. The writing is, in general, somewhat cramped and irregular so that some letters were difficult to interpret with certainty. The books were rather narrow and the writing was close between lines so that letters were sometimes interlocked. Brief notes on the individual books follow: (Acc. No. means penciled number inserted in upper left corner or on front cover; P & F in notes means that these books had pockets on inside back cover to hold notes, and flaps on cover to hold book together when not in use.)

Book No.	Acc. No.	Size in Cm.	# of Pages	Year	Binding	Cover and other notes
1	41	16x20	40	1839-40	stitched	none
2	42	15x10	45	1843-45	"	none
3	48	20x11	60	1848	"	none ("Over the sea")
4	46	18x11	6	1848	none	none (Winter Quarters)
5	49	19x12	4	1849	none	none (one folded sheet)
6	51	19x12	12	1851	none	none (3 folded sheets)
7	50	19x12	8	1851	none	none (2 folded sheets)
8	1	12x8	126	1851-52	good	Black leather; P & F
9	2	15x9	86	1853	good	Black cloth, partly pencil
10	3	11x8	160	1854	good	Brown leather; P & F partly in pencil
11	52	20x12	24	1855	stitched	none; 1st 24 p. blank except S.W.Richards, Journal, 1855
12	53	20x12	24	1855	none	none; blank paper with ruled margin
13	54	20x12	64	1855	2 stitched	none; " " "
14	55	20x12	24	1855	1 not stitched	3 sections unbound (a,b,c) none; Contains brown acid stain
15	56(a)	20x12	4	1856	none	none
16	56(b)	20x12	24	1856	none	none
17	56(c)	20x12	16	1856	none	none
18	3b	14x9	106	1857-58	loose & unhinged	Diary, notes, accts. not in order. Yellow leather; P & F
19	?	14x8	4	1858	none	2 cards, closely written in pencil.



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2016 with funding from  
Brigham Young University

<https://archive.org/details/diaries1839190902rich>

<u>Book</u> <u>No.</u>	<u>Acc.</u> <u>No.</u>	<u>Size</u> <u>in Cm.</u>	<u># of</u> <u>Pages</u>	<u>Year</u>	<u>Binding</u>	<u>Cover and other notes</u>
20	4	16x10	190	1869-70	good	Brown Leather; P & F mostly blank; poems, geneal., etc.
21	5	15x7	162	1870	good	Black init. lea.; P&F
22	6	17x7	164	1871	good	Royal blue cloth; "Diary"
23	7	16x10	157	1871	good	Dark blue cloth; P & F. Used only to June 8
24	8	17x7	129	1872	good	Royal blue lea.; "Diary"
25	9	15x7	102	1874	loose & unhinged	Black init. lea.; P & F hinge damaged.

Permission to reproduce these diaries was secured through the kindness of Professor Wilford M. Poulson of the Brigham Young University Faculty. The original journals belong to Alton F. Richards of Ogden, Utah, to whom they, together with a typed copy, were returned after this copy was made.



S. W. RICHARDS

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Book 1, April, 1839, Richmond, Mass. Farm work for Uncle William Richards Boil potatoes for hogs Make wedges and wheelbarrow handles .....	1
Make shingles, wedges, handles .....	2
Plow garden and plant potatoes & grain Attend L.D.S. meeting at relative's .....	3
Secure 2 barrels of cider at mill .....	4
Take cheese into cellar, June 3, 1839 Finish plowing and planting .....	5
Prepare still for use, and tend it New elders arrive for Sunday meeting .....	6
Attend meeting in town Secure slabs from mill for fence .....	7
Work in the sawmill .....	8
Harvesting hay, potatoes, cucumbers, etc. ....	9-11
Saw lath at mill .....	12
Help build fence around cemetery Make trip to Pittsfield with cousin .....	13
Work at cider mill, Oct., 1839 Grind cheese .....	14
Brigham Young & G.A. Smith talk at meeting .....	18
Elders stay until Jan. 17, 1840 Thresh oats on floor .....	19
Attend "speaking school" .....	20
Attend singing concert L.D.S. Meeting held in village .....	21
Help care for grandfather, until death .....	24
Hear new L.D.S. elder talk L.D.S. Church organized in village .....	25



Book 2, 1843-44	
Genealogy and early life	
Hear L.D.S. elders, 1836	
Father joins L.D.S. 1837	
Baptized, Oct. 1838 .....	26
Richmond-West Stockbridge L.D.S. Church organized .....	27
Ordained to Priests quorum	
Preach in New York, Conn., & Vt. ....	27-28
Contract typhus fever on way home	
Gather with Saints at Nauvoo, 1843 .....	28
Journey to Nauvoo, 1843 .....	28-29
Take boat, Cleveland to St. Louis	
Reach Nauvoo, Nov., 1843 .....	29
Ordained to Seventies quorum	
Impressive Conference, Apr., 1844 .....	30
Dr. Foster's attempt to cause disunion	
Law brothers fight against Joseph Smith	
Nauvoo Expositor troubles .....	31
Mob collects at Warsaw & Carthage	
Nauvoo Legion parades .....	32
State troops come to guard city	
Nauvoo Legion disbanded by Gov. Ford	
Mobs cause disturbances .....	33
Smith brothers taken to Carthage	
Troops sent to Nauvoo to protect people .....	34
Nauvoo Legion taken over by State	
Gov. Ford urges Saints to be lawful .....	35
Crowds meet martyred Smiths	
Vast congregation attends funeral	
Nauvoo Legion stationed to guard City .....	36
Legion returns ammunition at end of guard .....	37
I act as sergeant in rifle company	
Work in cabinet shop for father	
Called on mission in Quincy area .....	38
Continue into Pike Co., Ill., Jan., 1845 .....	39
Return to Nauvoo & report mission, Feb., 1845	
Work as joiner on Nauvoo Temple .....	40



Mob violence again begins, Sept., 1845 .....	41
(Jan.-Aug., 1846, in Vol. 1)	
Book 3, Feb., 1848- Return from British mission	
List of 130 L.D.S. emigrants on ship .....	42-47
Capt. McKenzie grants religious freedom for us	
Leaders for emigrants appointed .....	47
Strong headwinds prevent scheduled sailing	
Log of trip on boat .....	48-72
Majority of passengers seasick	
Winds continue contrary to our ship .....	50
Succor ship in distress	
Good progress & happy emigrants .....	51
Capt. spreads canvas for L.D.S. meeting .....	54
Sailors whipped for clothing theft	
Capt. rigs up shower bath for Saints .....	56
Settle contention between brethren	
Elderly Saint dies after anointing .....	60
Pass Jamaica Island .....	62
Fight of women aboard ship .....	63
Purchase turtles from islanders .....	64
Dishonest member of our group revealed .....	65-68
Ship enters Gulf of Mexico, Apr. 13, 1843 .....	66
Joy at sight of American land	
Captain treats us to wine	
Steamer takes us in tow .....	71
Purchase oysters for our group	
Steamers pull us off bar	
Happy landing at New Orleans .....	72
Arrange for steamboat up River .....	73
Another fight with Mrs. Muir involved	
Happy meetings at St. Louis	
Receive letters from my wife .....	74
Visit my wife's parents	
Return to Saints aboard ship	
Apostates attempt to influence emigrants .....	75



Secure boat up Missouri to Council Bluffs	
Purchase supplies for trip to Utah .....	76
Three boats anchored near us burn .....	77
Disturbed by mysterious loss of member .....	78-79
Emigrant company list and leaders .....	80-83
Stop overnight at Independence, Mo. ....	83
Boat hits snag and springs leak	
Hear more about my wife at Owens Landing	
Throw food to Indians on shore .....	84
Great happiness when we sight Council Bluffs .....	85
Book 4, May 21, 1848, Winter Quarters	
Wife and I surprised by visit of Pres. Young	
Rent farm in partnership	
Relate mission experiences at gathering .....	86
Visit our farm in Missouri & return .....	87
Farewell party for Capt. McKenzie .....	88-88a
Book 5, 1849, Trip across the Plains to Utah	
Cross Missouri River, July 10	
Organization of company	
Cross Elkhorn River .....	89
Wait for G.A. Smith & E.T. Benson	
Military strength and march orders .....	90
Come down with chills and fever .....	91
Rest of trip and 1850 diary in V.1 .....	92
Book 6, Apr.-June, 1851, Salt Lake City	
Close of Conference	
City officials all re-elected	
Secure wheat for Deseret University	
Hunt lost cattle	
Plant shade trees	
Attend prayer at Council House .....	93
Sunday meeting held in Bowery	
Pres. Young urges tabernacle building	
Sworn in as City Councilor	
Spend part of day for University	
Pay \$80 for yoke of cattle	
Plow and plant father's garden .....	94



Trip to Red Butte Canyon for wood	
Nauvoo Legion officers train	
Secure pasture land for University teams	
Take wheat to grind to Gardner's Mill .....	95
Attend public sale of stray cattle	
Plans for the University wall .....	96
Build fence in Big Pasture	
Finish planting my garden, May, 1851	
Sunday meeting omitted because of rain	
Visit the pottery	
Hire helper for the Summer .....	97
Get load of wood from Brigham's Canyon	
Subscriptions to build Tabernacle	
Haul stone for University .....	98
Lay foundation for addition to my house	
Pres. Young reports on trip South .....	99
Report on University work to May, 1851 .....	100
Nauvoo Legion parades all day	
Seek temporary building for University .....	101
Pay workers through Tithing Office order	
Appointed on July 4th celebration committee	
Purchase net and catch trout	
Go with Church authorities to University site .....	102
Consult architect & find quarry for University	
Foundation for University started .....	103
Book 7, July-Aug., 1851	
Active building of University begins	
Draft laws on fast driving & spirituous liquors .....	104
Prayer meeting at Council House	
Draft ordinance on City Stray Pound	
Administer endowments at Council House	
Appointed supt. of building for University	
Increase fund from Tithing Office for University .....	105
Haul adobies for my house	
\$1,000 worth of books given to University by Pres. Young	
Locate contractors for University building .....	106
Celebrate July 4th at Salt Lake beach	
Adobies laid for addition to my house	
Ladies selected for July 24th celebration .....	107



Grind scythes and mow hay, July, 1851	
Final preparations for July 24 celebration	
University regents take part in parade .....	108
Territorial convention in Bowery	
Party at Hot Springs includes 40 couples	
Harvest wheat in Big Field .....	109
Family gathers for my birthday, Aug., 1851	
University regents push building program .....	110
Book 8, Nov., 1851 - Mar., 1852. Iowa and eastward	
Take stage, Kanesville to St. Joseph, Mo.	
Hire special rig to reach boat on time .....	111
Reach St. Louis, Nov. 21	
Visit my wife's family	
Sail for Pittsburgh on steamer .....	112
Meeting of L.D.S. at Cincinnati	
Take train, Pittsburgh to Philadelphia .....	113
Visit Saints, and continue to New York	
Take train for Richmond, Mass. via Albany	
Happy greetings by Richmond relatives .....	114
Return to N.Y. and borrow money for boat passage	
Take steamer and reach Liverpool Dec. 29, 1851 .....	115
Borrow expense money for elders from Bro. Franklin	
Trip to Glasgow for Conference, Jan. 1, 1852	
Saints have party in my honor	
Another soiree by Paisley Saints .....	116
Return to Liverpool and see emigrants off .....	117
Speak to large audiences at Manchester & Ashton .....	118
See A.O. Smoot off to U.S.	
Write articles for Millennial Star	
359 emigrants start for Utah .....	120
Send packages home with emigrants .....	121
Examine sugar-making machinery for Utah	
Receive and write letters home	
Baptize three children .....	122
Danish emigrants come with Erastus Snow	
Vile attack on L.D.S. by minister .....	124



Proof-read Book of Mormon & Doc. & Covenants	
Apostates disturb meetings .....	125
Fast and pray for inspiration in mission .....	126
Attend Linforth wedding party .....	127
Notes and accounts for this period .....	129-30
Poem to Elizabeth Stewart .....	130-31
Book 9, Sept.-Dec., 1853	
Addresses in England and accounts	
Trip to London and Paris .....	132
Visit Luxemburg Gardens and art exhibit .....	132-34
Attend mass at Notre Dame .....	135
Impressive galleries and scenes in France .....	135-39
Meet Swiss mission presidents at Geneva .....	140
Finish Swiss visit and return to Paris .....	141
Return to Liverpool in time for Sept. Conference .....	143
Have L.D.S. books printed in London .....	144
Reply to Anti-Mormon newspaper articles	
Investigate morality charges against missionary .....	145
Increase size of editions of Church works .....	149
Arrange printing of Journal of Discourses	
Help conciliate eloping couple and parents	
Instruct new missionaries on duties .....	150
Erring elders confess .....	151-52
New meeting house dedicated in Liverpool .....	152
Assign new missionaries to their fields .....	153-54
Many attend wedding of John Jacques .....	154
New presidents of conferences assigned, Nov., 1853	
Visit Glasgow for party and business .....	156
Presented with trunk by Glasgow Saints .....	157



Visit Birmingham and London .....	158
Prepare for emigration of Welsh & Swiss saints .....	160
Arrange for glass manufacturing in Utah	
Visit Skipton Saints .....	161
Greeted by Saints on Isle of Man .....	163
Address large audience at Liverpool .....	164
Spend Christmas 1853 in South Wales	
Dan Jones made president of Wales mission .....	165
Learn particulars of mother's death .....	166
Notes on business of the English mission, etc. ....	167
Book 10, 1854	
Intensive period of business at office, etc. ....	168
Final arrangements for emigration ship party	
When ship is sold, barter for another .....	169
Two ships are cleared for New Orleans .....	170
Attend conference at Birmingham	
Make purchases to take to Utah .....	171
Visit House of Commons in London .....	172
Purchase material for suit .....	173
F.D. Richards comes to take my place	
Send money to Representative Bernhisel .....	174
Preparations for trip home	
Attend Philharmonic concert and drama .....	175
Make final visits to Birmingham, London, etc.	
Conference of mission presidents in London .....	177
Farewell parties by mission friends .....	178
Sail on steamship Niagara, July 8, 1854	
Study grammar and reading .....	179
Land at Boston and take train for Detroit	
Miss train and lay over at Chicago .....	180



Take train and boat for St. Louis Up Missouri to Kansas and Weston Prepare for wagon trip to Utah .....	181
Itinerary, Ft. Leavenworth to Ft. Kearney .....	182
Orson Pratt joins us Aug. 10, 1854 Pass Danish emigrants near Chimney Rock Purchase supplies at Ft. Laramie .....	183
Camp at Ft. Bridger, Aug. 24, .....	184
Welcomed at Salt Lake City, Aug. 26 Speak in Tabernacle on emigrants met Seventies Hall plans told Make call on President Young .....	185
Attend High Priests meeting at State House Work in Horner and Co. store Attend dinner with First Presidency and wives Sermons on consecration of property Appointed to Salt Lake City Council Our store brings general price reduction Pay \$4 fine at stray pen .....	186
Prepare for raising roof at my house Haul adobies for my house Party in Social Hall for Indian Relief Society Emigrant companies begin to arrive Sept. 19 .....	187
Begin addition to my house Polygamy lecture given by Orson Hyde October conference, 1854 in Bowery .....	188
Finishing house, Oct., 1854 Deliver Sunday sermon in Tabernacle Help balance Perpetual Emigration Fund account P.E. Fund company arrives .....	189
Franklin Richard's home burglarized Revelation to Pres. Young on moving Church .....	190
Feast held by City Council, Nov., 1854 Crochery reaches me in good condition Sermons on tithing School laws enacted in City .....	191
Astronomical discovery made by Orson Pratt Church authorities deplore wickedness of Saints .....	192
Appointed school trustee Law against making or selling liquor .....	193



Appointed regent of University	
Advised by Pres. Young to enter polygamy	
Appointed on education committee .....	194
Book 11, Feb.-Mar., 1855	
Mary A. Parker taken as second wife	
Visit Pres. Young's museum	
Enjoy my most pleasant day .....	195
University Scientific Society, Board meeting	
School reports rejected	
Road funds granted	
Auction of horses and mules	
Pres. Young's views on U.S. Government .....	196
Pres. Young condemns some U.S. officials .....	197
Speak in tabernacle	
Mary Ann attends Grammar School .....	198
Give books to Polysophical Society Library .....	199
Secure land from Ballantyne Survey at drawing	
Receive my first copy of "St. Louis Luminary" .....	200
Attend Universal Scientific Society	
Government of the U.S. talk by Pres. Young .....	201
High Council trial concerned with will .....	202-03
Attend Polysophical Society program .....	203
Advised to store up grain	
Re-elected to City Council, Mar., 1855	
New Laws for City enacted	
Deseret Theological Institute organized	
Hire teams to haul Temple rock .....	205
Plant fruit trees in garden .....	206
Chosen arbitrator in business difference	
Hire payment of road tax	
Attend Prayer Circle .....	207
Haul beets from Tithing Office to mill .....	208
San Bernardino ranch funds solicited	
O. Pratt offers free math. course to me	
Policeman appointed for 5th ward .....	209



Book 12, Mar.-Apr., 1855	
Enjoy Polysophical Society program	
Fill gully near home .....	211
Lieutenant insulted by Mormon boys	
Societies to be consolidated .....	212
Serenaded by Ballo's Band	
Inspect penitentiary conditions .....	213
Trial in Seventies Hall about dishonesty .....	214
Godhead sermon, O. Pratt and Pres. Young .....	215
Visit Farmington as site for carding machine	
Make purchases at auction sale .....	216
Continue carding machine deal .....	217
Serenaded by Nauvoo Band	
Conference Apr., 1855 .....	218
Young men for bishops advocated by Pres. Young	
70 missionaries called to Europe	
Pres. Young desires full tithing record .....	219
Deseret Theological Institute officials approved	
Excommunication procedure .....	220
Rain prevents meeting in Bower	
Proposed canal to bring Temple rock .....	221
Collect school tax forcibly from merchant .....	222-23
Portrait presented to lady friend .....	223
Plant locust trees and flowers	
Nauvoo Band present at U. Scientific Society	
Trade oxen for city lot .....	224
Book 13, Apr.-May, 1855	
Pres. Young emphasizes Word of Wisdom .....	226
My outfit works on Ballo's Hall .....	227
Payment of P.E. Fund debt demanded	
U.S. Soldier arrested for eloping with girls .....	228
Suit for collecting tax from merchant .....	229-30
Purchase goods at auction .....	231



Deseret Theological Institute explained .....	233
Consider purchasing Juab herd grounds .....	235
Theological Institute lectures interesting	
Revise City School law .....	237
Pres. Young attends City Council meeting .....	238
Grasshoppers injure crops, May, 1855 .....	239-40
Speak at Universal Scientific Society	
Give talk in Tabernacle .....	243
Sword excavated from 10 ft. hole	
My grain destroyed by grasshoppers, May, 1855 .....	244
Re-elected school trustee	
High priest disfellowshipped for adultery .....	245
Protest against irrigation canal in City .....	245, 248
Attend school meeting about improvements .....	247, 248
Grasshopper damage reported general in Utah .....	249
New instructions on dress in Endowment House	
Deseret Theological Institute overflows its hall .....	250
Deseret Alphabet discussed (also p.253)	
Secure photographs for "Illustrated Route"	
Arrange for addition to schoolhouse .....	251
Discuss fencing pasture lands in valley	
Preside at Universal Scientific Society .....	252
Polysophical Society serenaded by Ballo Band .....	254
Chosen on July 4th committee, 1855	
Work commenced on my new rooms .....	255
Daughter, Iantha, born, July 2, 1855 .....	256
Universal Scientific Society very popular .....	257
Outing with family at Red Butte canyon	
Enter partnership in Carding Machine .....	258
Harvest and haul hay home	
Inspect penitentiary .....	259



Purchase shingles for my new house	
Send aid to emigrants on Plains	
Assist in sealings at Endowment House .....	260-61
Secure excellent load of salt .....	261
Go up canyon to meet emigrants .....	263
Assemble threshing machine for Springville .....	264
Trade at new Deseret Store	
Print school tax notices	
Appointed treasurer of new Horticultural Society	
Pres. Young approves acquisition of herd grounds .....	265
Large attendance at Oct. Conference, 1855	
Send men to our Juab herd ground .....	267-68
Pres. Young approves of usury	
Emigrants on plains in need of teams .....	269
Harvest corn, Oct., 1855	
Take charge of Universal Scientific Society meeting .....	270
Pres. Young advises against use of physicians .....	271
Advertise sale of tax delinquent property .....	272
Book 16, 1856	
Marriage to Helena Robinson & Jane E. Meyer	
Talks of economy because of food scarcity	
Attend University regents meeting .....	273
Begin work of compiling Deseret Alphabet books	
Sailed to wives in Endowment House by Pres. Young	
Draft constitution for statehood .....	274
Trouble with taxation of Juab Herd Grounds .....	275
Work on Constitution bill for Utah	
Plant fruit and shade trees, Mar., 1856 .....	276
Sermons on L.D.S. views of marriage and family life	
Church advises grain drilling, not broadcasting .....	277
Plant potatoes Apr. 2, 1856	
Accept mail contract, Manti to Nephi .....	278
Ward teachers visit our home	
State Constitution read at Apr. Conference	
Secure grape settings for my garden .....	279



Photographs made of my wives	
Investigate liquor selling permit .....	280
Daughter, Lantla Adelia dies .....	282
Bury Sylvester and Lantla side by side	
Purchase a Melodian for \$70	
Begin agency for Western Standard .....	283
Pres. Young urges 7 years provisions stored	
Secure mules for mail route .....	285
Talk in Tabernacle, May, 1856	
Make purchases at auction .....	286
Decide against ownership in sawmill	
Wife, Mary, better after prayer circle prayer .....	289
Cleared in court of horse theft charge .....	290
Discuss family matters; all families present	
Work starts on our new mill at Farmington	
General muster of Nauvoo Legion, Salt Lake City	
Appointed on July 4th committee .....	292
Watch new hewing machine work .....	293
Book 19, 1857-1858	
Trip up Echo Canyon, Aug. 13, 1857	
Deliver messages of Presidency at Ft. Bridger	
Continue on to Handcart companies	
Deliver messages at various stations .....	295
Send information on U.S. troops, etc. to Pres. Young	
Location of L.D.S. emigrants .....	296-97
Reach Missouri River Sept. 1, 1857 .....	298
Report sentiments of Pres. Young to Saints here	
Drive to Keokuk in 3 days	
Take steamer for St. Louis	
Inform Saints here of Utah War conditions	
Take train to Pittsburgh, Philadelphia, New York .....	298b
Sail from Boston, Sept. 23, for Liverpool .....	299
Learn that Gov. Cummings will pardon Mormons	
Troops said coming via California	
Attend Conference at Preston, England	
Inform English of real conditions in Utah .....	300



Investigate Canada as refuge for Saints	
Tithing funds in England all used .....	301
Meeting of missionaries at Bradford .....	302
Report Utah conditions in Millennial Star .....	303
Formulate plans for L.D.S. in England .....	304
Locate source of loanable money .....	305
Friendly overtures of E.W. Tullidge .....	306
Find exceptional bargain at auction .....	307
Reply to vilification of L.D.S. by paper	
Missionaries released to go to Utah .....	311
Receive money to make purchases in America .....	313,314
Sail for America, Feb. 20, 1858	
Trip from Burlington to Des Moines, Mar. 1858 .....	315
Purchase "fit-out" of merchandise at Omaha .....	316
Preparations for transport of war goods .....	317
Stop near Ft. Laramie to recuperate	
Learn that Gov. Cummings is accepted by Pres. Young	
Meet messengers to Washington about truce .....	319
Delayed by severe snow storms at Devils Gate	
Diary ends, May 4, 1858, hearing Utah .....	320
Accounts for trip to England and back .....	321-22
Bills for pistols, guns, etc. ....	322
Book 20, Dec. 1869-1870	
Take train, Farmington to Ogden	
Trip, Ogden to New York by train .....	323
Visit relatives in Providence, R.I. ....	324
Have photograph taken	
Investigate hat and cloth factories in Conn. ....	325
From Danbury, Conn., go to Richmond, Mass.	
Uncle Wm. Richards welcomes me at old home .....	326
Visit my boyhood school and friends .....	327



New Year, 1870 storm, prevents visits	
Visit Dewey relatives in Pittsfield	
Return to Richmond .....	328
Attend churches in Pittsfield .....	329
Secure genealogical data on Dewey line .....	330
Go with relative to North Adams, Mass.	
Enjoy visit to Housac Tunnel .....	332-36
Investigate father's land claim	
Go through paper-making factory	
Visit Henry Dewey at Springfield, Mass. ....	336
Sightseeing at Boston, Mass. ....	337
Visit relatives at Worcester, and Hatfield, Mass. ....	338-39
Return to Springfield, and Pittsfield .....	339-40
Sightseeing in New York City .....	340-41
Receive passes on railroad	
Arrange for "Missionary" rates for elders	
Reach Chicago Mar. 15, 1870	
Train wreck delays us at Des Moines .....	342
Attend Calico Ball at Salt Lake Theatre	
School of the Prophets discusses Cullom Bill	
Speak in Salt Lake Tabernacle	
Mass meeting on Cullom Bill .....	343
Call on Gov. Shaffer for commission	
Protest butchers at Slaughterville .....	344
Send land claims for father's 1814 war service	
Drive 4 miles out to meet Pres. Young & Co.	
Go with Pres. Young into new Tabernacle .....	345
Muster and drill of Nauvoo Legion ordered	
Attend Uncle John Young until his death .....	346
First services at new Tabernacle	
High Council decisions .....	347
Entertain visitors from the East .....	348
Sunday School excursion to Ogden	
Children have measles .....	349



Many strangers from the East here, May, 1870	
Locate site for powder house	
Meet with officers of my regiment .....	350
Drive to Sanpete Co.	
Serenaded at Nephi .....	351
Speak in School of Prophets, Am. Fork	
Attend military school at City Hall	
City asylum dedicated, June, 1870	
Climb mountains, Little Cottonwood canyon .....	352
Prospectors active in mountains	
Go with Pres. Young to Ogden .....	353
Chosen president of mining company	
With city authorities at 24th celebration .....	354
Funds sought to aid U.P. railroad	
Merchandising discrimination urged	
Judge of election, Aug. 1, 1870 .....	355
Ward coop. store, run by Relief Society .....	356
Preach in new Tabernacle	
Visit our prospect, Little Cottonwood	
Licor store demolished .....	357
Preach twice at American Fork	
Martin Harris speaks in Tabernacle	
High council trial .....	358
Military drill at City Hall .....	359
Trial for man stealing wife's chair .....	360
Gen. Sherman at Tabernacle	
Sherman party serenaded	
Oct. Conference, 1870 .....	361
Released as councilor in H.P. quorum	
Go with Pres. Young to Evanston, Wyo. ....	362
Imported hog breeds investigated	
Send Dewey genealogy to Bro. Franklin	
Find lost mules in stray pen	
Make dobie grainery and work shop .....	363
Hauvoo Legion drills resumed, Provo, etc.	
Military musters, Weber and Salt Lake counties .....	364



Arrest threat because of military activity	
Two imprisoned at Ft. Douglas for military drill .....	366
Rent building to Auerbach & bro. ....	367
Sell ward store to Relief Society	
Tithing funds to be taxed .....	369
Saints urged to secure land titles	
Take family skating at Warm Springs rink .....	370
Poem on love, to K.C. ....	371-73
Genealogy of: G.E. Kendall, R.F. Hoy, Walter Richards, W.A. Cook & other eastern relatives .....	373-78
Book 7, Jan.-June, 1871	
Boys attend Utah University .....	381
Advised at Bishops meeting to pay taxes	
Govt. officers try to annoy L.D.S. ....	382
Capitalists of California investigate Utah	
Examination at ward Sunday School	
Install store front for Auerbach, Jan., 1871	
Midwife problem discussed at City Council .....	383
Forseith's Salt Lake City map subsidized	
Tithing held not taxable by U.S. ....	384
Hear O. Pratt's Tabernacle lecture on astronomy	
Double fine for selling liquor .....	385
City tax law revised	
School at Tabernacle discusses cooperation .....	386
I am found perfect insurance prospect	
Attend police social party	
Make reports to City Council .....	387
Cooperative livestock companies organized	
Enabling act for admission of Utah .....	388
Attend party at Centerville .....	389
Visit with Pres. Young, Feb., 1871	
Temple to be built at St. George .....	390



Introduced to Gov. Wood at Townsend House	
Petition Congress for University funds	
Paving sidewalks in Salt Lake considered	
Attend dress ball at Centerville .....	391
Brass band serenades us on return	
Consider offer to manufacture washing machines .....	392
Attend Prof. Careless concert at Theater .....	393
Pres. Young demands money from Cain estate	
Local fire and life insurance co. voted for	
Wife, Helena, has 9th child .....	394
Severe wind blows plaster from walls	
Prisoners escape from city jail .....	395
Contributions to assist emigrants secured	
Roller skating discontinued	
Assessed \$10 on mining shares	
Survey Quarantine Spring .....	396
Try criminal cases in court .....	397
Examine mulberry trees at Pres. Young's	
Soldiers tried for assault on Ed. Harris	
Bill for service as alderman granted .....	398
Orator Puncheon of London talks here .....	399
Plant fruit trees, etc., Mar., 1871 .....	400
Bless my 2nd grandchild at Centerville	
Meet with University regents .....	401
Attend April conference	
Rush work on Temple urged	
Pres. Young deploras indifference to tithing .....	402
Business trip to Cedar Fort and Fairfield .....	403
See first issues of Salt Lake Tribune	
Frost, snow storm and dust, Apr., 1871 .....	404
Sightseeing with eastern physicians, etc. ....	406
Finish farm home and move family there .....	408
Try criminal cases in court .....	410, 413



Famous eastern singer at Tabernacle	
Build hall to rent as skating rink	
Temple work for 682 of Richards relatives .....	411
Attend camp meetings .....	412
Attend circus, July 4, 1871 .....	413
Take 200 visitors sightseeing in City .....	414
Trip to Ogden for July 24th	
Son, Samuel, has foot crushed	
City council moves to suppress smallpox .....	415
Electors mostly eliminated by new law .....	416
Ride over railroad extension South of City .....	417
Jordan River steamboat ride .....	418
Pres. Young arrested while sick at home	
Skating rink reopened, Oct., 1871	
Tornado causes much damage in City .....	419
Fire engine on trial by City	
Light new hall with gas .....	420
Visit mines in Little Cottonwood Canyon	
U.S. Marshall arrests more Church officials	
Liquor houses closed by police .....	421
Sued on note for \$200 .....	423
Gas manufacturing license sought .....	424
Trials of men and women from "bad houses" .....	425
60 persons at birthday party of son .....	426
Robinson murder case witnesses sought	
Perjury case tried .....	426-27
Book 8, 1872	
Excitement in streets when Pres. Young arrested	
Ward Sunday School party held .....	428
Bail of L.D.S. authorities ordered from Washington .....	429
Hear phrenology lecture at Tabernacle	
Street railway petition considered	
Stolen goods found in 2nd-hand store .....	430



With committee, welcome Japanese embassy	
Preside at convention to adopt state Constitution .....	431
Japanese review troops at Ft. Douglas .....	432
Help entertain Japanese visitors	
Daughter, Edith Vilate, is born to Mary Ann .....	433
On committee of nomination at caucus in Tabernacle .....	435
Preside at election polls in City .....	436
Attend Anti-statehood meeting	
Elected chairman of Republican caucus .....	437
Many court decisions given .....	438-39
Pres. Young released from prison, Apr., 1872	
Delayed Apr. Conference addressed by Pres.	
All prisoners released by territorial officials .....	440
Train excursion to Draper for children .....	441
Purchase lease of my hall and remodel	
Editorial group from Iowa makes visit	
University school children on excursion .....	443
At high council trial of case tried in my court .....	444
See smelting furnaces at Tobeles, etc.	
Lewiston ore samples prove to be very rich .....	445
Re-sample Lewiston ores	
See silver brick from smelter	
Maxwell ratification meeting boisterous .....	446
Preside at quiet election, Aug., 1872	
Attend circus on 48th birthday	
Work mining claim in Parleys Canyon .....	447
Wife, Helena, moves back into Big House	
Fishing trip to Canyon Creek with easterners .....	448
Rent my hall to Baptists for meetings .....	449
Pres. Young examined in Cain Estate lot case .....	450
Appointed to committees by University regents .....	455
Preach at meeting in Lake City, Utah Co. ....	456



Attend Weber Co. conference, Dec., 1872 .....	457
Take wives to Grand concert in Theater .....	458
Attend New Years Eve Relief Society ball .....	459
Book 9, 1874	
Governor Wood lectures on religious history .....	460
Hear meeting of "Gentile" taxpayers	
Renew mortgage on "Hall", Jan., 1874	
Attend pigeon shooting match	
Examine coal prospects East of Salt Lake .....	461
Gentile taxpayers nominate for City election .....	462
Caucus for City officials in Tabernacle	
Discuss business with Pres. Young, 1874 .....	463
Political meeting at the Institute	
Hear lecture on science at Institute	
Attend polling places on election day	
Hear lecture on frauds .....	464
Visit legislature assembly, Feb., 1874 .....	465
Collect debts and pay notes .....	468
Perform marriage for Chinese couple	
Crowd welcomes return of Pres. Young	
Plant goosberries, etc. at farm .....	469
United Order urged by Pres. Young	
Son, Willard, born to wife, Mary Ann	
See pigeon shooting match	
Watch physicians remove eye from girl	
Help plant garden on farm .....	470
United Order organized at Apr. Conference	
Secure court judgment for debt .....	471
Visit mines at Fairfield, Tintic, etc.	
Trip to Coalville, May, 1874 .....	472
Bring load of coal home	
Lease my restaurant for year	
Attend to 12 cases in my court	
Doctor arrested for abortion	
Decoration day celebration, Ft. Douglas .....	473



Children's jubilee at Tabernacle	
Ft. Douglas soldiers take prisoner from jail .....	474
Suit filed against major at Ft. Douglas .....	475
Take family to Provo on excursion train	
Examine my Cottonwood Canyon mine	
Attend circus, July 3, 1874 .....	476
Gov. Wood acts as witness at my court .....	477
Help harvest grain at farm	
Children's jubilee at Tabernacle, July 24th	
Daughter, Estella, born to Helena	
Mortgage my farm on \$400 note	
Approved as justice for 2nd precinct .....	478
Act as host to Spanish gentlemen	
Preside at election polls, Aug. 3	
Go on excursion to Cache Valley	
Turn justice office papers to my successor .....	479
Assist my successor with court business	
Father comes to live near us .....	480
Many sealings performed at Endowment House .....	481-82
Hunt prairie chickens in Cache Valley	
Examine herd ground in Bear River Valley .....	483
Collect for hauling coal to Ft. Douglas .....	484
At dedication of Congregational church	
United Order discussed in 13th Ward .....	485
Investigate ranch location in Wyoming .....	487
Caught in snow storm near Evanston	
Build log cabin near Grass Canyon .....	487-88
Return home via Woodruff & Coalville .....	488
Father's funeral Nov., 1874	
Set out evergreen trees	
Settle father's estate .....	489
Sue tenant for possession of restaurant .....	490
Seek interest of others in Wyoming ranch	
Happy Christmas, 1874 .....	491
Secure release of my attached livestock .....	492



# S. W. RICHARDS

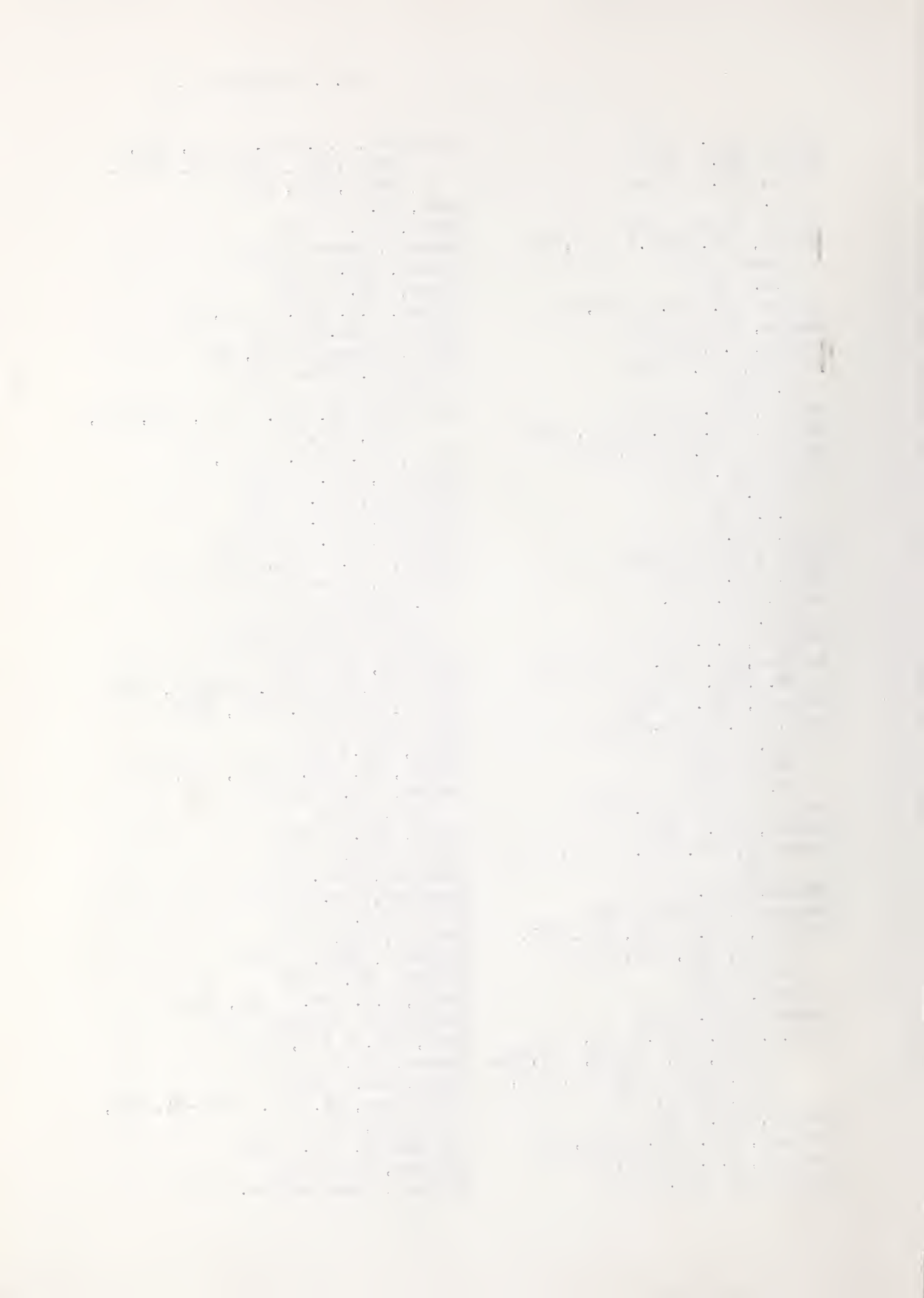
1839-1874

## NAME INDEX

- Adams, Eliza 82  
 John 412  
 Martha 81  
 William H. 81-2  
 Adamson, (Bro.) 77  
 Agnes (Mrs.) 1792 42  
 Alexander, 1822 42  
 Dougall, 1824 42  
 Admire, (Mr.) 434, 462  
 (Mrs.) 480, 483  
 Adrian, I.A. (Dr.) 405-6  
 Ainsworth, Geo. 469  
 Albiston, John 196  
 Alder, G.A. 379  
 Alderman, (Br.) 398  
 Aldrich, E.S. 324  
 Alexander, Randolph (Br.) 36-7,  
 221  
 Allen, (Br.) 260, 292  
 (Dr.) 329, 336  
 A.N. 331  
 Allvin 298a  
 Dart 328  
 Geo. 250  
 Rodney 329, 332, 336, 340  
 Allred, (Capt) 92  
 Isaac (Eld.) 143, 154  
 Alma, (Mr.) 435  
 Almond, J.B. 368  
 Alsten, (Br.) 244  
 Alsop, (Br.) 450  
 Amy, (Br.) 255  
 Anderson, (Br.) 88, 116  
 C. 348  
 Elizabeth 119  
 F. (Dr.) 470  
 Andrews, (Br.) 351, 471, 350  
 Eliza 367  
 S. 16  
 Andrus, Ann (Mrs.) 276, 369, 420,  
 445 *Milo*  
 Milo (Br.) 209, 218, 247,  
 263-4, 270, 272, 352, 358,  
 364, 369, 403-4, 417-18,  
 445-6, 448, 474  
 Angel, T.O. 103-5  
 Angus, J.O. 169  
 Appleby, W.I. (Br.) (Eld.) 95, 299,  
 313-14, 317, 349, 449  
 Archer, (Br.) 392  
 Armstrong, (Br.) 396  
 John C. (Eld.) 129, 132, 143-4,  
 145-6, 148, 150, 154, 157-8  
 Arnold, Eugenie 375  
 Henry (Br.) 352-3, 390, 422,  
 474, 476  
 Lucy 390  
 Ashby, (Eld.) 295  
 Ashly, Benj. 151  
 Ashton, (Br.) 366-7  
 Asmussen(?), A. 347  
 Astor, (Br.) 341  
 Atkins, (Br.) 176, 301, 311  
 (Sis.) 302  
 Atkinson, (Mr.) 150  
 Elizabeth 176  
 Atwood, Simeon 359, 470  
 Auerbach, J. (Br.) 367, 370, 382,  
 390, 395, 401, 417, 458  
 Austin, (Mr.) 17  
 Avery, (Br.) 437  
 Axtell, (Br.) 329  
 (Prof.) 332  
 Ayer, B.F. (Dr.) 380  
 B.F. (Mrs.) 380  
 Babbitt, Almon W. 109-10, 229-30,  
 233  
 Backeneger, Annie 463  
 Bacon, B.F. (Br.) 411-12, 416, 418,  
 443  
 Badger, Rodney C. 425, 478  
 Bagnell, (Eld.) 167  
 Bailey, (Mr.) 339  
 Baker, G.W. 430, 460  
 Baldwin, (Mr.) 393  
 Ballan, (Mrs.) 464  
 Ballantyne, Richard 147, 268  
 Ballif, (Eld.) (Br.) 139, 141-2  
 Ballo, (Br.) 227  
 Ballock, Christina 43  
 David 43  
 Isabelle, (Mrs.) 43, 62  
 James 43  
 Mary 43  
 Robert 43



- Ballou, (Mr.) 155  
 Balls, (Br.) 212  
 Banks, (Br.) 131a-c  
     Wm. 258  
 Barker, Thomas 195  
 Barlow, (Br.)(Eld.) 158, 171  
     Israel 155  
     J.M. 349  
 Barnart, G. (Br.) 469, 471  
 Barnes, Hiram 410  
 Barnum, P.T. 348  
 Barrows, (Br.) 101  
     W. 346  
 Barton, (Br.) 279  
 Baskin, (Br.)(Mr.) 448, 461  
 Bassett, (Br.) 360, 416  
 Bates, (Mr.) 440  
     (Mrs.) 440  
     G.H. 460  
 Baum, (Br.) 147  
 Baxter, Willard 410  
 Beam, (Br.) 473  
 Beard, (Mr.) 2, 5  
     (Br.) 464  
 Beecher, H.W. 341  
 Beeston, Wm. (Br.) 150, 175  
     Wm. (Mrs.) 175  
 Belcher, (Br.) 462  
 Bell, (Br.) 259, 265  
     (Mr.) 285  
     Thomas 192  
     Wm. 188  
 Bellfine, Stella D. 376  
 Bender, (Br.) 469  
 Benedict, (Br.)(Dr.) 340, 449,  
     480  
 Benhan, Robt. 228  
 Bennardis, Nicolas 406  
 Bennett, (Br.) 233, 245, 253,  
     255, 257, 263, 275  
     (Miss) 159  
     Saml. 261  
 Benson, (Sis.) 447  
     E.T. (Br.)(Eld.) 39, 86,  
     89-90, 94, 99-100, 192, 194,  
     207, 212-13, 220-21, 224,  
     234, 240-1, 244  
 Benton, (Mr.) 17  
 Bergman, (Br.)(Mr.) 399, 478  
 Bernard, A.C. 430-1, 434  
 Bernheisel, (Dr.) 34  
 Bernhisel, J.M. (Dr.) 109, 165,  
     171-2, 174, 255, 258, 262-3,  
     276-8, 290, 313  
 Bess, Wm. 272  
 Bevan, (Mr.) 162  
 Bidwell, Lavern 109  
 Biegan, (Br.) 429  
 Biers, (Br.) 297  
 Binder, W.L. (Br.) 346, 366  
 Bingham, (Br.) 102  
 Birch, (Granny) 413, 417  
 Bird, (Br.) 102-2, 220  
     John 400  
 Blair, Seth M. (Br.) 102, 104, 176,  
     287, 291, 445  
 Black, (Br.) (Mr.) 395, 483  
 Blazzard, (Br.) 384  
 Bleasdale, (Br.) 463  
 Bleasdel, (Mrs.) 366  
 Blodgett, (Br.) 200, 211  
 Blythe, (Br.) 346, 426  
 Boardman, James Richards 376  
     M. Dwight 376  
     Rolland Lesley 376  
     Walter Richards 376  
 Bockholt, Dirk 415  
 Bolwinkle, John (Br.) 437-8, 454  
 Bolton, Curtis E. 245, 262  
 Bond, James 149  
 Bonny, (Mr.) 34  
 Bowden, Wm. (Mr.) 144, 149, 159  
 Bowles, (Mr.) 380  
     (Mrs.) 380  
 Boyce, (Br.) 268  
 Boyer, (Sis.) 188  
 Bradford, (Eld.) 6  
 Bradshaw, (Br.) 170  
 Brady, (Mr.) 323  
 Bramble, (Br.) 167  
 Branwell, (Eld.) 171  
 Branch, (Mr.) 230  
 Brand, E.C. (Br.) 275, 278-9  
 Brandebury, (Judge) 111  
 Bray, (Br.) 129, 167  
 Brennan, (Dr.) 450-5  
 Brick, (Br.) 414  
 Bringhurst, Wm. (Br.) 287-91, 323,  
     340, 382  
 Brinkworth, (Mr.) 339  
 Brinton, David 316  
 Britain, Rebecca (Mrs.) 47



Brizze, H.W. 329  
 Brochus, (Judge) 111  
 Brockbank, (Br.) 492  
 Brooke, G.V. 156, 158  
 Brooks, (Mr.) 432  
 Broomhead, Charlotte LL  
     William 44  
 Bromwell, (Br.) 171  
 Bross, (Miss) 380  
 Brower, (Br.) 39  
 Brown, (Br.)(Mr.) 123, 339, 374  
     (Capt.) 183  
     (Mrs.) 339  
     (Sheriff) 363  
     A.Q. 439  
     Benj. (Eld.) 144, 146, 188,  
         266  
     Benj. (Sis.) 185  
     Charles 336  
     Guernsey 278  
     H. Stowell (Rev.) 155, 158,  
         160, 164, 451  
     Homer 361  
     J.D. 205  
     Jane 172  
     T.D. 122, 205, 440, 448  
 Browet, (Mrs.) 218  
 Bruner, (Br.) 357  
 Brunton, (Br.) 470  
 Bryan, George (Br.) 31, 275, 351  
 Buckwaters, (Br.) 352  
 Budge, Franklin 402  
     Wm. (Br.) 304, 307, 311-12  
 Bulger, (Br.) 465  
 Bullock, (Br.) 66, 86-7  
     (Sis.) 69  
     Isaac 295  
     J. 131a  
     Thomas 106, 122, 204, 220, 304  
 Bunker, (Br.) 151  
 Bunting, (Eld.) 315  
 Burgess, Harrison 288  
 Burke, (Br.) 355  
 Burnester, (Br.) 491  
 Burnham, James (Eld.)(Br.) 18-22,  
     25, 27, 486  
 Burrows, (Br.) 84  
 Burt, Alexander (Capt.) 365, 383,  
     426, 480

Burton, Robert T. (Gen.)(Br.) 38-9,  
     222-3, 251, 260, 324, 340-2,  
     344, 361, 364-5, 370, 421  
 Bushnell, (Br.) 341  
 Butler, (Sis.) 23  
 Butterwood, (Br.) 429  
 Buttman, Louisa W. 373  
 Byron, (Br.) 353  
 Bywater, George G. 331, 413, 453,  
     484  
 Cahoon, Andrew (Br.) 42, 47-8,  
     56-7, 60-2, 64, 67-8, 70-1,  
     75, 80, 293, 359  
     R. (Father) 245-6, 249, 289-90  
     Mary (Mrs.) 42  
 Cain, Elizabeth (Lizzie) (Sis.) 266,  
     270, 287, 289-90, 292, 331-2,  
     368, 395, 402, 410, 412, 443-4,  
     473, 485  
     John L. 453  
     Joseph (Br.) 102, 104, 109-10,  
     122-3, 173, 185, 187, 189, 191,  
     199, 203, 206, 216, 223, 245,  
     247, 258, 261-4, 266-70, 272-3,  
     275-81, 285, 287, 289-90, 292,  
     293, 348, 353, 357, 368, 386,  
     395, 404, 419-21, 423, 444,  
     481-2  
     Joseph M. 330, 337, 401-2, 447-8,  
     451-2, 456, 463, 469  
     J.R. 388  
     J.T. 344, 355  
     Samuel 368  
     Thomas 344  
 Calder, David O. 33, 113, 117, 120,  
     127, 132  
     Mary Ann (Sis.) 43, 64-5, 70, 76  
     83, 131a  
 Calhoun, (Mr.) 380  
 Callin, Asa (Eld.)(Br.) 246, 301,  
     307, 309-10, 312-13, 315, 317  
 Call, Anson (Br.) 94, 432  
 Callahan, M.B. (Br.) 361, 395, 401,  
     438, 454  
 Canbers, (editor) 37  
 Cameron, (Br.) 424, 433  
 Camp, (Br.) 355



- Campbell, (Mr.) (shipmate) 48,  
60, 63  
Robert L. (Br.) 71, 100,  
116-17, 120, 145, 148, 156-8,  
160, 169, 190-1, 196, 198,  
205, 220, 257, 270, 280,  
420, 422-3, 433, 455, 468-9  
Candland, David (Br.) 199, 205,  
211-12, 214, 238, 241, 243,  
252, 254, 257, 261, 266,  
274, 442  
Cannon, A.M. 443  
George Q. (Br.) 236, 239, 262,  
278, 290-1, 305, 343-4, 346,  
348, 354, 361-2, 369-70,  
383, 385-6, 388-9, 394, 396,  
398, 401, 403, 409, 423,  
428, 443, 445, 447, 451,  
477, 489  
Cantwell, (Br.) 137  
Careless, (Prof.) 393  
Carigan, James 151  
Carlisle, (Mrs.) 239  
Carn, Daniel (Br.) 158, 166, 183,  
192, 204, 214, 246, 249,  
409  
Carr, Wm. (Mr.) 146, 162, 178  
Carriman, (Br.) 363  
Carrington, A. (Br.) (Eld.) 191-2,  
344, 353, 359, 371, 398,  
403, 427, 431, 470, 479,  
Carroll, (Br.) 312  
Carmuth, (Miss) 42  
James, 1816 42  
Margaret (Mrs.) 42  
William 42  
Carruthers, Isabelle (Mrs.) 50  
Matthew 49-50, 54, 60-1, 65-6,  
68, 70-1, 86-7, 131a  
Carsen, V. 358  
Carson Wm. W. (Br.) 340, 374,  
385, 405, 409-10  
Carter, (Mr.) 475  
D. 40  
Sarah Ann (Sis.) 118-19, 121,  
185  
Sineon 89  
Casbourne, Ann 195  
Case, Moses 131b  
Cash, Mary Ellen (Sis.) 155-6,  
160, 282, 291  
Casseau, (Br.) 439  
Caste, (Br.) 482  
Caveen, (Br.) 267, 270, 272, 290  
Chamberlain, (Br.) 453  
(Mrs.) 486  
Belle 434  
Fanny C. 378  
Fanny Eliza 378  
Ida Cornelia 378  
Joseph 454  
Lucy Ann 378-9  
Mary E. 328-30, 339-40, 379  
Minerva 328, 330, 340  
Samuel Dewey 378  
Solomon K. 379  
Wallace 378  
William 378  
Chase, George 453  
M. Angeline 376  
Cherry, (Sis.) 455  
Chester, (Br.) 363  
Chislett, J. (Br.) 174, 461, 466,  
468, 470  
Christenson, (Br.) 296  
Clapp, Benj. L. 93  
Clark, (Br.) (Mr.) 58, 71, 77  
(Bp.)  
(Capt.) 90  
Hiram 89  
John 433  
L.W. 429  
Samuel 89, 413  
Clarke, Edda Granger 379  
Ella Eugenie 378  
E.T. 323  
Fred Granger 378  
Gardner C. 378-9  
Harry Murdock 378  
Clawson, (Br.) 390, 430  
Hiram B. 220, 225, 276  
J.R. 386, 431  
Samuel 89-92  
Clayton, William 122  
Clements, (Br.) 239, 254  
(Sis.) 239  
Gilbert 155, 189-90, 196, 210,  
236, 241, 252  
Joseph 81  
Clerk, (Dr.) 305  
Cleverly, Frank 463, 491  
Clift, (Br.) 283



Clifton, Charles (Br.) 305, 432  
 Clinton, (Br.) 317-18, 320, 423,  
     433, 473-4  
     (Dr.) 316, 457  
     (Eld.) 299  
     (Judge) 367, 431, 456, 466  
     D. 392  
     Jeter (Peter?) 102, 104, 307,  
     313, 399, 426, 472, 479  
 Coats, E.D. 470  
 Cobb, (Mr.) 363, 453, 455  
     (Mrs.)(Sis.) 435, 453, 455,  
     457, 460  
     Charlotte 261  
 Cock(?), (Eld.) 148  
 Coda, Nancy (Aunt) 127  
 Cohen, (Br.)(Mr.) 409-10, 419,  
     421  
 Colborn, Thos. 155  
 Cole, (Mr.) 339  
     Iving 31  
 Colebrook, (Mrs.) 461  
     (Miss) 323  
     Nellie 461  
 Coleridge, (Br.) 463  
 Colfax, (Br.) 332, 380  
     (Mrs.) 380  
     Schuyler 330-1  
 Collins, (Br.) 119  
     Daniel 379  
 Collinson, Eliza 122  
     Ellen 122  
     Mary 122-3  
     William 117-124, 160  
 Collister, (Br.) 438  
 Coltrin, J.S. 446  
 Cone, (Mrs.) 25  
     Jonas (Mr.) 1-5, 7-9, 14, 22,  
     25  
     Thomas 10-11, 16  
     W. 16-17  
 Conklin, Hannah 256  
 Conlan, (Br.) 439, 468  
 Connell, John O. 172  
 Conway, Kate 442  
 Cook, (Mrs.)(Sis.) 222, 356,  
     420, 453  
     David 82  
     Ellen 82  
     Emma 302  
     Isaac Elmar 327, 376-7

Cook, (cont.)  
     James 82  
     Janett 82  
     Lucy Ann 332, 379  
     Marion 376  
     Mary Ann 82  
     Mary Priscilla 376-7  
     Montgomery 82  
     Richard (Eld.) 151, 153  
     Samuel Marion 376  
     William Allen 376, 379  
 Coolidge, (Capt.) 74, 76  
     (Mr.) 339, 373  
     (Mrs.) 339  
     Sally 373  
 Coombs, Hiram S. 443  
     Maria L. 452  
 Coons, (Br.) 281, 414, 444  
     L.T. 407  
 Cooper, (Br.) 411-12  
 Cope, (Eld.) 167  
 Copen, (Eld.) 304  
 Corbridge, (Br.) 353, 479, 481  
     Alice 186, 441, 455  
     Edward 131c, 136, 206-7, 216-18,  
     259, 289, 293  
     Ellen 186  
     John 396  
     William 131c, 187, 483  
 Cordingly, Levi 45  
     Mary (Mrs.) 45  
     Sarah Ann 45  
     Thomas 45  
     William 45  
 Corey, George 448  
 Corn, See Carn  
 Cornish, (Br.) 292  
 Cotton, John 74-5, 250  
     John (Mrs.) 132  
 Coward, (Sis.) 183, 262  
     J.W. (Br.) 122, 153, 160, 164,  
     172, 190, 262, 293b  
 Cowdy, J. 266  
 Cowley, (Br.) 289, 292, 296  
     Charles 149  
 Cox, (Br.) 347  
     Emanuel 429  
 Craighead, (Dr.) 348  
 Craine, S.E. (Dr.) 473  
 Cram, C.S. 370, 422-3, 445, 452  
 Crandall, S.W. 164, 170



Crawford, (Br.) 487-8  
 Crismon, Charles 410, 435, 443,  
 451, 464-5, 472-3, 482,  
 484-5, 488-90, 492  
 Elizabeth (Sis.) 389, 412,  
 443, 449, 460, 465, 467,  
 484, 489, 492  
 George 412, 479-80  
 Crittenden, (Mr.) 2-4, 15  
 Crocker, Frank 478  
 Crockwell, (Br.)(Mr.) 343, 394  
 (Dr.) 323  
 Crockwell, J.D.M. 406-7  
 Croft, John 310  
 Cronshaw, (Br.) 267, 270, 272  
 Crocke, F. 484  
 Crooks, Sarah 310-11, 313  
 Crosbie, (Br.) 84  
 Crow, (Mr.) 408-9  
 Crowther, (Br.) 415  
 Cruickshanks, (Mr.) 307  
 Cullom, (Br.) 367  
 Culmer, (Br.) 368, 381-6, 388,  
 390-1, 401-2  
 F. 387  
 Cummings, (Br.) 319  
 (Gov.) 300  
 James W. 205, 220, 248, 273,  
 436  
 Cunningham, Jake (Br.) 379, 387,  
 472  
 Currie, George 391  
 James 391  
 Curtiss, (Father) 33, 40  
 Dor. P. 123, 189  
 Theodore 81, 326  
 Cutler, (Mrs.) 417  
 Cyrus, (Br.) 71, 119, 120, 131b  
 Daily, (Br.) 264  
 Dalley, (Br.) 39-40  
 Ann (Mrs.) 44  
 Edward 44  
 James 44  
 Susan 44  
 Dale, (Br.) 227  
 John 409-10  
 Dana, C.R. (Br.) 155  
 (Eld.) 295  
 Daniels, Daniel (Eld.) 305,  
 312-13

Dark, (Br.) 171, 305  
 Ann 305  
 Eliza 305  
 Lucy 305  
 David, John 165  
 Mary 310  
 Davidson, (Mr.) 235  
 Christina (Mrs.) 43  
 Janett 43  
 Mary 43  
 William 43  
 Davis, (Br.) 165, 298a-b, 317,  
 454,  
 (Mrs.) 485  
 H. (Dr.) 365, 462, 482  
 Caroline 312  
 Dave 304  
 John 397  
 Dawes, (Hon.) 416  
 Day, (Capt.) 111  
 (Sis.) 131c  
 Dacker, (Br.) 400  
 C. 417  
 DeLong, (Min.) 431  
 Dening, (Gen.) 36  
 Denham, Robert 44  
 Mary (Mrs.) 44  
 Derby, (Br.) 463  
 Deval, David 117  
 Dewey, Addison 377-8  
 Allen McKee 378  
 Anna 378  
 Arthur Lincoln 377  
 Caroline Maria 378  
 Clarisa A. 378  
 Edward Whitford 377  
 Henry Addison 336-9, 378  
 Henry Bradley 377-8  
 Harriet Edna 377  
 James Murray 377  
 Lucy Ann 327, 330-1, 376-7  
 Mark 375  
 Mary 23, 106, 203, 327-8, 377-8  
 Millie McKee (gr. mo.) 23  
 Minerva Ann 328, 377-8  
 Nelson 379  
 Nelson Beddington 378  
 Robert Allen 377  
 Rodney H. 328, 348-50, 377-8,  
 388, 394, 398, 402



- Dewey, (cont.)  
     Samuel (Uncle) 12, 24, 114,  
         326-7, 375, 377, 379  
     Wealthy (Mother) 166, 377  
 Dickinson, (Br.) 138  
     Anna E. 326  
 Dille, D.B. 151  
     (Sis.) 187  
 Dinwoody, (Br.) 363, 379  
 Dixon, Charles 99  
 Dowd, (Br.) 439  
 Dodge, (Dr.) 450  
 Doremus, H.T. 305-6  
 Dougall, (Mrs.) 486  
 Dougals, W. 475  
 Douglas, (Br.) 65, 76, 83  
     (Mrs.) 370  
     (Senator) 101  
     George 370  
     Graham 106, 252  
 Douldock(?), (Br.) 370  
 Dow, Alexander 117, 120, 144-5,  
     147, 170, 172, 209, 218,  
     264, 290  
 Downs, (Br.) 39  
 Doyle, (Br.) 429  
 Draper, (Br.) 38  
 Drown, (Dr.) 327, 331  
 Duce, (Eld.) 18  
 Dunam, (Genl.) 37  
 Dunbar, W.C. (Eld.) 176, 178  
 Duncan, Honer 296  
 Duel, O.M. 266  
 Duelin, (Br.) 322  
 Dunford, (Br.) 350, 379  
     George H. 361, 385  
     Moreland 361  
 Dunham, (Mr.) 329  
 Dunn, (Br.) 423, 444, 478  
     Robert 370, 416  
 Dunvill, (Br.) 161  
 Dunyan, J.L. 93, 446  
 Durant, T.C. 341  
 Duzette, E.P. 268  
 Eagle, B.C. 440  
 Earl, S.H. 269  
 Eaytingly, H.B. (Capt.) 51  
 Ectough(?), Richard 168  
 Edding, J. 203, 348  
 Eddington, (Br.) 222  
 Edmond, (Br.) 131c  
 Edwards, Sarah (Mrs.) 45  
     James 45  
     Nephi Lehi 46  
 Eldredge, H.S. (Br.) (Eld.) 144,  
     149, 157, 170, 172-3, 183,  
     184, 188, 191, 220-1, 244,  
     255, 298b, 308, 314, 316-17  
 Ellis, M.J. 162  
 Elisor, Daniel Lockhard 389  
 Elkerton, (Mr.) 132  
 Ellerbeck, L.W. 401  
     Thomas 429  
 Ellwood, Mahola 192  
 Ellsworth, Edwin 174  
 Elmar, (Mrs.) 415  
 Ely, Smith (Dr.) 454  
 Emery, George 45  
     Eliza (Mrs.) 45, 53, 60, 62,  
         64-5, 69, 79  
     Henry 45, 67, 88a  
 Emms(?), (Br.) 120  
 Empey, (Br.) (Eld.) 163, 188-91,  
     206, 217, 227, 238, 244-5,  
     249, 259, 265-6, 268-9, 287  
     (Sis.) 185, 203, 223, 245, 266  
     Nelson 206  
     William 166, 170, 173, 195, 234  
 Englebrecht, (Br.) 357  
 Enion, (Br.) 127, 173  
     (Sis.) 127, 143, 179  
 Evans, (Eld.) 305  
     Charles 189-90  
     I. 295  
 Everett, (Br.) 298a-b, 463  
 Eweing, (Mrs.) 404-5, 407-8  
 Eyre, George 47, 61  
 Fairbairn, (Mr.) 159  
 Farr, Aaron 182, 189, 193  
     Lorin 458  
 Farrer, (Br.) 266-7  
 Farnham, (Capt.) 90  
     (Sis.) 250  
     Augusta (Eld.) 154  
     Augustus 89  
 Farnow, (Sis.) 131a  
 Faust, (Br.) 403, 432  
 Fazockerly, (Mr.) 124  
 Featherstone, (Br.) 147  
 Feiling, (Br.) 217



- Felshaw, (Br.) 298b, 316, 322  
 Felt, (Br.) 75-6, 105, 350  
   N.H. 329, 336-7, 448  
   Sophy 337-8  
   William 443  
 Fenton, (Br.) 344  
   T. 450-1  
 Ferguson, James (Eld.) 176, 178  
 Ferron, A.D. 420  
 Ferry, (Mr.) 4-5, 7, 20, 22  
 Field, (Br.) (Editor) 37, 183, 418  
   E.X. 466  
 Fielding, (Br.) 255, 293  
   Amos 190, 371  
   Joshua 195, 199-200, 203-6, 208, 213, 216-18, 222-4, 227-8, 231-5, 237-47, 249-51, 253, 256-7, 260  
 Fife, (Marshal) 416  
   W.M. 449  
 Finch, (Br.) 269  
 Findley, Hugh 137, 167, 283-4  
 Fisk, James, Jr. 341  
 Fleming, (Br.) 411  
 Fletcher, Jasper 414, 416  
 Flint, James B. 80  
   Pernelia 80  
   William 80  
 Fluett, (Br.) 164  
 Folsom, (Br.) 298b, 346, 370  
 Fontaine, P. (Br.) 419-20, 423-4, 434, 452, 475  
 Forteneau, (Br.) 137  
 Foot, (Father) 39  
   (Mr.) 445  
 Forbes, (Br.) 457  
 Ford, (Mrs.) 485  
   Thomas (Gov.) 33-6  
 Forseith, (Mr.) 384  
 Foster, (Br.) 244  
   C.A. (Eld.) 149  
   Charles 31  
   D.A. 273  
   Robert 31  
 Fouts, H.C. 87  
 Fowler, (Br.) 431-2, 480  
   Kate 374  
 Fox, (Br.) 131c, 302-3, 350, 354-5, 357, 465  
   (Gen.) 395  
 Fox, (cont.)  
   (Sis.) 131e, 167  
   Charlotte 44  
   J.W. 417  
 France, William (Dr.) 125-6, 159, 237, 240, 261, 271, 285, 290  
   (Sis.) 237  
 Francis, (Br.) 102  
   George 354  
 Frame, (Pilot) 73  
 Frazer, (Mr.) 144  
 Freak, (Sis.) 211  
 Freeman, (Br.) 347  
 Freemont, (Br.) 380  
 Freke, (Br.) 437-8  
 Frink, (Mr.) 435  
 Frost, G.W. 380  
   G.W. (Mrs.) 380  
   Georgian A. 190  
 Fuller, (Br.) 182, 443  
 Fulmer, David (Br.) 95, 98, 102, 160, 164-5, 202  
 Fulson, (Br.) 366  
 Furguson, (Br.) 39, 300  
 Gaddy, (Br.) 181  
 Gadsalls, John 158  
 Gairn, Daniel 380  
   Martin 380  
 Galbraith, William W. 420  
 Galloway, Andrew (Br.) 163, 167  
 Gamble, (Br.) 184  
 Gammell, James (Br.) 287-8, 290  
 Gange, Thomas (Br.) 131a  
 Gardner, A. (Br.) 349  
 Garfield, (Gen.) 447  
 Garman, (Mrs.) 347  
 Garr, (Dr.) 369  
 Gaston, Henry A. (Mr.) 4, 9, 13, 20, 323  
 Gates, (Eld.) 167  
   (Att. Gen.) 458  
   Jacob 132, 270  
 Gentry, (Br.) 448  
 George, (Br.) 183  
 Gerber, Barbara 434  
 Gibbs, (Br.) (Father) 291, 434, 453, 470-3, 476-7  
   Elendy (Mrs.) 80, 223  
   Eliza M. 80  
   Horace 80, 454



- Gibson, (Br.) 131c  
 Eliza A. 80  
 Eliza M. 80  
 Harriet E. 80  
 Henry E. 80  
 William 198, 271  
 Gifford, (Mr.) 84  
 Robert W. 380  
 Gilbertson, (Br.) 468  
 Gilson, S.H. 441  
 Glasgow, (Eld.) 313  
 Samuel 262, 264  
 Gleason, (Br.) 298b  
 Mary Freedom (Mrs.) 378, 408  
 Glover, Wm. 154  
 Goat, (Mr.) 331  
 Gobles, (Br.) 341  
 Godbe, (Br.) 454  
 Godbie, William S. 218  
 Goddard, George (Br.) 231, 238,  
 419, 443  
 Godsall, John (Br.) 166-8, 170,  
 171, 173, 177  
 Golliners, (Br.) 39  
 Good, (Br.) 465  
 Goodwin, William 1615, 45  
 Gordon, (Br.) 356  
 (Major) 475  
 (Mrs.) 482  
 James 335  
 Gough, (Mr.) 170  
 Gould, (Br.) 412  
 Goulding, (Br.) 432  
 Graham, (Br.) 465, 474  
 Matilda 169, 219  
 Granger, Bernice (Father) 378  
 Bernice (Son) 378-9  
 Ellen Maria 378-9  
 Eliza. Caroline 378  
 Eliza. (Kelton) 328, 378  
 Mary Allen 328, 342, 378-9  
 Minerva 383  
 Grant, G.D. 174  
 J.D. 96  
 J.M. (Br.) 99-100, 102, 111-12,  
 114, 116, 123, 127, 186-7,  
 192, 207, 219-20, 226, 249,  
 250-1, 253, 256, 261, 265,  
 272, 274-5, 280, 286  
 Rachel 389  
 Graves, Henry 451, 453  
 Gray, (Sis.) 263, 289  
 John 128  
 Grechl, (Br.) 141  
 (Sis.) 141  
 Green, (Br.) 314-15  
 (Marshall) 37  
 (Mrs.) 202  
 Alva 444  
 Evan M. 195  
 George S. 342, 344  
 J.M. 191  
 John Y. 49-50, 235, 306, 311-12,  
 313, 320  
 Robert 477  
 Greenwood, James (Br.) 438, 456  
 Greer, James 50, 445, 453  
 Jane (Mrs.) 50  
 Grice, Eliza 314  
 Grier, (Br.) 66, 68, 70  
 Griffing, Lucy 328  
 M.H. (Mr.) 325-6, 328-9, 341,  
 368, 379, 405, 466-481  
 Griffith, (Br.) 437, 439  
 G. 456  
 Joe 456  
 Groesbeck, (Br.) John 350, 403,  
 445-6,  
 Grofit, (Mr.) 326  
 Grolan, George 418, 466, 474, 488  
 Groo, Eliza 418, 456, 466, 488  
 Isaac (Br.) 344-6, 352-5, 357,  
 369, 388, 391, 395, 400-1,  
 405, 407, 420, 424-5, 429,  
 430, 436, 438, 441, 443, 445-9  
 474-6, 478, 484, 487-9, 490-2  
 William 448  
 Groslic, William 252  
 Gunn, (Mrs.) 400  
 Gustar, (Br.) 439  
 Guthrie, (Br.) 257  
 Hammes, John 302  
 Haight, (Br.) (Eld.) 129-30, 203,  
 317, 304, 314  
 H.C. 300, 306  
 Isaac C. 153, 200, 276  
 Hall, (Eld.) 190  
 Daniel 377  
 Elizabeth 377  
 Polly 377  
 Thomas 301, 308, 310



- Halliday, (Br.) 181  
 Halsey, George A. 380  
 Hamilton, (Hambleton?), M.D.  
     285, 288  
 Hammer, (Br.) 413, 456  
 Hammond, C.G. 342  
 Hampton, (Br.)(Constable) 415,  
     426, 442, 469  
     B.Y. 462  
     B.Y. (Sis.) 388  
 Handly, J. 357  
 Hanson, (Br.) 452  
 Harding, (Br.)(Prof.) 329, 332  
     Thomas S. 301  
 Hardy, (Br.) 224, 255, 351, 346,  
     489  
     (Sis.) 390, 394  
     John T. 196  
     I. 102  
     L.W. 255, 463  
 Harker, (Br.) 473, 476  
 Harmon, (Mr.)(Major) 383, 395,  
     398, 400  
 Harper, (Eld.) 148  
     Charles 448  
 Harries, H.H. 350  
     H.H. (Mrs.) 350  
 Harriet, (Br.) 355  
 Harrington, L.E. (Br.) 249, 382,  
     387  
 Harris, (Br.) 258-263, 265-67,  
     269-70, 426, 430  
     (Mrs.) 177  
     B.D. 111  
     Ed 398  
     H.H. 350, 408  
     Henry 310  
     Martin 358  
 Harrison, (Mr.) 316  
     Samuel 114  
 Harrow, (Sis.) 219  
 Hart, (Br.)(Eld.) 132, 136, 142,  
     296  
     J.H. 145, 147, 280  
 Hatch, (Br.) 108, 481  
     (Pastor) 303  
     L.H. 301-3  
 Haun, (Br.) 450  
 Haven, Jesse 6  
 Hayes, A. 347  
 Hawkins, (Br.) 207, 210  
     John 211  
     Leo 254, 276  
 Hawley, (Br.) 390  
     (Judge) 366, 427-8  
 Hay, A.A. 343  
 Hagan, Albert (Judge) 464, 469  
 Hayden, (Rev., Mr.) 326  
     Clinton 471  
 Hayes, Sarah (Mrs.) 62  
 Head, William 483  
 Heath, (Br.) 274-6, 278, 285-6, 290  
     (Sis.) 285  
 Helm, J.H. (Dr.) 405-6, 438  
 Henry, William (Br.) 163, 203, 223,  
     232, 435  
     Minerva 203  
 Hernance, L. (Mr.) 392, 455, 463  
 Herrick, Lester, (Br.) 397, 447, 458  
 Herriman, Henry 304  
 Herrington, (Senator) 39  
 Hewlett, (Br.) 457  
 Hewson, (Br.) 429  
 Hickenlooper, (Br.) 278  
 Hickman, W. (Br.) 300, 358  
 Hicks, Matthew 114-15  
 Hill, L.S. 306, 391, 403  
 Hills, L.H. 344, 364  
 Hindley, (Br.) 291, 350-1, 361, 363-4,  
     456, 462, 471, 476  
     Eliza 462, 471  
     Jane 280, 395, 438, 448, 491  
 Hinkley, Ann (Miss) 374, 381, 384  
 Hinley, (Capt.) 263  
 Hinman, L. (Mr.) 18, 25  
     Morgan 7  
 Hoagland, Abraham, (Br.) 96, 101,  
     198, 208-10, 222, 224, 227-8,  
     238, 240-2, 245, 274, 283,  
     383, 433  
     A. (Sis.) 424  
 Hobson, (Br.) 448  
 Hockings, (Mrs.) 451  
 Hoffheins, (Br.) 296  
 Hogan, (Br.) 455  
 Hoge, (Br.)(Att.) 414, 422, 458  
 Hold, Edward 454  
 Holger, (Mr.) 13  
 Hollister, (Br.) 369  
 Holt, (Br.) 167, 190  
 Hons, (Br.) 95



Hooker, John 336, 378  
 Hooper, William H. (Br.)(Capt.)  
     324, 330-1, 345, 347, 354,  
     382, 384, 387, 396, 435,  
     443, 487  
 Horn, (Br.) 213, 215, 223, 258  
     Frances G. 81  
     J. 222, 238, 286  
     John 81  
     Joseph 198, 245  
     Rebecca B. 81  
     Rebecca W. 81  
 Horner, J.M. (Br.) 120, 185, 187  
 Horrocks, (Br.)(Eld.)(Father)(Mr.)  
     272, 312-13, 315, 317  
     (Mrs.)(Sis.) 268, 322, 463,  
     475, 486  
     Peter 313, 322  
 Horton, (Br.) 431  
     (Miss) 167  
 Houlseman, Chevolier 149  
 Howard, (Br.) 461  
     (Mrs.)(Sis.) 399, 491-2  
     Betsy 343  
     George 472  
     J.R. 367-8  
     William 460  
 Howe, Cora 374  
     Eva 374  
     Heber 374  
     Rhoda 338-9  
     Samuel G. 374  
     Samuel G. (Mrs.) 340  
     William R. 374  
 Hoy, (Mr.) 361  
     Carrie May 373  
     Georgian 373  
     Jessie M. 373  
     Robert F. 373, 410  
 Hubbard, (Br.) 322  
 Hudson, (Br.) 355  
 Huffman, (Br.) 474  
 Hughes, (Br.) ~~474~~  
     Robert (Eld.) 148, 154  
 Hugo, (Br.) 278-9  
 Hulmer, (Prof.) 332  
 Hultz, Anne Adella 83  
     Jane (Mrs.) 83  
 Humpstead, (Br.) 382

Hunter, (Br.)(Br.) 356, 366-7, 370,  
     444  
     Ann (Mrs.) 45, 63, 74  
     Earl 432  
     Isaac 45, 63  
     Jacob 45  
     V.S. 353  
 Huntington, D.B. 199  
     William D. (Br.) 69-90, 212  
 Huntsucker, (Br.) 73  
     (Sis.) 73  
 Hurst, Lee (Br.) 121  
 Hurridge, James 390, 399  
 Hyde, Elizabeth 445  
     Heman 234  
     John (Eld.)(Br.) 148, 151, 153,  
     165, 203-4, 210-11, 217, 222,  
     224, 238, 242, 252, 254, 304,  
     John, Jr. 241, 252  
     Laura 261  
     Orson 159, 186-90, 194, 198,  
     201, 207, 210, 219-20, 235-7,  
     239-41, 300, 361-2, 402  
     William 220, 421  
 Ickes, Samuel 380  
 Ingalls, (Capt.) 228, 230, 233  
 Irvine, John 291  
 Isobell, (Sis.) 131c  
 Irons, (Br.) 351  
 Isom, Alice 470-1  
     George 468  
     George (Mrs.) 468, 470  
 Ivins, I. 398  
     J. 352-3  
 Jackman, Levi (Br.) 184, 243  
 Jackson, Ann (Sis.) 148, 241, 247,  
     251  
 Jacques, (Br.) 456  
     (Sis.) 456  
     J. 418  
 James (Br.)(Eld.)(Mr.) 123-4, 140,  
     150, 166, 191-3  
 Jankins, (Br.) 403  
 Jaques, John (Eld.) 125, 126, 149,  
     153-4, 162, 418, 456  
 Jarnan, (Br.) 347, 457  
 Jarvis, H.J. 144, 177, 274  
 Jenkins, (Br.) 386, 422  
     (Br.) 437



Jenne, (Br.) 100  
 (Sis.) 96, 102, 110  
 Jennings, (Br.)(Mr.) 199, 202,  
 205, 212, 214, 283, 418,  
 436, 441, 453-4, 457  
 (Sis.) 202, 408  
 Selden 379  
 William 263, 419, 432, 464  
 Jeremy, (Br.) 369  
 Jin, (Indian) 410  
 John, P. (Br.) 123, 231  
 Johns, John Henry (Br.) 227-8,  
 377  
 Johnson, (Br.) 172, 178, 445  
 A. 300  
 Elizabeth (Mrs.) 46  
 Francis 93  
 G. 174  
 Hannah 46  
 Harriet 46  
 J.W. 198, 217, 242  
 J.W. (Sis.) 96-7, 100, 217  
 Mary, 1828 46  
 Thomas 46  
 W.A. 410  
 William 46  
 Johnston, (Col.) 309, 319  
 Jolly, W.L. 202  
 Jones, (Br.)(Mr.) 165-6, 296,  
 305, 319, 339, 413-15, 433,  
 438, 451, 457, 478, 480  
 Dan 94, 154, 162, 165  
 Edward 189, 211  
 G.R. 412  
 M. 461  
 N.V. 145, 194, 251, 269, 273-9  
 N.V. (Mrs.) 194, 212, 217, 269,  
 344, 451  
 Rebecca 187, 413  
 Thomas 415  
 William 424  
 Kahn, (Br.) 421  
 Kallenbery, (Dr.) 436  
 Kane, Thomas L. (Col.) 114  
 Kay, (Br.) 94-5  
 (Mrs.) 386  
 Keithly, (Br.) 461, 478  
 Kellogg, (Miss) 331, 376  
 Kelly, (Br.) 347, 407, 430, 465  
 Kelsey, (Br.) 304  
 Kempton, (Father) 96

Kendall, Albert A. 373  
 Anasa 373  
 George (Eld.) 167  
 George David 373  
 George E. 373-4  
 Harriet Ann 373  
 Luther 373  
 Nancy 373  
 Sally 373  
 Walter 374  
 Kennedy, (Br.) 222  
 Kenney, (Judge) 196  
 Kinselow, James 391-2  
 Kent, (Br.) 125, 148, 149, 152,  
 154, 158, 162, 164-5  
 (Sis.) 143, 165  
 Kerr, (Father) 79  
 (Br.) 131c  
 (Sis.) 42, 62, 66, 78-9, 83  
 Kesler, (Br.) 183-5, 293  
 Kimball, (Br.)(Mr.) 38, 343, 361,  
 403, 448-9, 472  
 Charles 445  
 Heber C. 38, 93, 99, 101-2, 104,  
 192-3, 204, 210, 212, 220,  
 232, 249, 253, 263, 265-8,  
 273, 275, 277, 285-6, 291,  
 293, 343, 361, 403, 448-9, 472  
 H.C. (Mrs.) 222  
 H.P. 355, 445  
 J.C. 368  
 Malissa 234, 473  
 Solomon 397  
 William 174, 228, 421, 424  
 William (Sis.) 234  
 King, (Br.)(Mr.) 189, 268, 343  
 (Mrs.)(Sis.) 183, 203, 217  
 Kinney, (Br.) 298a  
 Kippin, (Br.) 432  
 Kisler, (Br.) 210  
 Knapp, C. 380  
 Knight, (Mrs.) 202  
 Warren 336  
 Knowlton, (Br.) 396, 440  
 George 298a  
 Henrietta 396  
 Rhoda Ann 396  
 Lake, Joseph 456  
 Lambert, (Br.) 305  
 (Sis.) 302  
 Lambourne, (Br.) 361



- Lamoreaux, A.L. (Eld.) 149, 158, 162  
 Lander, (Mrs.) 419  
 Landon, (Br.) 274  
 Last, (Br.) 388  
 Latimer, (Br.) 344, 430, 478  
   Euphelia 344  
   Hardy 344  
 Law, William 31  
   Wilson 31  
 Lawrence, (Br.) 361, 403, 429, 436  
   Harry 5, 8,  
   H.W. 424  
 Lawson, (Br.) 253, 471  
 Little, (Br.) 293  
 Leach, James (Br.) 146, 162, 178, 186, 200  
 Leadbetter, Hepsy 115  
 Leavitt, N. 413  
 Lee, (Br.) 488  
   (Br.) 118-19, 200, 211  
   (Sis.) 118-19, 185, 303  
   Edward H. 257  
   H.R. 448  
   Sam 457  
 Leitch, J. 299  
 Lemon, (Br.) 38  
 Leonard, (Br.) 242  
   T. 292  
 Lewis, (Br.) 107, 243, 305  
 Life, W. Ely 164  
 Lincoln, Charles R. 82  
   Eliza I. 83  
   Frank T. 83  
   George A. 82  
   Harriet N. 83  
   Jane M. 82  
   Lydia A. 81  
   Orson P. 83  
   William H. 83  
 Lindsey, (Br.) 435  
   (Sis.) 435  
   M. 487  
 Linforth, (Br.)(Eld.) 142, 151, 153, 166, 171, 190  
   James 161, 127, 241  
   Joseph 251  
 Little, (Br.)(Col.) 175, 246, 255, 293, 363  
   F. 386, 417  
 Little, (cont.)  
   J.A. 174, 296  
   J.C. 220, 255, 272, 347-3, 352-3, 388, 409, 414, 468  
   Job 468  
 Littlefield, (Br.) 298b  
   L.O. 171, 316  
 Livingston, (Br.)(Lieut.) 102, 185, 212, 298a, 478  
 Lloyd, Rachel 397  
 Loader, Zelpah 154  
 Loba, F. (Br.)(Monsieur) 140, 145, 150, 151, 182  
 Lockwood, LeGrand 406-7, 410  
   L. (Mrs.) 406  
 Long, John V. (Br.) 189, 196  
 Longdon, (Br.) 293  
 Longstroth, (Br.) 87, 187  
 Lowe, J.B. (Rev.) 122-4, 126  
 Lowry, (Mr.) 77  
   (Mrs.) 183  
 Luce, (Mother) 110  
 Ludington, (Br.)(Capt.) 89-90  
 Lyman, A.M. 348, 443  
   Love J. 443  
 Lynch, Patrick 277  
 Lyon, John (Br.) 84, 116, 196, 201, 205  
 Lytle, Carlos 81  
   Charlotte Ann 81  
   Christena 81  
   Hugh 81  
   Iven 81  
   John 81, 268  
   Mary Jane 81  
   Omer 81  
 McAllister, John D.T. 151, 153, 408, 411, 441  
 McBride, Reuben, (Br.) 292, 297, 301  
 McCarty, (Mr.) 392  
 McCloud, Daniel 389  
 McClure, (Br.) 39  
 McCreary, (Br.) 123, 170-1  
   (Sis.) 146, 148, 176  
 McDonald, (Rev.) 412  
   A.F. 148-9, 154, 156, 158-62, 164, 169, 188-9, 192, 198, 259, 261, 264, 266, 268, 278, 421, 430, 452



- McDonald, (cont.)  
 A.F. (Mrs.) 154, 156, 159-60,  
 165, 169, 189, 192, 198  
 D. 431  
 McEwan, H. 324  
 McGee, (Br.) 455  
 McGhee, (Mr.) 256  
 McGhie, (Sis.) 147  
 James 300  
 McGreay, (Br.) 123  
 McGeery, (Sis.) 146, 176  
 McGregor, (Br.) 112  
 John 168  
 MacIntosh, Daniel 195  
 Mack, Lyman 336, 339  
 McKay, (Br.) 397  
 McKean, James B. (Br.)(Judge)  
 394, 417, 426, 435, 452,  
 472, 483  
 L. 332  
 McKee, Allen 375-6  
 Anne 375  
 Asahel 375-6  
 George 375-6  
 Jabez 375  
 Millie (Gr.-Mo.) 375, 377  
 Marian 375-6  
 Nathaniel 375, 377  
 Prudence (Mrs.) 375, 377  
 Sarah 375  
 Timothy 2nd, 375-6  
 McKenzie, (Br.)(Capt.) 48-58,  
 60-69, 71, 73-4, 77, 88,  
 88a, 204, 211, 346, 379  
 Mackinson, (Br.) 438  
 McKnight, Fanny Y. (Mrs.) 360, 466  
 James 315, 360, 363, 366-7,  
 390, 466  
 McLane, Martha 192  
 McLaws, John (Br.) 90  
 McLellen, (Br.) 370  
 McMann, Ann, (Sis.) 107  
 McMannanan, Barney 461, 469, 474-5,  
 483, 486, 490  
 McMinnie, (Br.) 417  
 McMullen, W.C. (Eld.) 145-6, 171, 266  
 McNeile, (Dr.) (Rev.) 124, 126  
 McPherson, (Br.) 238, 293  
 McRae, (Br.) 228, 347  
 McVickers, (Br.) 445-6  
 Madan, (Br.) 470, 472  
 Madsen, A.P. 434  
 Peter 351  
 Magrider, Sis. 77  
 Eliza 44  
 Henry 44, 71, 77  
 Mary 44, 63  
 Mahen, (Mr.) 467  
 (Mrs.) 467  
 Maiben, (Br.) 254, 270  
 (Sis.) 270  
 Henry 172  
 John B. 273  
 Maitland, (Mr.) 451  
 Major, Richard (Mrs.) 159  
 W.W. (Eld.) 149-51, 153, 159,  
 174, 182  
 Malin, (Br.) 427-3  
 Mann, (Br.) 436  
 Manser, (Br.) 474  
 Marchant, A. (Eld.) 130, 151, 168  
 Marcy, (Br.) 149  
 (Capt.) 319  
 Margetles, P. 304  
 Margett, T. (Eld.) 145-6, 150, 152-4,  
 157, 304  
 Marie, Richards 112  
 Marion, (Br.) 431, 439  
 (Sis.) 222  
 Marthon, (General) 36-7  
 Marsden, James (Eld.) 129, 132, 143,  
 159, 172, 176  
 Marshall, (Br.) 440  
 Martin, (Br.) 131c, 157, 181, 439  
 Jesse B. 295  
 Mary 28  
 Moses 76, 79, 80  
 Mason, (Br.) 359, 413, 444  
 Massy, (Mr.) 331  
 (Miss) 331  
 Matthews, (Eld.) 310  
 (Sis.) 147  
 Mattoon, Ada 376  
 Evaline 376  
 James F. 376  
 Lillian Sarah 376  
 Monica Jane 376  
 Mager, (Br.) 266  
 Elizabeth 269  
 H. 247, 251



Mayer, (cont.)

Jane Elizabeth 241, 247, 251,  
273  
John 280  
Maynard, (Br.) 412  
Nellie 442  
Maxwell, (Br.) 355  
G.B. 386  
R.M. 469  
Mead, (Br.) 216  
Meador, (Br.) 445  
Meagher, (Mr.) 470  
Meik, J.P. (Dr.) 94, 308, 310  
Meiklejohn, (Br.) 167  
Meley, J.W. 434  
Memmott, John 129  
Menzie, Robert 168  
Mercer, (Mrs.) 365  
Merchant, Parry (Mr.) 222  
Merriam, (Mr.) 339  
Merrier, (Mr.) 445  
Merrill, (Br.) (Eld.) 153, 350  
P.C. 151  
Meyers, (Br.) 478  
Merryweather, F. 113  
Mikesell, H. 359  
Milburn, (Br.) 414, 443  
Miles, Miles K. 38  
Miller, (Br.) 451, 473, 477  
(Father) 485  
(Sister) (Miss) 94, 117, 157,  
173, 317  
A. 356  
Agnes 44  
Annie E. 426-8  
Archibald 44  
Charles 43  
David 43  
E. 423, 426  
Elizabeth 44  
Ellen 44  
James, 1829 43  
Jane 44  
John 44  
Margaret 44  
Mary (Mrs.) 43  
Mary, 1825 43  
Robert 157  
William 43  
Mills, John 346, 350, 352, 354,  
356-60, 365-6, 394, 406,  
456-8  
W.G. 274

Miner, A. (Br.) 222, 420, 422-3,  
433, 437  
W. 451  
Minn, Mary M. 81  
Mitchell, Emily 315  
W.T. 443  
Mocking, Florence 368  
Moody, (Br.) 411  
Moon, Henry 171  
Moore, (Br.) 442, 490  
Stephen 212  
Morgan, (Br.) 396, 423, 452, 456  
Morley, Isaac 40  
Morris, Elias 357, 362  
George 283-4  
J.H. 414  
Morrison, (Br.) 366, 434  
(Mrs.) (Sis.) 307, 366, 367, 470  
Joseph 483  
William 367, 465  
Morrow, (Col.) 366  
(Gen.) 399, 410, 438  
Mortensen, (Br.) 483  
Morton, (Br.) 408  
Julius Sterline 392-3, 398, 403,  
410, 414, 439  
M. 132  
Muir, (Br.) 60, 65-70, 74  
(Sis.) 74  
Christina 82  
David 82-3  
Dorothy 82  
Grace 82  
Helen 82  
John 82  
Mary 82  
Thomas 82  
Walter 82  
Mullenhears, (Sis.) 149  
Mullenheaux, (Sis.) 155  
Mullenhouer, (Br.) 125  
Mullin, (Mr.) 187  
Mulliner, Samuel (Br.) 204, 207-8,  
212, 214, 224-5, 227, 281,  
286, 443  
Mumford, (Br.) 231, 480  
Murphy, (Mr.) 9-10  
Murray, Betsey W. 377  
Fanny 88, 241, 263  
James Johnston 377  
Musser, (Br.) 386  
Myers, (Br.) 33-9, 141-2



- Naisbitt, (Br.) 240, 261, 274, 361  
     (Sis.) 240  
     H.W. 384  
 Naish, Catherine (Mrs.) 239  
 Napier, Mary 43, 57-8  
 Nebeker, (Br.) 361  
     John 454  
     Peter 390  
 Needham, John (Br.) 189, 199, 396  
 Neibaur, (Br.) 471  
 Neil, (Br.) 184, 429  
 Nelson, (Br.) 227  
 Neslin, (Br.) 343  
     Esther 244  
     Eunice 244  
     R.F. 451  
     Robert 234  
     Samuel 234  
 Newman, (Dr.) 356  
 Newsted, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 164  
 Newton, (Miss) 194  
     Mary 183  
     Rachel 183  
     William 129  
     William (Sis.) 129  
 Nichols, (Br.) 470, 472  
 Nicholson, J.F. 19  
 Nixon, William 286-7  
 Nobbs, J.B. 436  
 Noble, (Eld.) 303  
     J.B. 436  
 Norton, (Mr.) 25  
     (Mrs.) 339  
     Albert 339  
     Hiran 339  
     R. 339  
 Nugent, (Mr.) 329  
 Obrey, O. 435  
     T. 164, 183, 188, 211  
 Oldfield, John (Br.) 224, 227, 257  
 Oliver, (Br.) 119  
 Ordner, L. 463, 483  
 Ordway, W.G. 380  
 Ormsby, (Dr.) 349, 365, 401, 452  
     J.S. 389  
 Orr, (Br.) 410  
 Orton, (Br.) 39  
 Osler, (Br.) 20  
 Ottinger, (Br.) 432  
 Ottoes (Indians) 84  
 Owens, (Mr.) 178  
     Elizabeth 315  
     Mary Emma 315  
     Sarah 315  
 Pace, (Gen.) 364  
 Pack, John 205  
 Page, (Br.) 432, 476  
 Palmer, (Sis.) 77  
     William (Br.) 57-8, 277-9, 425  
 Pardee, (Mr.) 465  
 Parker, (Br.) 448  
     John (Father) 74-6, 78, 106,  
         112, 117, 124, 127, 195, 206,  
         214, 227, 231-2, 240, 255,  
         368, 416, 474  
     Elizabeth 195, 200, 202, 351,  
         363, 393  
     Ellen (m.-in-l.) 78, 106, 257,  
         416  
     George 200  
     John 245  
     Lizzie 393  
     Mary Ann (Mrs.) 45, 195, 460  
     Robert 125, 422, 458  
     Rodger 87, 364, 366, 368  
     Rodney 365  
     Saloma (Mrs.) 28  
     Samuel 358, 365, 404, 409, 411-12,  
         414-16, 421, 423, 430, 436,  
         439, 447 449  
     William 45, 423, 460, 463, 468,  
         475-6,  
 Parks, (Br.) 296  
     (Sis.) 468  
 Parkes, Elizabeth 147  
     Jemina 147  
 Parkhurst, (Br.) 397, 422  
 Parkinson, T. 162  
 Parry, J. 480  
 Parsons, J. (Eld.) 143, 145, 163  
     Acksa 336, 379  
     Lemuel 379  
     Thomas 403  
 Patch, (Mr.) 444-5  
     (Miss) 444  
 Patrick, (Marshall) 423  
     Elizabeth 169  
     Hugh 154  
 Patten, John 323  
 Patterson, R.H. 76



Paul, (Br.) 127, 154, 169, 264  
 (Sis.) 187-8  
 Adam 476  
 Mary Jane 127  
 William (Br.) 149, 270  
 Peabody, George 165  
 Peacock, George 351, 465  
 Pearce, (Mr.) 348  
 (Minister) 361  
 Peart, (Br.) 93, 200, 251  
 Jacob 469  
 Peck, William 236  
 Peirce, (Rev.Mr.) 363  
 Robert 93  
 Peirson, (Capt.) 331  
 Peirson, see Pierson  
 Penrose, C. 403  
 Perticost, (Mr.) 338  
 Perkins, William 268  
 Perks, (Br.) 150, 361, 432  
 (Sis.) 482  
 E. 310  
 Perry, (Mr.) (Br.) 223, 229-30,  
 298a  
 Pete, (Br.) 95-6  
 Peter, (Br.) 110  
 Petersen, Anthon 369-70  
 Petrie, (Br.) 186  
 Pettigrew, (Father) 250  
 Pettit, Ethan (Br.) 393, 414  
 Phager, (Sis.) 183  
 Phelps, (Judge) 106, 249  
 Charles 270  
 Henry 151  
 W.W. 36, 96, 196, 201, 203,  
 207, 211, 218, 222, 231,  
 254, 268, 273  
 Phillips, (Br.) 165, 411, 414  
 Caroline 420  
 W.S. 158  
 William 168  
 Picknell, J.H. 410  
 Pidcock, (Br.) 388  
 Pierce, (Pres.) 210  
 Piercy, (Br.) 171  
 Fred 149, 152  
 Pierson, Albert 14  
 Amelia 7  
 Edwin 7-8, 24  
 Henry 25

Pierson, (cont.)  
 Joseph 25  
 Levi 25  
 Maria 25  
 Nancy Richards 23-4, 114, 117, 380  
 Susan S. 25, 114, 128-9  
 William (Uncle) 2-7, 9-10, 12-25,  
 114, 327, 376, 380  
 Pilkington, (Br.) 128, 153  
 Piranni, Antonio 473, 490  
 Pitchforth, (Br.) 275, 351, 438  
 Pitt, (Sis.) 129, 211  
 William 269, 336, 379  
 Plant, (Br.) 468  
 Plunkett, George 339  
 Polydore, Henrietta 298b  
 Pomeroy, M. 414  
 Pool, Thomas (Dor.)  
 Pope, (Br.) 298b  
 Porter, M.T. 323  
 Pottawatomes (Indians?) 85  
 Potter, W.H. (Br.) 415, 418  
 Powell, (Mr.) 125  
 Charlotte, (Mrs.) 44  
 William 44, 59-60  
 Prett, (Br.) 95, 177, 215, 241,  
 356, 388  
 (Sis.) 294  
 Eleanor 486  
 Orson 95, 145, 147-8, 156-7,  
 162, 168-9, 174, 183, 185-6,  
 189, 192, 195, 199, 209, 220,  
 235-7, 240, 242-3, 259-60,  
 276, 279, 314, 343, 345, 349,  
 356, 359, 362, 368-9, 385,  
 388, 390-1, 399, 401, 403,  
 411, 413, 414, 418-19, 422,  
 425, 435, 441, 443-4, 446,  
 453, 456-7, 470, 476, 478, 481,  
 491  
 P.P. 164, 238, 259-60, 262, 268-9,  
 270, 273, 277  
 Sarah 195  
 William 184  
 Prescott, B.F. (Rev.) 124  
 Price, (Br.) 77, 131c  
 Ed. 131a  
 Mary Ann 131a  
 S. 361  
 Pry, (Br.) 407, 414, 416, 439



Pugh, (Br.) 189  
 Edmond 166  
 Henry 200  
 Pullin, Frank 233  
 Pulling, (Mrs.) 398-9  
 Pulsifer, (Br.) 104  
 Purt (Peart?), (Br.) 93  
 Raleigh, A.H. (Br.)(Justice) 238,  
 265, 446, 490-1  
 Randall, (Br.) 274, 355  
 Rankin, (Mr.) 212  
 Rason, Abraham 477  
 Rawson, Selina 323  
 Raybould, (Br.) 400  
 Raymond, (Br.) 487-8  
 Reading, J. 439  
 Reddington, Clarissa A. 377  
 Edward 336  
 Henry Addison 378  
 Lucius 336  
 Redfield, (Br.) 275  
 Chloe A. 80  
 Harlow 80  
 Larimelia(?) 80  
 Rachel S. 80  
 Susan M. 80  
 Reece, Orpha 7  
 Reese, (Eld.) 305  
 (Col.?) 114  
 Enoch 93, 301  
 Reich, F. 469, 474  
 Reid, Edward (Br.) 36, 460-1  
 Reinar, (Br.) 292  
 Reinig, Augustus 397  
 Reis, (Br.) 394  
 Renrose, C. 396  
 Reynolds, (Br.) 293, 380  
 (Miss) 325  
 (Mrs.) 380  
 Rhoads, (Mrs.) 258  
 Thomas 223  
 Rice, (Br.)(Capt.)(Mr.) 92, 329,  
 432  
 Rich, (Sis.) 107  
 C.C. 194, 220-1, 362, 370, 381  
 J. 342  
 Richards, (Br.) 146  
 (Sis.) 224, 270  
 Adelaide Adelia Wilcox 331,  
 340, 376, 379, 411  
 Augustus 339

Richards, (cont.)  
 Albert (son) 348, 406, 481  
 Albertus K. 376  
 Alice (daughter) 411, 413, 437,  
 460, 483, 486  
 Amos 2-3  
 Ann Parker (wife) 481, 484  
 Ashley R. 379  
 Curtis L. 130  
 Ebenezer D. 374  
 Edith Vilate 439, 484  
 Edwin C. (son) 418, 455, 458,  
 471-2, 474, 476-80, 491-2  
 E.D. 373  
 Elizabeth C. 479  
 Ellen (1841) 374  
 Ephraim W. 376, 379  
 Estelle (daughter) 478, 481, 492  
 Franklin D. (brother) 9-10, 12,  
 29, 42, 47, 49, 51-63, 65-80,  
 83-4, 86-8, 106, 110, 116-17,  
 119-28, 131a, 131c, 144, 159,  
 166-7, 173-8, 187, 190, 218,  
 222, 228, 236, 241, 242, 250-2,  
 256, 262-5, 267, 279-80, 291,  
 298a, 303, 305-6, 309, 323-4,  
 330-1, 336-7, 344-6, 348-9, 352-3,  
 355, 360-1, 363-5, 368-70, 381,  
 383-5, 387-8, 392-4, 397, 402-4,  
 406-8, 411, 414-16, 422-3, 428-30,  
 434, 436, 438-9, 442, 447-8,  
 452, 457-8, 460, 462, 464, 467,  
 472, 476-7, 479-86, 489, 491  
 Franklin R. (son) 348-9, 383,  
 386, 415, 422, 425, 428, 434-6,  
 438, 450, 453-7, 489  
 Franklin S. 329, 475, 487  
 George Albert (1844) 16, 374  
 George (son) 487  
 Hamilton Chase 376  
 Harriet 379  
 Helena Robinson (wife) 274-7, 280,  
 283-4, 287, 289-91, 293, 303,  
 305, 324, 326-7, 329, 340, 347,  
 349, 351-3, 356-7, 359, 365,  
 369-71, 381-2, 386-7, 390, 394-5,  
 401, 403-4, 407, 409, 413, 416,  
 419-20, 423, 429-31, 433-6, 438-40,  
 442-3, 445, 447-52, 455-8, 460,  
 463, 465-6, 468, 471, 473, 475-6,  
 478, 480-1, 483, 485, 490, 492



Richards, (cont.)

Henry (brother) 95-9, 100-9,  
189, 217, 256-7, 262-3,  
278, 291, 315, 345, 387,  
409, 460, 489-91  
Henry (Mrs.) 272, 345  
Hiram 336, 339, 374  
Iantha (daughter) 278-9, 281-3  
Ianthus (son) 357, 360, 365,  
399, 401, 403, 405, 409-11,  
422-3, 425, 436, 451, 454-5,  
460-3, 465-76, 478, 480-6,  
489-92  
J.H. (Dr.) 388, 470  
J.R. 328  
Jane (w. of F.D.) 78, 236  
Jane Elizabeth Mayer (wife)  
274-7, 280, 283, 287, 291-3,  
298b, 314, 328, 343, 350,  
352, 370, 376, 382-3, 387,  
369-90, 393, 395, 401, 407,  
410-11, 413, 416-17, 430,  
437-9, 448, 451-3, 458,  
461-2, 465, 468, 476, 480,  
491  
Jared Roundy 212  
Jessie Ann 376  
John R. (son) 365, 386, 394,  
402, 404-6, 421, 450, 460,  
468, 470-1, 473-4, 478,  
480-1, 483, 485-6, 490-1  
Joseph 458  
Joseph (father) 1, 3, 23, 327  
Joseph W. (brother) 8-9, 20,  
83  
Josephine 411  
Julina 374  
Leander 338-9  
Lester R. 379  
Levi (cousin) 20  
Levi (uncle) 345, 352, 357,  
362, 369-70, 387, 390, 393,  
404, 437, 446, 455, 462,  
468, 481, 489, 492  
Levi W. 192, 361, 404, 411,  
439  
Lizzie 386, 394, 444  
Lizzie Maria (1853) 374  
Maria (Sis.) See also, Wilcox,  
Maria 1, 13-14, 84, 240,  
266, 411, 480-1, 489  
Margaret 239

Richards, (cont.)

Martha (daughter) 345, 467, 475,  
482-3, 486  
Mary (cousin) 329-30  
Mary Auelia (daughter) See also,  
Streener, Mary Auelia 96, 131c,  
180, 187, 205, 232, 240, 284,  
291, 346, 358, 365, 370, 389,  
392, 401, 411, 418-20, 435-8,  
441, 443, 450-2, 460, 464, 472,  
476, 480-1, 490  
Mary Ann (wife) 75, 77, 79, 196,  
198-9, 200, 204-6, 209-11, 222,  
226, 232-4, 240, 242, 244-5,  
251-4, 262, 265-6, 269-71, 277,  
282, 284, 286-7, 291, 293, 327-9,  
331, 338, 340, 343, 345-6, 350,  
352, 358, 363, 365, 369-70, 381,  
389-91, 393, 396, 399-401, 404,  
407-11, 415-16, 418-19, 421,  
423-4, 427, 430, 433-5, 437-43,  
447, 449-50, 453, 455, 460, 463-4,  
468, 470, 473, 475-7, 479-81,  
483, 485-6, 489, 491-2  
Mary Haskins Parker (wife) 84,  
86-8, 96, 100, 102, 106-7, 109,  
117, 120, 122-4, 131a, 131c,  
141, 144, 146, 149, 153, 156,  
160, 166, 173, 185, 187, 189,  
191-2, 193-5, 198-9, 203, 205-6,  
211, 222-3, 233-6, 240-2, 245,  
251, 254, 256, 259, 275-7, 282,  
284, 286-93, 328  
Maud 347  
Maybel Agnes 376  
Minerva 245, 266, 280  
Minnie Bertha (daughter) 403  
Monica 379  
Nelson Alonzo 491  
Phinehas (father) 5-10, 13-14,  
18, 20, 23, 26-7, 38, 75, 88,  
93-5, 99-101, 104, 105-6, 109-12,  
153, 185, 189, 191-3, 198, 206,  
208, 212, 222, 234-5, 242, 255,  
258, 261-2, 279-30, 283, 286-7,  
293, 331-2, 336, 340, 345, 348-9,  
352, 363, 367-8, 379, 382-3,  
393, 395, 398, 400-1, 403, 405,  
407, 411, 438-9, 442-4, 454,  
460, 465, 476, 480-2, 434-5,  
489-90



Richards, (cont.)

Rhoda (aunt) 1, 3, 5, 14-15,  
21-2, 25, 110, 268, 370,  
392-3, 455, 463, 472, 481,  
489  
Samuel (son) 191-2, 232, 269,  
271, 337, 355-61, 363, 365-6,  
368-70, 377, 390, 396-7,  
399, 401, 403-7, 409-12,  
415-16, 421-2, 425-6, 430,  
435-41, 443-4, 452-3, 458,  
460-1, 465, 467, 469, 479,  
481-2, 485, 490  
Sarah 131c, 228, 232, 257,  
268, 328-9, 340, 370, 379,  
383, 468, 471  
Silas (Br.) (Capt.) 39-92, 448  
Susan Kay 107, 257  
Susan S. 203, 473  
Susannah 185, 257  
Thomas 129  
Walter 331, 374  
Walter Scott 376  
Wealthy (Dewey) (mother) 7, 24,  
106-7  
Wealthy (daughter) 383, 401,  
436, 480  
Whitney 349, 437, 439  
Willard (uncle) 27, 34, 36,  
86-8, 107-8, 110, 120, 173,  
204, 288, 420, 476  
Willard (gr. neph.) 470  
Willard (son) 470  
William (uncle) 1, 6-7, 12-13,  
23-5, 115, 326-9, 337, 344,  
346, 374, 377, 379-80  
William (brother) 2, 13, 25  
Ricks, Thomas 295  
Richardson (Br.) (Mr.) 342, 457,  
477  
(Mother) 258  
A.J. (Miss) 403-4  
Darwin (Dr.) 183, 188, 240,  
242, 246, 252-3, 257  
J. 340-1, 405  
Lizzie 473  
Richfield, (Br.) 75  
Rigdon, Sidney 30  
Riggs, O.H. 415  
Ring, (Mrs.) 329  
Riskwood, Janett 82  
Mary M. 82  
Robert 82

Risser, A.L. 400  
Robbins (Br.) 77-8  
Charles 385  
Edmund (Br.) 246, 248, 250, 252  
Robellaz, (Br.) 140  
(Sis.) 182  
Roberts, (Mr.) (Br.) 125-6, 286  
B. 448  
John 467  
Sidney 288, 290  
Robinson, (Br.) (Eld.) (Lawyer) 167,  
177, 386, 426  
Cilina 81  
E. (Mrs.) 265, 290  
Edith 492  
Edward 380  
Elizabeth 302-4, 313, 323, 365-7  
Emma 306-7, 310, 312-13  
Helena, See also Richards, Helena,  
163, 174-6, 263-5, 269, 273  
Jane 165, 168, 172, 174-6, 263-4,  
269, 284, 291  
John (f.-in-law) 163, 280, 313,  
317, 363, 368, 395, 421, 461,  
469  
Lewis 295  
Lizzie 306, 310, 324-5, 328-9,  
331, 337, 339-40, 367, 379, 381,  
455, 458, 480  
Martha (m.-in-law) 163, 300, 302,  
305-7, 310, 313, 317, 356  
Mary Allen 328  
Peter 81, 302-3  
Sarah 313  
Robison, (Br.) 118  
Rockwood, (Br.) 386, 396  
(Sis.) 213  
A.P. 39-90, 92, 101, 105, 213-14,  
221, 259  
Rodebank, (Sis.) 488  
Roffa, (Br.) 453  
Roger, (Br.) 95  
Romney, (Br.) (Eld.) 315, 489  
George 361-2  
Miles 307  
Vilate 480  
Roos, (Br.) 344  
Roosevelt, (Mr.) 7  
Rover, (Br.) 167  
Susanah (Sis.) 97, 100-1, 188  
Rose, Charles 397



Ross, (Br.) 121, 150  
 (Sis.) 125, 304  
 J.D. (Eld.) 149, 168, 304  
 Roulet, (Br.) 140-1  
 Roudy, (Br.) 250  
 Jared 212, 285  
 Lovisa 212  
 Rowe, Caratat C. 187  
 Rowen, C.C. 171  
 Rowley, (Br.)(Col.) 15, 102, 104, 488  
 Rudd, (Br.) 247, 292  
 L.D. 151  
 Ruess, (Br.) 458  
 Rusht, Edward 434  
 Russell, (Br.) 110  
 (Sis.) 110  
 Joseph 442  
 Solomon 442  
 Ryan, (Br.) 456  
 Rygel, (Br.) 478  
 Savage, (Br.) 131b, 146-7  
 Sadler, (Mr.) 174  
 Sayers, (Sis.) 294  
 E. 240, 244  
 Schell, (Br.) 358, 432  
 Schettler, Paul A. 364, 408, 424  
 Schleusen, George 442  
 Schoberlitz, (Mr.) 141  
 Schofield, (Gen.) 361  
 Scholderbrund, (Br.) 468  
 Schonfeldt, (Br.) 445  
 Scotland, Stewart (Sis.) 121  
 Scott, (Rev.Dr.) 485  
 (Miss) 473  
 John (Br.) 88, 183  
 Scovil, Alice (Sis.) 73, 80  
 L.N. (Br.) 73, 76, 79-80, 211  
 88, 88a  
 Secrist, Jacob F. 154  
 Sedgley, Kate 147  
 Sessions, P.G. (Eld.) 149, 160-1  
 Seward, (Br.) 357  
 Shaffer, J. Wilson (Gov.) 343-4, 364  
 Shannon, Adelia A. 373  
 Delilah 373  
 James 373  
 Sharkey, F.R. (Br.) 379, 466  
 Sharpe, John A. 328, 330, 343, 350, 355, 401-2, 444  
 John A. (Mrs.) 328, 331

Shaver, (Judge) 232  
 Shaw, (Br.) 352, 386-8  
 L. 402  
 C.B. 382  
 Sheets, E.F. 423  
 Sheffield, (br.) 314  
 Shell, (Mr.) 350  
 Sherman, (Gen.) 361  
 Sherrill, (Mr.) 20  
 John 379  
 Sherry, (Mr.) 424-5, 430, 434-7  
 Sherwood, (Br.) 103  
 Shipley, (Sis.) 185  
 Shirrell, John 331  
 Lewis 331  
 Shiverills, (Br.) 131a  
 Shofferd, (Br.) 141-2  
 Shorkey, (Br.) 257  
 Short, (Sis.) 451  
 Shorter, (Br.) 131b  
 Showell, John 398-9  
 Tom 472  
 Shumway, (Br.) 316  
 Shurtliff, (Mrs.) 354  
 Edith Laura 354  
 E. 354, 451  
 Vinson 102, 111-12, 115, 184, 251, 451, 454  
 Shutter, (Mrs.) 380  
 Silcock, (Br.) 77  
 Simmons, (Br.) 167, 359, 415, 419, 421-2, 434, 437  
 Simons, L. 452  
 Simpson, (Mr.) 324  
 R. (Capt.) 380, 465  
 Singleton, (Capt.) 35  
 Sirrine, Helen M. 81  
 Rachel T. 81  
 Samuel 324  
 Skidmore, Henry 353  
 Slater, (Sis.) 74  
 Small, W. 417  
 Smalley, J.M. 457  
 Smith, (Br.) 463, 481  
 (Br.) 95-6, 239-40, 242, 248, 269, 286, 304, 315, 359, 404, 406, 468, 488  
 (Col.) 365  
 (Mrs.)(Sis.) 147, 386, 406, 463  
 A.K. 417  
 A.L. 482  
 Anne (Sis.) 1632 45, 147



Smith, (cont.)

Caroline (Mrs.) 45  
 David 445, 454  
 Elias (Judge) 216-17, 252,  
 257-8, 267, 275, 278-9,  
 284, 289-90, 343, 345-7,  
 349, 357, 360, 364, 367,  
 370, 387, 394-5, 409-11,  
 418-20, 425, 440, 454, 457  
 E. (Mrs.) 457  
 Ella Eugenie 378-9  
 F.E. 305  
 Fred Granger 378-9  
 G. 131b  
 George A. (Pres.) 18-19, 89,  
 90, 92, 122, 173, 186, 196,  
 201, 204, 210, 220-1, 279,  
 345-6, 348-50, 352-4, 361-2,  
 366, 389, 402, 433, 435,  
 438, 442, 444, 450, 453,  
 470-1  
 Hyrum 30, 34, 36-7, 198  
 Harry Murdock 378  
 J.M. 468-9  
 Jennina (Mrs.) 45, 57, 131b  
 Jessie, 1833 45  
 Job 183, 187-8, 201, 215, 386  
 John 198, 251  
 John L. 214, 304, 313-15  
 Joseph (Pres.) 30-4, 36-7  
 Joseph F. 344, 392, 411  
 L. 173  
 Leonard J. 290  
 Lot 275  
 Mary (Mrs.) 45  
 Robert 365-6  
 S.H.P. 302-3, 411  
 Sophia 304  
 Thomas, 1802 45, 57, 117, 216  
 W.H.C. 301  
 W.O. 480  
 William J. 306  
 Smithies, (Br.) 110, 253, 287  
 (Sis.) 110, 287  
 Smoot, A.O. (Br.) 111-14, 117,  
 120, 231, 449  
 Snelgrove, E. (Eld.) 357, 362  
 Snow, (Br.) 115, 146, 211, 222,  
 414, 422, 430  
 B.L. 254  
 Bernard 204, 233, 304

Snow, (cont.)

Eliza R. 203, 211, 222  
 Eliza (Sis.) 236  
 Erastus (Br.) 124-8, 104, 182,  
 199-200, 217-18, 236, 241, 247,  
 251, 263-4, 269, 272, 316, 362,  
 366  
 James C. 278  
 Lorenzo 167, 199, 203, 207, 213,  
 216, 220-1, 224, 236, 241, 261,  
 353, 429  
 Lorenzo (Mrs.) 213  
 E. 364  
 Willard 95, 111-14, 125-7  
 William 93, 103, 107, 189, 228  
 Zerubabel (Judge) 125, 193, 261,  
 369, 370, 382, 393, 421, 429-30,  
 437, 475  
 Snider, Elsey 473  
 Snyder, (Mother) 110, 274-5, 352,  
 367, 399  
 George G. 298a-302, 304, 307, 310,  
 313-17, 320, 340-42, 404, 445-6,  
 472-3  
 G.W. 417  
 Henry 346, 351, 367-8, 430, 436,  
 444, 474  
 Jesse (Br.) 86  
 Samuel 187, 189, 224, 274, 285  
 Somers, A. (Mr.) 9, 23  
 Speed, (Br.) 405  
 Spencer, (Br.) 266, 283  
 C.V. 217, 221, 254, 284, 408, 423  
 D. (Eld.) 93, 96, 143-6, 148,  
 150-8, 160-2, 165, 166, 168,  
 170-1, 174-5, 177, 366  
 D. (Sis.) 217  
 Orson (Br.) 47, 66, 83, 96, 101-2,  
 182, 194  
 Snerry, H. 420  
 Spillsbury, (Br.) 188  
 Sprague, Samuel L. (Dr.) 250, 271,  
 281  
 Springer, (Br.) 357  
 Squires, Thomas 196  
 Staines, William (Br.) 187, 205-7,  
 211, 224, 242, 276, 364, 368,  
 396  
 William C. 268  
 Stalker, (Mr.) 483



Standish, (Br.) 249, 255, 259,  
350  
Stayner, C. (Capt.) 133, 464  
Stayton, (Br.) 458  
Steed, T. 343  
Steid, H. 359  
Stenhouse, Anelia Eliza (Sis.)  
140-1  
T.B.R. (Br.)(Eld.) 139-41,  
153-4, 158, 308, 310, 313,  
324, 352, 463  
Stephens, (Br.) 39, 312  
Steptoe, (Col.) 196, 228-9  
Stevens, (Mr.)(Br.) 25, 91, 432,  
462  
(Widow) 1-4, 7  
A.F. 380  
A.F. (Mrs.) 380  
C.M. 454  
Eleanor V. 376, 379  
Lyman 89  
Oren 17  
Walter A. 376, 379  
Stevenson, (Br.) 96, 266, 274  
(Mrs.)(Sis.) 266, 274  
Edward 358  
James 170-1  
Stewart, (Br.) 105, 341, 351,  
457  
A.T. 310  
Agnes (Mrs.) 45, 116  
Daniel 45, 63  
Elizabeth 130  
Ester 132  
George 45  
James 188  
Levi 249, 284, 295, 300, 346  
Margaret Ann 45  
Mary (Sis.) 157  
Stone, (Sis.) 190  
Story, (Capt.) 347  
Stout, Eli. H. 487  
Hosea (Br.) 300, 359, 386,  
410, 412, 420-1, 424, 472,  
490-1  
Strang, (Sis.) 151  
Stranger, (Br.) 360  
Stresner, (Mother) 351, 482  
Mary 389  
Mary Ann 383  
Matilda 361  
J. 381  
Sam. Wilkinson 401

Streeper, (cont.)  
W.H.S. 424  
William (Br.) 352, 358-9, 361,  
367, 370, 379, 383, 385, 389-90,  
397, 401, 403-4, 409, 418, 421-2,  
435-6, 438, 450, 455, 463-4,  
467, 476, 481, 485  
Street, E.T. 395  
Strickland, (Br.) 367  
(Judge) 416  
Stringfellers, (Mr.) 350  
Stringham, Bryant 295-7  
George (Br.) 414, 422, 490  
Studiman, (Br.) 140  
(Sis.) 140  
Such, Jane T. 44, 56  
Suffolk, (Br.) 363  
Sydney, (Br.) 155, 173  
Sylvester, (Br.) 488  
Taggart, (Mr.) 369  
Tait, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 43, 386  
John 389  
William 43  
Tanner, (Br.)(Mr.) 432, 472  
(Son) 472  
Taskell, (Br.) 437  
Tattersall, (Father) 256  
Taylor, (Mr.) 102  
(Father) 350  
(Mrs.) 448  
(Sheriff) 490  
C.R. 410  
Corydan 12-13, 16  
Cyrenus H. 31  
George 452  
Harriet Ann 425, 491  
Helena 344  
J.E. 491  
John (Br.)(Eld.) 34, 120, 122-3,  
244, 302-3, 305, 343-4, 352-4,  
358, 360, 365, 388, 404, 410,  
418, 425, 430, 436, 438, 442,  
465, 477, 480, 482-3, 489  
P. 430  
Sexton J. 447  
Sophia 344, 438, 461  
Stephen 418  
Thomas (Br.) 170-1, 347, 427,  
444, 446, 453, 468  
William 419  
Tayson, (Br.) 170-3, 177, 191  
Taysun, (Sis.) 269  
Andrew 203  
Mary Ann 159, 177



Teasdale, George (Br.) 442, 478  
 Neslin 446  
 Tempest, (Sis.) 401  
 James 357-8, 381-2, 384-90,  
 392, 395-402, 405-7  
 Tennant, Thomas 161  
 Thatcher, Moses 481  
 Thayre, (Br.) 481  
 Thomas, (Br.) 95, 97, 100-1, 103,  
 D.S. 110  
 Thomas 442  
 Thompson, (Br.) 487-8  
 George W. 81, 381  
 Helena 384  
 J. 454  
 Obadiah V. 81  
 Robert 94  
 Thora, W. 398  
 Thoraton, Levi 417  
 Thurber, (Bo.) 351  
 Tibbitt, (Br.)(Dr.) 415, 420  
 Tichenor, (Mr.) 445  
 Ticknall, (Br.) 155  
 Tickness, (Mr.) 23  
 Tildon, (Mr.) 400, 403  
 Tilford, (Judge) 457, 461, 463,  
 480  
 Tilley, (Br.) 310  
 Todd, (Rev.Dr.) 329, 332, 379  
 Tompson, J. 454  
 Toms, (Br.) 426  
 Tookey, (Br.) 479  
 Townsend, E.A.C. (Br.) 480, 484,  
 490  
 Traverse, (Br.) 373  
 Tristram, Lucy 456  
 Trowbridge, (Br.) 436-7  
 Trumbo, I.K. 434  
 Tuck, (Mr.) 457  
 Tucker, Orin 7-8, 18  
 Tullidge, (Mrs.) 313  
 E.W. (Eld.) 305-7, 310, 313,  
 317  
 Elizabeth 308, 313  
 Jane 313  
 Turnbull, George 165, 307-9  
 Turner, (Br.) 317, 368  
 Turpin, (Mrs.) 238  
 J. 188  
 Tussaud, (Madame) 131b

Tyler, A.P. 155  
 Chester 379  
 Daniel 155, 172, 433  
 Ure, (Br.) 107  
 James 248  
 Vallely, Ann 388  
 Margaret 368, 388  
 Vance, (Br.) 401  
 VanCott, (Br.) 366  
 (Sis.) 185, 247  
 John 144-5, 155, 158-9, 162, 171  
 VanVleet, William 374  
 Vernon, C.V. 176, 241  
 Vincent, (Br.) 346, 411  
 Vollera, (Dr.) 432  
 Wade, (Miss) 380  
 Francis 46  
 Henry 46  
 John H. 46  
 Mary (Mrs.) 46  
 Mary Ann 46  
 Rosanna 46  
 Wadsworth, (Br.) 482  
 Wagstaff, W. (Br.) 280, 447  
 Wakely, (Br.) 316  
 Walker, (Br.) 199, 350, 358, 402,  
 432  
 Henry 394  
 J.J. 350  
 James 288  
 Martha 303  
 Mary 303  
 W. 295  
 Wallace, (Br.)(Eld.) 127, 366, 443  
 (Prof.) 409  
 George B. 196, 207, 203, 337-8,  
 380, 387, 444  
 Walter, (Br.) 112, 187  
 Wandell, C.W. 137  
 Ward, (Br.)(Eld.) 159, 183, 312  
 David 46  
 Jonathan 46  
 Marcus L. 380  
 Susannah 46  
 William 46  
 Washington, George Q. 477  
 Watkins, Angelia 379  
 Daniel 339, 379  
 Eugenie Cutler 379  
 Harriet E. 379



- Watkins, (cont.)  
 Lucelia 368, 379, 422, 489  
 M. Cordelia 379  
 Mary Richards 379  
 Monroe 336, 379-80, 385, 466  
 Sarah W.R. (Mrs.) 336, 379, 489  
 Virginia Hamilton 379
- Watmore, (Sis.) 483
- Watson, Robert 83, 121
- Watt, George D. 150, 156, 173, 232, 251, 253, 273, 471
- Watters, (Mr.) 355
- Webster, (Capt.) 72, 77, 84  
 C. 2  
 John 187
- Weight, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 46  
 Emma 46  
 Frederick 46  
 George 46
- Weiler, (Br.) 342-3  
 (Sis.) 342-3
- Wells, Daniel H. (Genl.)(Major)  
 (Pres.) 32, 101-2, 220, 247, 255, 276, 329, 343-4, 353-5, 360-2, 364-6, 369-71, 382-3, 386, 388, 391, 394, 396-9, 408, 411-12, 419, 421, 425, 428, 433, 436-7, 447, 464, 463, 489, 491
- Welsh, (Mr.) 329
- Wen, (Br.) 155
- Wesley, (Mrs.) 470, 478
- West, (Br.) 131b
- Wheeler, Edward 387
- Wheelock, Cyrus H. (Br.)(Eld.)  
 42, 47, 51-4, 57-62, 64, 67, 70-1, 73-4, 88, 88a, 118-19, 121, 123-4, 126, 128, 131a, 176, 178, 234, 460, 484  
 Marion 234  
 Mary Ann (Mrs.) 44, 55-61, 222
- Wheelwright, Sophy 379
- Whitbanks, Spencer 105
- White, (Mrs.) 129  
 A.W. 433
- Whitehead, (Br.) 131a
- Whitford, Betsey 377
- Whitman, (Mrs.) 417
- Whitney, (Br.) 456
- Whittaker, (Br.) 489
- Whittall, (Br.) 312  
 H. 321
- Whorthen, Emily 469
- Wiggall, (Sis.) 175
- Wilber, B.S. 115
- Wilcox, Elizabeth 272  
 Emma 356  
 Maria 210  
 Walter E. 84, 117, 128-9, 185, 210, 240, 272, 356, 422, 483
- Willard, Levi (Mr.) 382, 404, 407
- Wilkins, David (Mr.) 131a, 269, 310
- Wilkinson, William 415
- Williams, (Mr.) 23, 281  
 Caroline 23  
 D.C. 195, 223  
 Ephraim 376  
 George 129  
 James 280  
 Minerva 223  
 Robert 155-6, 159-60, 301, 321  
 T.S. 96, 98, 132, 131-2, 134, 187, 190-6, 198-200, 203-8, 213, 216-18, 222-4, 227-8, 231-5, 237-42, 244-7, 249-51, 253-60, 264, 287, 302-3, 305, 310-14, 477  
 Thomas (Sis.) 223, 238, 302-3, 311-12, 314
- Williamson, (Mr.) 465  
 (Mrs.) 465  
 James 43  
 Margaret 43  
 Mary (Mrs.) 43  
 Thomas 43
- Willes, William 145
- Willie, (Eld.) 154
- Willis, William 272
- Wills, (Br.) 353
- Wilson, (Br.)(Mr.) 122, 128, 160, 162  
 John (Br.) 276-8, 280, 283, 285-91
- Winner, (Br.) 296
- Winchester, Benjamin 113
- Winder, (Br.) 123, 127  
 Elizabeth 237, 359, 415-16, 423, 430, 441, 449-50, 475-6, 489  
 J.R.(Jr.?) 259, 263, 422, 453, 458  
 John (Br.) 200, 207-8, 212, 214, 224-5, 227, 237, 267, 355, 395, 400, 403, 416, 442, 460, 470, 475, 485



- Winder, (cont.)  
     Willie 462  
 Winn, (Prof.) 446  
 Winslow, (Dr.) 464  
     A.S. 132  
 Winters, (Br.) 209, 243  
 Wiseman, Mary 472  
 Wolfe, (Br.) 473  
 Wood, (Br.) 36, 189  
     (Dr.) 118  
     Charles 338-9, 375  
     Elizabeth (Mrs.) 368, 375,  
         379, 422  
     Laura A. 223  
     Watson L. 338-9, 360, 362,  
         375, 379, 385, 467, 472  
     Daniel 454  
     George L. (Gov.) 391, 412,  
         447, 460, 475, 477  
     Stephen 192  
 Woodard, Jabez (Br.) 163-4, 169,  
     193, 196  
 Woodbury, (Br.) 246, 248  
 Woodhall, (Br.) 357  
 Woodhouse, John 463  
 Woodhull, (Mrs.) 471  
 Woodmansee, (Br.) 350  
 Woodruff, Wilford (Pres.) (Eld.)  
     86, 93-4, 99, 194, 196,  
     198, 207, 210-11, 220-1,  
     224, 264, 270, 273, 277,  
     287, 343, 345, 349-50, 352,  
     354, 359, 362, 369, 371,  
     381, 384, 386, 388, 390-1,  
     394, 396, 410, 413, 418,  
     441, 457-8, 466, 468, 479,  
     487-9  
     (Sis.) 242  
 Woolerton, (Sis.) 147  
 Woolley, Edwin D. (Br.) 97-8,  
     100, 102, 236, 293, 346-7,  
     349, 354, 356, 458  
     Ellen 211, 228  
     S.A. 260  
 Workman, (Eld.) 295  
 Works, J. 191  
 Worseman, M. 462  
 Wright, (Br.) 418, 433, 453  
     J. 367  
     Sarah (Mrs.) 46  
     Thomas 46  
 Wrigley, (Br.) 112  
 Yates, Margaret 44, 76  
 Young, (Sis.) 78, 131a  
     Alice 261  
     Brigham (Pres.) 18-19, 86, 88a,  
         94, 99, 101-9, 118, 125, 144,  
         146, 152-3, 156-7, 159-60, 162,  
         165-6, 168, 171, 173, 185-8,  
         191-6, 198, 208-9, 211-13, 215,  
         218-23, 226, 233-4, 237-9, 244,  
         245, 247, 249-53, 255, 257,  
         260-1, 265-7, 269, 271-4, 276-7,  
         280, 284-5, 287-8, 290, 293,  
         303, 305, 308-11, 314, 316,  
         329, 343-50, 352-5, 357, 361-2,  
         365-6, 370, 380-2, 389-90, 394-6,  
         398, 401-3, 406, 413, 417, 419,  
         421, 425, 428, 432, 440, 442,  
         450, 452-4, 463, 469-70, 477,  
         479-80, 486  
     Brigham, Jr. 324, 354, 361, 394  
     Clara 451  
     Dora 361  
     Emma 462  
     Grace, 1843 42  
     J.A. 174, 324, 343, 348  
     J.B. (Dr.) 470  
     James, 1782 42, 55-60, 380  
     Janett, (Mrs.) 42  
     Jessie, 1845 42  
     John, (Uncle) 203, 239, 268, 323,  
         337, 345-6, 356, 362, 365  
     Joseph 26, 30, 105, 155, 208,  
         212, 220-1, 224, 227, 233, 256,  
         265, 293, 381, 403  
     Joseph W. 124, 300, 348, 418,  
         430, 433, 455  
     Lorenzo D. 93, 100, 110, 205,  
         231, 233-5, 238, 463  
     Mary, 1841 42  
     Mary A. 356  
     Mary S. 475  
     Phineas 221  
     Seymour B. 302-3, 313  
     William 29  
     William G. 174



S. W. Richards  
A Journal Commencing April 10, 1839  
Richmond, Mass.

Wed. 10 Began to work for Uncle Wm Richards, Choped wood at the door in the forenoon, opened a potatoe hole in the afternoon

Thur. 11 Carried the potatoes into the barn & chopped some wood

Fri. 12 Rained all day sat in the house the most of the time

Sat 13 Emptied and filled the buck tub &c afternoon snowed

Sun. 14 Went home tended meeting and returned. snowed most of the day

Mon. 15 Opened a potatoe hole and carried them into the cellar boiled potatoes for the hogs Dug around the quince bushes and knocked dung in the meadow

Tues. 16 Helped wash and did some Chores about the house

Wed. 17 Put up water for lye, worked at the mill helped put up the circle saw and helped saw wedges & wheel barrow handles snowed all day but melted

Thur. 18 Put up fence around the Stevens lot with Grandfather (p.2)

Fri. 19 Went to the mill sawed plank for wedgees and helped saw 850 afternoon opened a potatoe hole bailed some for the hogs, carried some into the barn.

Sat. 20 Filled a barrel with cider in the hog house chamber for vinegar, carried the remainder of the potatoes into the barn helped clean up oats went home at night

Sun. 21 Tended meeting with father at Mr Cones came from there here took the horse & waggon went home & returned with Aunt Rhoda & sister Mariah.

Mon. 22 Put up fence around the pasture, filled up the potatoe holes

(a) The first of these is the question of the origin of the human race.

The second is the question of the origin of the human mind.

The third is the question of the origin of the human body.

The fourth is the question of the origin of the human soul.

The fifth is the question of the origin of the human spirit.

The sixth is the question of the origin of the human intellect.

The seventh is the question of the origin of the human will.

The eighth is the question of the origin of the human emotions.

The ninth is the question of the origin of the human passions.

The tenth is the question of the origin of the human faculties.

The eleventh is the question of the origin of the human powers.

The twelfth is the question of the origin of the human virtues.

The thirteenth is the question of the origin of the human vices.

The fourteenth is the question of the origin of the human sins.

The fifteenth is the question of the origin of the human crimes.

The sixteenth is the question of the origin of the human virtues.

The seventeenth is the question of the origin of the human vices.

The eighteenth is the question of the origin of the human sins.

The nineteenth is the question of the origin of the human crimes.

The twentieth is the question of the origin of the human virtues.

The twenty-first is the question of the origin of the human vices.

The twenty-second is the question of the origin of the human sins.

The twenty-third is the question of the origin of the human crimes.

The twenty-fourth is the question of the origin of the human virtues.

went to the mill, & picked up things about the house

Tues. 23 Went over to Mr Stevens & put up fence with Amos

Wed. 24 Took the banking away from the house set out rose bushes went to the mill sawed plank in two for wheel barrow handles counted 700 wedgees put them in the waggon & took them out again

Thur. 25 Went to the mill, sawed plank into with the hand saw helped saw 40 wheel barrow handles, afternoon went over to C Websters shop got 6 waggon hubs, and carried 700 wedgees up to Unc~~(e)~~P for Mr Beard (p.3)

Fri. 26 Spread some pomace, cleaned out the little house chopped slabs sharpened stakes Ploughed some for the first time around the Mulbury trees

Sat. 27 Went to the mill to work in the forenoon, afternoon rode ove(r) to Mr Stevens & back, ploughed part of the garden

Sun 28 Went home tended meeting at brother Cones and returned some rain in the afternoon

Mon. 29 Went to the mill with a Paddy after some plank returned went over to Mr Stevens left the waggon put the horse with thier(sic) teem, & drawed over a log then went to the Hackley corner & got a couple more afternoon sawed plank with father for shingles

Tues. 30 Took the horse & went after the waggon & down to Mr Crittend(en) and returned went to the mill & worked till noon afternoon dug in the garden & around the pieplant roots went to the mill & Helped load a load of timber for the pound April showers

May 1, 1839 Dug up the lillies & the sage roots & fixt a bed to set out the sage went to the mill & piled up blocks for shingles as fast as father & William sawed them came up & took the horses and went back (p.4)

Thurs. 2 Worked in the garden set out 100 sage roots made some more beds, took up & set out onions & other roots went to the mill with the



1839, May

S. W. Richards, p. 3

horses loaded a load of boards helpe(d) saw lath

Fri. 3 Helped butcher a hog in the forenoon, afternoon put up fence the west side of the pasture

Sat. 4 Went over to Mr Stevens with the horse & helped plough

Sun. 5 Went home and tended meeting at Uncle Ps (Pierson?)

Mon. 6 Went to Mr Stevens and ploughed with Amos dragged furrowed & dunged for potatoes

Tues. 7 Ploughed with Amos & his oxen west of the orchard

Wed. 8 Ploughed again with Amos at noon harnessed the (sic) the horse went to the mill & filled 3 barrels with cider ploughed in the afternoon

Thur. 9 Drawed off punice from back of the house into the meadow with Amos afternoon finished ploughing the garden and drawed manure out west of the orchard rained

Fri. 10 Helped Aunt Rhoda wash spread the manure on the garden and ploughed it again with the horse & made beds soaked 2 barrels at the brook (p.5)

Sat. 11 Ploughed with the horses at the mill, at noon put up fence the north side of the mill lot

Sun. 12 Tended meeting with Aunt Rhoda at Uncle P.

Mon. 13 Finished ploughing at the mill, afternoon dragged in the oats went to Mr Crittenden & got the dray

Tues. 14 Went to the mill peeled bark from the blocks & jointed shingles counted 15.00 sowed the hay seed on the oat ground

Wed. 15 Drawed manure with Mr Cone & Amos out on to the ploughed ground ploughed some

Thur. 16 Drawed manure with Amos went to the mill with the horse & waggon & filled 2 barrels with cider



1839, May

S. W. Richards, p. 4

Fri. 17 Drag(g)ed the peice of ground west of the orchard went to Mr Crittenden with the dray fixed the aparatus to farrow out with

Sat. 18 Furrowed out Cut Dropped & planted potatoes with 5 others

Sun. 19 Went to meeting at Mr Cones

Mon. 20 Ploughed with the horses before Mr Gastons house (p.6)

Tues. 21 Drawed out two loads of manure west of the orchard and planted them with egg potatoes afternoon planted seeds in the garden helped butcher the calf

Wed. 22 Drawed out a load of manure & planted 2 bushel of potatoes went to the mill filled 2 barrels with cider cleared out the shingle mill & helped saw blocks for shingles

Thurs. 23 Drawed 2 loads of manure for corn ploughed the peice by the bee house and some south of the barn helped Mr Cone: furrow out and get out 1 load of manure on to the corn ground

Fri. 24 Went to the mill & helped saw blocks and counted upwards of 3,000 shingles planted some potatoes

Sat. 25 Set out lettuce in the garden went to the mill & piled up shingles after noon helped plant the corn out west. bees swarmed Sent a letter to Franklin

Sun. 26 Went to meeting at the village with Grand father

Mon. 27 Ploughed on the hill afternoon rained cleared out the cellar went to the mill & packed up shingles (p.7)

Tues. 28 Ploughed the peice by the bee house furrowed it and dunged it in the hill for corn

Wed. 29 Helped Wm saw logs over in Mr Stevens lot afternoon planted some corn went to the mill helped Mr Ferry saw shingles



1839, May, June

S. W. Richards, p. 5

Thurs. 30 Ploughed on the hill in the forenoon, afternoon planted the corn by the bee house

Fri. 31 Set out onions carrots & cabbage stumps in the garden and ploughed on the hill

June 1, 1840 (?) Finished ploughing & furrowed out on the hill afternoon went to the show at the village

Sun. 2 Went to meeting with Aunt E at Uncle P

Mon. 3 Dug a hole through the cellar way finished cleaning out the cellar emptied & filled the buck tub helped Mr Ferry clean out under the horse stable carried the Cheese down cellar from the shop filled Fathers keg with cider &c

Tues. 4 Made fence around the bean lot with Mr Ferry afternoon planted beans with H Lawrence ripe strawberry(s) (p.10)

Wed. 5 Ploughed some below the barn went to the mill packed up shingles bored the holes for a couple of ladders rained the most of the day

Thurs. 6 Dug around the mulberry trees drewed sods into the barnyard worked in the garden some

Fri. 7 ~~Friday~~ (sic) Finished ploughing below the barn spread on 2 loads of mahure went to the mill get a load of wood & three from the pasture helped ridge the ground for ruta bagas About a fortnight rainy weather

Sat. 8 Went & carried up a load of plank & wedges for Mr Beard returned to the mill & loaded 1,000 brought them up to the house afternoon worked in the garden, churned

Sun. 9 Went to meeting at Mr Cones

Mon. 10 Drawed chips from the mill afternoon Churned and worked in the garden



1839, June

S. W. Richards, p. 6

Tues. 11 Drawed wood from the mill to the house and drawed the water out of the sistern and helped move it drawed in logs with the horse at the mill (p.11)

Wed. 12 Ashed the corn and planted some black potatoes got up the sheep to shear went to the mill got couple pails full of sand for mortar helped clear out the still house &c

Thurs. 13 Went to the still made some mortar helped fix the arch scoured & washed out the still and helped fill it made a fire cleaned out the low wine (?) tub put water into the heater brought in wood &c

Fri. 14 Went down & filled the still befor<sup>e</sup> breakfast after went to work on the road east

Sat. 15 Tended the still most of the time carried some casks to mill Elders Jesse Haven and Bradford arived here

Sun. 16 Tended meeting at Fathers with Brothers H & B in the evening at Sister N

Mon. 17 Tended the still run 2 charges of low wines

Tues. 18 Tended the still most of the day some chores about the mill.

Wed. 19 Took care of the still filled half a barrel with cider (p.12)

Thurs. 20 Tended the still and helped Uncle Wm saw plank for wedges

Fri. 21 Tended the still helped croscut boards for pickets with Edwin & Uncle Wm

Sat. 22 Went down and charged the still & washed the cap then returned and worked in the house Churned &c after which went down and tended the still Cut some wood

Sun. 23 Went to meeting at Uncle P

Mon. 24 Drawed cider to fill a couple of barrels went into the grove with Edwin Cut & pealed a birch tree carried the bark down to the still washed



1839, June, July

S. W. Richards, p. 7

out the still and cut up the bark and stillied it

Tues. 25 Worked in the saw mill with Edwin afternoon worked in the garden  
bushed the peas and planted some poled the beans &c

Wed. 26 Worked in the garden ashed the corn and potatoes Drawed cider to  
fill a barrel & other chores

Thurs. 27 Forenoon worked in the garden afternoon rained ground the  
sythes & chopped some wood (P. 13)

Fri. 28 Rained went to the mill sawed up shingle stuff with Wm & Mr  
Rosavelt afternoon worked in the sawmill with Wm drawed cider to fill a  
barrell

Sat. 29 Went to the mill with the horse & waggon & loaded 800 wedges  
returned & worked in the garden set out cabbage plants back of the barn  
Cut some wood at the door bees swarmed &c

Sun. 30 Tended meeting up town with Mother & Orpha Rece

July 1 Ploughed out corn with Orin Tucker & hoed some with Mr (sic)

Tues. 2 Ploughed out corn and potatoes with Orin Tucker hoed some potatoes  
with Mr Tucker evening went up to Uncle Peirsons & to Fathers

Wed. 3 Tended the sawmill the bees swarmed helped take care of them &c

Thurs. 4 In the morning went to the mill & got a keg of Alcohol afterwards  
went to Lenox with Amelia Orpha & Maria

Fri. 5 Made a bar post went to the mill got a load of slabs & put on the  
fence by the side of the road on the Stevens lot Took a load of shingle  
stuff from the south side of the mill (p.14) yard & carried it over to the  
mill got a load of wood and returned ploughed out some potatoes with  
Morgan Hinman

Sat. 6 Went with Uncle Wm & Mr Ferry over to widow Stevens & cut 3 elm trees  
for logs afternoon hoed potatoes & churned

The first part of the document discusses the importance of maintaining accurate records of all transactions. It emphasizes that every entry, no matter how small, should be recorded to ensure the integrity of the financial data. This includes not only sales and purchases but also expenses and income. The document further states that regular audits are necessary to verify the accuracy of these records and to identify any discrepancies or errors. It also mentions that proper record-keeping is essential for tax purposes and for providing a clear picture of the company's financial health to stakeholders.

The second part of the document focuses on the management of inventory. It describes various methods for tracking stock levels, such as using barcode systems or manual counting. The text highlights the importance of knowing the cost of goods sold (COGS) and how it relates to the total sales. It also discusses the need to monitor inventory turnover to avoid overstocking or understocking, which can lead to increased costs or lost sales opportunities. The document concludes by stating that effective inventory management is a key factor in maximizing profitability and ensuring the smooth operation of the business.

1839, July

S. W. Richards, p. 8

Sun. 7 Tended meeting at Fathers

Mon. 8 Drawed logs with Edwin from widow Stevens & helped saw strips to put on a picket fence & helped load shingles for E

Tues. 9 Tended the saw mill & hoed some ruta bagas

Wed. 10 Hoed potatoes with Mr Coner Tucker & Lawrence afternoon finished ploughing ours and Mr Tuckers one way drawed cider to fill 2 barrell

Thurs. 11 Went to the mill helped split up boards for fence worked in the sawmill &c

Fri. 12 Set out cabage plants & hoed some ruta bagas afternoon worked in the sawmill &c

Sat. 13 Went to work in the saw mill Cut 2 maple trees by the mill & cut off the logs helped draw them in with the horse washed out the still sawed up shingle stuff

Sun. 14 The folks went to meeting staid at home with Grandfather

Mon. 15 Worked at the sawmill helped saw lath (p. 15)

Tues. 16 Worked at the sawmill

Wed. 17 Forenoon worked at the mill afternoon hoed ruta bagas and worked in the garden

Thurs. 18 Ploughed Mr Tuckers potatoes & our corn by the shop & the ruta bagas afternoon helped finished hoeing Mr Tuckers potatoes

Fri. 19 Ploughed out a part of the potatoes and the corn and a part of Jonas Cones with Joseph finished hoeing the potatoes & the corn with Harry Lawrence

Sat. 20 Hoed out some of the ruta bagas went to the mill with the horse & waggon & got a load of brush to bush the peas afternoon ploughed out some of the beans & hoed some with Joseph



1839, July, August

S. W. Richards, p. 9

Sun. 21 Tended meeting at brother Cones

Mon. 22 Worked in the sawmill

Tues. 23 (left blank)

Wed. 24 Ploughed out the corn before Mr Gastons house with Joseph afternoon  
ploughed out a part of the beans & hoed some

Thurs. 25 Tended the saw mill

Fri. 26 Ploughed out the corn by the shop hoed some of it (p. 16) then  
went to the saw mill Received a letter from broth F

Sat. 27 Ploughed & hoed beans with Joseph

Sun. 28 Tended meeting at Fathers

Mon. 29 Finished ploughing & hoeing the beans with J

Tues. 30 Went over west beyond the hackley corners & got a load of chesnut (sic)  
sticks for posts then brought a load of chips from the mill & spread hay  
afternoon went over to widow stevens & got a load of logs then brought a  
load of barks from the mill & raked hay

Wed. 31 Hoed ruta bagas in the forenoon with Mr Murphy afternoon worked  
at the sawmill

August 1 Mowed, spread, raked, & got in hay with Mr Murphy helped through  
boys (?)

Fri. 2 Mowed in the forenoon afternoon raked & got in 4 loads

Sat. 3 Mowed & got in hay A Somers drowned in the Tolcot pond

Sun. 4 Went to meeting at Uncle Wm Peirsons

Mon. 5 Mowed in the forenoon afternoon spread & raked hay

Tues. 6 In the forenoon attended the funeral of A S afternoon got in hay  
(p. 17)

Wed. 7 Worked at haying



1839, August

S. W. Richards, p. 10

Thurs. 8 (Left blank)

Fri. 9 Rained in the forenoon went fishing with Mr Murphy afternoon dried and got in hay

Sat. 10 Worked in the sawmill sawed lath

Sun. 11 Contented myself at home

Mon. 12 Worked in the sawmill afternoon measured & put up a barrel of vinegar went to the mill & carried some pine plank over to the shingle mill

Tues. 13 Mowed in the forenoon, raked & got in 1 load

Wed. 14 (Left blank)

Thurs. 15 Mowed in Thomas Cones pasture, afternoon raked up & got in 2 loads at home The last

Fri. 16 Went & got 2 load of hay from T Cones lot drilled blasted & helped take rocks to pecies (sic) in the orchard afternoon rained went to the mill & worked

Sat. 17 Plastered the ruta bagas spread out the hay & got it in dug a bushel of potatoes &c (p. 18)

Sun. 18 Tended meeting at fathers

Mon. 19 Sawed lath at the saw mill afternoon mowed at the mill and raked up the grass

Tues. 20 Finished mowing in T Cones lot & got home 2 loads received a paper from Broth F

Wed. 21 Mowed a part of the oats at the mill

Thurs. 22 Worked in the sawmill afternoon finished cutting the oats

Fri. 23 Pitched off a load of hay picked the cucumbers went to the grove & cut some bushes & put up before the bee house turned over raked up & got in part of the oats



1839, August, September

S. W. Richards, p. 11

Sat. 24 Turned over raked up & got in the remainder of the oats

Sun. 25 Went to meeting at Uncle P

Mon. 26 Dug 1/2 a bushel of potatoes churned &c picked the cucumbers went to the mill finished sawing the log for lath got on another afternoon ~~fin~~ished (sic) about the mills

Tues. 27 Cut the oats & pulled up the thistles around the stump in the oat peice, then cut some grass north of the pond dug a few potatoes drew water to clean house went to Mr Cones with the Cow &c &c (p. 19)

Wed. 28 Helped butcher a sheep, churned, picked the cucumbers opened the hay at the mill Cut the flags in the meadow & dug a few potatoes raked up the hay

Thur. 29 Went to the mill cleared out the saw dust in the cider mill dug a few potatoes & burnt the flags

Fri. 30 Finished diging the egg potatoes brought them to the (sic) with the horse & waggon went to the mill & got the hay & oats and boiled potatoes for the hogs

Sat. 31 Went to the mill with the horse & waggon carried over 2 loads of fence posts to the burying ground by T Cones brought up 3 loads of wood to the house & sawed some oak plank

Sept. 1 Went to meeting at brother Cones

Mon. 2 Dug post holes between the road & barn yard gate Churned & picked the cucumbers

Tues. 3 Finished diging the holes south of the garden set a few posts afternoon drew wood from the mill

Wed. 4 Went to the mill with the horse & waggon finished sawing an oak log & some posts brought up a load of wood picked the cucumbers dug & boiled



1839, September

S. W. Richards, p. 12

potatoes sent a paper to Franklin (p. 20)

Thurs. 5 Finished seting the posts south of the garden with Wm & nailed on the top ribs picked the cucumbers & put a couple loads of pumice into the hog pen

Fri. 6 Dug 11 post holes north of the garden helped set the posts & filled a barrel with vinegar &c

Sat. 7 Choped wood & threw it under the wood house

Sun. 8 Tended meeting at fathers

Mon. 9 Dug potatoes & boiled for the hogs & dug post holes by the west fence picked the cucumbers & churned

Tues. 10 Went to the mill helped saw up stuff for window blinds & made a ladder, afternoon finished diging the post holes north garden

Wed. 11 Visited at Uncle S Deweys & Wm Peirson

Thurs. 12 Went to the mill helped put on a log & partly sawed it into lath afternoon drewed a couple loads of wood from the mill

Fri. 13 Drawed 3 loads of wood from the grove & 1 from the mill bored & hewed hubs to turn

Sat. 14 Drawed a load of wood from the mill & 2 from the pasture Choped some, churned &c (p. 21)

Sun. 15 Tended meeting at Uncle Peirsons

Mon. 16 Dug potatoes with Corydan Taylor has hired to Uncle Wm

Tues. 17 (Dittoed)

Wed. 18 (Dittoed) pulled a sheep skin

Thurs. 19 Worked in the saw mill, buted a log

Fri. 20 Dug potatoes with C. T.

Sat. 21 (Dittoed)



1839, September, October

S. W. Richards, p. 13

Sun. 22 Tended meeting at Uncle P

Mon. 23 Finished diging the potatoes buried 20 bush Cut the Corn stalks out west & part north

Tues. 24 Finished Cuting & binding the stalks, picked the pumpkins out west afternoon rained went to the mill sawed lath & fence posts

Wed. 25 Carried over a load of boards for the burying ground fence dug a few post holes with C. T. afternoon rained worked at the mill

Thurs. 26 Dug post holes and made fence with C.T. & Wm at the burying ground

Fri. 27 Forenoon worked at the mill afternoon carried the Gate over went to the furnace & got a pair of hinges made

Sat. 28 Went up town with C. T. & Uncle Wm to Mr Holgers & got poles (p.22) and put on the pound afternoon got in some pumpkins gathered the winter apples

Sun. 29 Tended meeting at fathers

Mon. 30 Rained began to clear out the cider mill drewed 2 loads of pumice & one of wood to the house

Oct. 1 Helped butcher a sheep & wash afternoon helped pick up stone on the oat ground & draw to the dam

Wed. 2 Went to the mill helped saw up stuff for wedges, picked up stone afternoon went over to widow Stevens & helped cut down a chestnut tree then went butnuting

Thurs. 3 Went over with Henry Gaston & got the log got the horse & went to Pittsfield with Cousin A & Sister Maria

Fri. 4 Worked at the mill afternoon picked up apples

Sat. 5 " " " saw mill cut up the corn by the shop & helped husked it helped fix the fence west of the barn drewed a load of pumpkins to the house



1839, October

S. W. Richards, p. 14

Sun. 6 Tended meeting at Uncle Peirsons

Mon. 7 Worked at the cider mill helped take up the press & the old post & put in a new one took in a load of apples &c (p. 23)

Tues. 8 Warmed water & soaked the presses helped put up the pump cleaned the cider room tub &c

Wed. 9 Worked in the cider mill &c took in apples (sic)

Thurs. 10 Helped wash pulled the turnips north of the house boiled potatoes for the hogs &c

Fri. 11 Got riged & started the cider mill ground 1 Cheese

Sat. 12 Worked at the mill Took in & shovled apples " 1. C

Sun. 13 Tended meeting at brother Cones

Mon. 14 Worked at the mill, shovled apples, filled barrels & took in apples " 2 C

Tues. 15 Sick all day took an emetic Cousin Albert P died in the eve

Wed. 16 Not very well worked in & about the house " 2. C

Thurs. 17 Worked about the house after noon attended the funeral

Fri. 18 Worked at the mill " 1. C

Sat. 19 (Dittoed) 1. C

Sun. 20 Went over to fathers gave Maria an Emetic afternoon went up to Uncle P Aunt Rhoda there very sick

Mon. 21 Worked at the mill " 1. C

Tues. 22 (Dittoed) " 2. C

(p. 24)

Wed. 23 Worked at the mill " 1. C

Thurs. 24 (Dittoed) 1. C

Fri. 25 (Dittoed) 1 1/2. C



Sat. 26 (Dittoed) Night watched with Aunt Rhoda  
Sun. 27 Went over to fathers afternoon tended meeting at Uncle P.  
Mon. 28 Worked at the mill 1. C  
Tues. 29 (Dittoed) 2. C  
Wed., 30, Thurs. 31, Fri. Nov. 1, (Dittoed) 1. C  
Sat. 2 (Dittoed) watched with Aunt R 1. C  
Sun. 3 Tended meeting at Uncle P  
Mon. 4 Worked at the mill 1. C  
Tues. 5, Wed. 6, Thurs. 7, (Dittoed) 2. C  
Fri. 8 (Dittoed) 1. C  
Sat. 9 (Dittoed) pulled & cut ruta bagas watched with  
 Aunt R (p. 25) 1. C  
Sun. 10 At Uncle P all day some snow  
Mon. 11 Worked at the mill 1. C  
Tues. 12 (Dittoed) 1. C  
 went to Col Rowleys & got a load of straw  
Wed. 13 Worked at the mill 1. C  
Thurs. 14 (Dittoed) 1. C  
 got the hogsheed out of the cellar & rinceed them  
Fri. 15 (Dittoed) 1. C  
 drawed some cider to the house  
Sat. 16 Got in the rutabagas & drawed cider to the cellar  
Sun. 17 Tended meeting at Uncle P  
Mon. 18 Drawed cider & vinegar to the cellar made 1. C  
Tues. 19 Worked at the mill drawed 2 loads of tanbark from Mr  
 Crittendon some snow



Wed. 20 Finished grinding the apples had 4 - 104 1/2. C

did all the shovleing & C. T. strawed the Cheeses afternoon carried the apples into the cellar from the wood house chamber

Thurs. 21 Drawed leaves from the grove to bank the cellar way afternoon took Gorge, Fords horse home to the south west part of West Stockberg (p. 26)

Fri. 22 Drawed wood from the mill Choped wood at the house & in the grove

Sat. 23 Drawed wood from the grove & pasture pulled a few beans on the hill in the pasture

Sun. 24 Staid at home snowed & rained all day

Mon. 25 Choped wood at the door went to T Cones & got a cow for beef went to the mill & got a load of cider

Tues. 26 Went to the mill got the cider out of the tub into hogsheads and rolled them into the lower room &c Choped wood & other Chores

Wed. 27 Choped wood at the door & went up to S Andrews

Thurs. 28 Cut & pealed a soft maple tree in the pasture drawed the beans to the barn & threshed them out made a fire under the arch and boiled the bark

Fri. 29 Worked in the saw mill & filled a barrel with cider

Sat. 30 Worked in the saw mill drawed a load of wood from W Cones lot & 1 from the mill

Decem. 1 Tended meeting at Uncle Wm Peirsons

Mon. 2 Drawed slabs from the mill Churned &c

Tues. 3 (dittoed) sawed some

Wed. 4 (Dittoed) (p. 27)



Thurs. 5 Drawed wood from Oren Stevens lot

Fri. 6 Choped wood at the door afternoon worked in the saw mill

Sat. 7 Carried wood into the wood house drawed wood from W. Cones  
lot & from the old cider mill

Sun. 8 Went to meeting at Uncle Peirsons

Mon. 9 Worked in the saw mill afternoon attended the funeral of  
Mr Austin had some snow in the night

Tues. 10 Worked in the saw mill

Wed. 11, Thurs. 12, Fri. 13 (Dittoed)

Sat. 14 (Dittoed) drawed 1 load of wood from the Benton lot

Sun. 15 Snowed & blowed all day, did the Chores

Mon. 16 Did the Chores & worked about the house, snow about 2 feet  
deep

Tues. 17 (Dittoed) & cut some wood at the door

Wed. 18 (Dittoed) helped clean out the shop and pounded some  
lobelia (?)

Thurs. 19 Did the Chores Choped some wood at the door

Fri. 20 (Dittoed) helped wash, Cut a little wood &c (p. 28)

Sat. 21 Broke a road to the mill & helped load a barrel of cider then  
broke a road north over the hill banked the house with snow

Sun. 22 Tended meeting at Uncle Peirsons, night snowed & blowed filled  
up the roads

Mon. 23 Helped wash churned &c Tended to the Chores

Tues. 24 Broke a road over the hill south did Chores about the house  
& pounded out 1 1/2 bushel of corn stuck a sliver under my finger nail  
2/3 as large as the nail



1839, December, 1840, January

S. W. Richards, p. 18

Wed. 25 Went to the mill & emptied 2 barrels of cider into hogshead & counted 5.00 wedgees Choped some wood at the house Chores

Thurs. 26 Went to the mill & got a basket & some tin measures boiled potatoes for the hogs & cut some wood did the Chores

Fri. 27 Had company did Chores about the house carried Mr Hinman to the village

Sat. 28 Snowed all day Cut a little wood & tended to the Chores

Sun. 29 Snowed and blowed all day did the Chores

Mon. 30 did the Chores & cut a little wood, quite cold.

Tues. 31 (Dittoed) shouled away the snow before the wood house peared & cut pumpkins to dry (p. 29)

Wed. Jan. 1, 1840 Did the Chores, Cut a little wood, went to the mill & got a rope, plain, screws &c

Thurs. 2 Did the Chores Cut a little wood very cold

Fri. 3 (Dittoed) went to Mr Tuchers got him & butchered the cow & carried it into the shop

Sat. 4 Cleaned off the barn floor threshed a flooring of oats should a road out to get to the village

Sun. 5 Went to Uncle P Elders Burnham & Duke arrived there had a meeting in the evening stayed all night

Mon. 6 Threshed oats & did the Chores

Tues. 7 Helped wash in the forenoon Elder B Young arived here. Then went to the village & got Elder G A Smith and the trunks boiled potatoes for the hogs, did the Chores

Wed. 8 Did the Chores Cut some wood afternoon went with Brigham to Uncle P from there to fathers and to meeting in the eve at the schoolhouse B. Y. preached staid at fathers all night (p. 30)



1840, January

S. W. Richards, p. 19

Thurs. 9 Did the Chores, helped wash, Cut some wood, threshed some oats, put up a bed sted eve Cut sassage meat

Fri. 10 Did the Chores, pounded out 1 1/2 bush of corn, cut some wood went to the village just at night & attended the meeting Elder Burnham preached in the meeting house

Sat. 11 Tended to the Chores, threshed some oats, Cut some wood &c

Sun. 12 Tended meeting at Uncle Peirsons

Mon. 13 Helped wash did the Chores, smoked meat Cut wood

Tues. 14 Split up wood at the wood house threshed some kept a smoke

Wed. 15 Did the Chores, threshed some oats & kept a smoke

Thurs. 16 (Dittoed) Cut some wood & threshed some oats

Fri. 17 Elders B Young & G Smith left here Cut some wood & threshed some very cold 35 degrees below zero at 5.6clock in the morn at West Stockberg

Sat. 18 Threshed oats Tended to the Chores, quite Cold

Sun. 19 Went to meeting at Uncle Peirsons

Mon. 20 Boiled potatoes for the hogs carried them down cellar Choped wood, did the Chores &c

Tues. 21 Choped wood & tended to the Chores helped put the (p. 31) hog in the sleigh went & carried it up to J P Nickalsons

Wed. 22 Went to Mr Nichalsons & got the hog, then went to the mill & helped load 1.000 wedges threshed 1 flooring of oats & tended to the Chores, snowed all the afternoon & night / upward of 4 feet deep

Thurs. 23 Stormed in the morning, got a very bad cold which affects my finger that I hurt the 24 of Dec very bad put a poltice on it went home & spent the day returned at night

Fri. 24 Tended to the Chores & threshed oats Tended meeting at the village

The first part of the book is devoted to a general introduction to the subject of the history of the English language. It begins with a discussion of the early history of the English language, from its roots in the Germanic languages to its development as a distinct language. The author then discusses the influence of Latin and French on the English language, and the role of the English language in the development of the English nation. The second part of the book is devoted to a detailed study of the English language in the Middle Ages. It begins with a discussion of the early Middle Ages, from the fifth to the tenth century, and then continues to the late Middle Ages, from the eleventh to the fifteenth century. The author discusses the changes in the English language during this period, and the influence of the Norman Conquest on the English language. The third part of the book is devoted to a study of the English language in the modern period. It begins with a discussion of the early modern period, from the sixteenth to the eighteenth century, and then continues to the late modern period, from the nineteenth to the twentieth century. The author discusses the changes in the English language during this period, and the influence of the Industrial Revolution on the English language. The book concludes with a summary of the main points discussed in the previous chapters.

1840, January, February

S. W. Richards, p. 20

in the eve Elder B preached upon the Coming of Christ

Sat. 25 Threshed all day & did the Chores

Sun. 26 Tended meeting at Uncle P

Mon. 27 Did the Chores helped wash finished threshing the oats

Tues. 28 (Dittoed) Cut some wood went to the mill got the tar pot kettle  
& hay knife, mowed all day cracked butternuts in the eve

Wed. 29 Did the Chores & cut a little wood rained a good part of the day & night

Thurs. 30 rained all day did the Chores sat in the house the most of the day

Fri. 31 Broke a road out through Mr Gastons lot, brought 4 bl (sic) from  
Gastons went to the mill after an awl boiled potatoes for the hogs & carried  
them down cellar. Chores (p. 32)

February 1, 1840 Tended to the Chores & cut wood eve went over to fathers &  
staid night

Sun. 2 Went to meeting with father at Uncle Peirsons

Mon. 3 Tended to the chores, Cut some wood & put a frame on the bedsted  
to put up curtains &c

Tues. 4 Forenoon did Chores & cut wood. afternoon visited at fathers with  
Cousin Levi returned in the evening

Wed. 5 Tended to the Chores, Went to the mill & got the funnel/& paill,  
drawed & helped carry cider out of the cellar to fill 4 barrels, went to the mill  
& brought up 2 hubs on my back eve went home & tended speaking School at the  
School house staid over night

Thurs. 6 Came from fathers did the Chores & cut wood in the forenoon after-  
noon Choped wood with father & Joseph in Mr Sherrils woods, spent the eve  
at Mr Ferry. rained in the night



1840, February

S. W. Richards, p. 21

Fri. 7 Tended to the Chores & Cut wood at the door quite warm & pleasant  
eve gave aunt Rhoda a steam rained in the night

Sat. 8 Tended to the Chores, shelled some corn for the hens pounded & picked  
over pepper boiled potatoes for the hogs & carried them (p. 33) down cellar  
rain & foggy. warm

Sun. 9 Tended meeting at Uncle P warm but cloudy rained in the night

Mon. 10 Helped wash. shelled 1/2 bush corn for the hens, did the Chores &c  
rain and foggy. streams high

Tues. 11 Tended to the Chores & cut wood, Pleasant but cold Snow is hard  
2 lambs, went home in the eve staid over night

Wed. 12 Tended to the Chores & cut wood pleasant

Thurs. 13 (Dittoed) sifted meal & rye flour.

Fri. 14 (Dittoed) at the door, cut down & cut up a tree in the grove

Sat. 15 Cut down & cut up a tree in the grove. split up chunks at the door,  
Chores.

Sun. 16 Tended meeting at Uncle Peirsons also singing concert at the meeting  
house in the eve.

Mon. 17 Cut some wood & chores about the house boiled potatoes for the  
hogs & carried them down cellar.

Tues. 18 Did the chores went fishing on the pond. afternoon pounded some  
pepper &c Evening tended meeting at the village. Elder Burnham preached.  
cloudy & rainy. (p. 34)

Wed. 19 Tended to the chores went to the mill to see about the water. began  
to dig in the south west corner of the meadow for (h)our. eve went home  
warm & foggy

Thurs. 20 Went to the mill to see to the water, dug for cur & tended to the



1840, February

S. W. Richards, p. 22

chores snow melts fast streams high

Fri. 21 Tended to the Chores dug for our dug about 8 feet came to water

Sat. 22 Went to the mill to see about the water Cut some wood & picked up things about the house, warm & foggy

Sun. 23 Went to meeting at Uncle Peirsons, warm & cloudy rain in the night  
A good part of the snow gone

Mon. 24 Helped wash, made a couple of racks in the barn yard. Chores &c

Tues. 25 Cut up & boiled the cows feet. strained the oil &c afternoon helped grind the ax went into the woods & cut some wood eve tended meeting at the village Elder burnham preached

Wed. 26 Boiled potatoes for the hogs Pounded out 3 bush of corn run the waggon out of the barn brushed it up greased the wheels rubed up an old harness after oiling it &c (p. 35)

Thurs. 27 Cut wood in the pasture over the hill with Mr Ferry. P. M Chores

Fri. 28 (Dittoed) Chores

Sat. 29 Forenoon worked by the smoke house diging out & breaking to peices stones afternoon, chopped wood in the pasture

Sun. March 1, 1840 Tended meeting at brother Cones

Mon. 2 Cut wood in the pasture, went to the mill & put on a couple of plank at the dam. Chores

Tues. 3 Boiled potatoes for the hogs, picked over apoles. heat water & put up for lye stuffed the side of a horse collar &c. &c.

Wed. 4 Emtyed & filled the beach tub, went up to Uncle Peirson with the horse & drawed home a stone boat, put up water for lye Pounded a few clothes for Sister Rhoda.

Thurs. 5 Choped wood in the pasture. filled a bed with straw

Fri. 6 (Dittoed) Chores



1840, March

S. W. Richards, p. 23

Sat. 7 (Dittoed) Chores.

Sun. 8 Tended meeting at fathers staid in the eve with Sisters Butler & Peirson

Mon. 9 Helped wash & put up fence by the side of the road south of the house  
(p. 36)

Tues. 10 Forenoon chopped wood in the pasture. afternoon most sick with a cold  
sat in the house part of the time. tended to the chores

Wed. 11 Chopped wood in the pasture. went to the village & back

Thurs. 12 Chopped wood in the pasture Calf.

Fri. 13 Drawed wood for Fathers folks, 5 loads Chores

Sat. 14 Cleaned up the oats with Mr Williams fanning mill & carried them into  
the wood house chamber boiled a pot of potatoes for the hogs worked on the  
ledge of stone by the blacksmith shop & other Chores about the house

Sun. 15 Tended meeting at Fathers eve singing school at the school house

Mon. 16 Went into the grove cut a stick & hewed out a trough for the calf  
went to the mill &c afternoon chopped wood in the pasture

Tues. 17 Snowed quit work went home & spent the day Mary Dewey & Caroline  
Williams visited there

Wed. 18 Was about home apart of the time, went to the Village

Thurs. 19 Spent the day at sister Nancys and night

Fri. 20 Went from there up town visited at Mr Somers & Tickness tended  
speaking school at the school house in the eve (p. 37)

Sat. 21 Got Uncle Wms horse & waggon & visited with mother at Grandmother  
Deweys

Sun. 22 Tended meeting at Uncle Peirsons

Mon. 23 Grandfather was taken sick, went from Fathers up to Uncle Peirson



1840, March, April

S. W. Richards, p. 24

& let them know it want with them down there staid a spell then went home

Tues. 24 Snowed most all day. evening took a sleigh ride over to Uncle S. D. with a number of others.

Wed. 25 Went down to uncle Wm staid and took care of g. Went & carried Henman to the village came around & took mother carried her down there, eve went up to Uncle P. & staid all night.

Thurs. 26 Went down to Uncle Wm. & staid there watched a part of the night with mother & Nancy

Fri. 27 Began to work for Uncle Wm hired out for the summer went & carried mother home Tended to the Chores & helped take care of G

Sat. 28 Rained some harnessed the horses went to the mill & got a load of wood & got got (sic) a load in the grove Cut some wood Chores helped tend upon Grandfather. (p. 38)

Sun. 29 Helped take care of Grandfather Tended to the Chores He died about 1/2 past 9 in the eve after a severe sickness of one week lacking a few hours

Mon. 30 Made preparation some about the house for the funeral rained most of the day. Cut a little wood.

Tues. 31 Went down to the mill & helped bring up the coffin took the horse & waggon went to the mill & got the box to put the coffin in & some boards. funeral at 1 oclock eve went to the village with Edwin

Wed. April 1 Helped wash & boiled potatoes for the hogs Chores

Thurs. 2 Pounded out 2 bushel of corn split a few railes & Dug some around the ledge of rockes by the shop About 3 inches of snow the greater part went off before night.

Fri. 3 Cut down & cut up an apple tree by the blacksmith shop Tended to the



1840, April

S. W. Richards, p. 25

Chores & pared apples in the eve.

Sat. 4 Helped Mrs Cone wash. afternoon ~~dug~~ up and set out Apples trees with bro Cone & Uncle Wm.

Sun. 5 Tended meeting at Uncle Peirsons Elder Smith from Caanan/preached  
(?)  
(p. 39)

Mon. 6 Did some Chores white washed the kitchen over twice filled a straw bed helped put up a bedsted &c

Tues. 7 Set out trees all day with brother Cone & Uncle Wm dug them up first Apples trees, ash & elm Went to the village in the eve. meeting

Wed. 8 Boiled potatoes for the hogs Cut and piled up some wood in the wood house measured the Stevens lot with Uncle Wm drewed cider & carried out of cellar to fill 2 barrels

Thurs. 9 Sawed & split up logs for wood with father in Mr Nortons woods went home & took an emetic in the eve got along very well went to work the next morning A journal of just a year -----

Fri. 10 Worked at the mill a part of the day to fix the saw mill

Sun. 12 A funeral sermon preached at Uncle P by Elder Burnham

Mon. 13 helped wash &c. 14th open(e) d a potatoe hole & carried them into the barn took away the banking around the house the 15th commenced working in the saw mill & sawed there alone untill now the 22nd during which time Wm has been doctering Mr L Hinman therefore gone from home The 22 gave Sister Rhoda a steam after taking an Emetic In the eve of the 17 Maria Joseph Henry Levi & Susan Peirson (p. 40) were baptised Sunday the 19 A church was organised at the village. Worked in the mill the most of the time untill This day  
Saturday May 1--1840.

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

S. W. Richards  
Journal of travels to Nauvoo  
Commencing 1843  
Book 2

I Samuel was born in the town (of) Richmond State of Massachu(etts)  
(book torn) in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred & twenty  
four on the ninth day of the eighth month called August.

My parents belonging to the Congregationalists I was brought up  
strictly after the order of that sect. When at the age of about 11  
years I experienced a change (called religion) (sic) under the preaching  
of the Methodist order From that time forth I felt an interest in the  
cause of truth and my desires for righteousness were increased and I  
began to take pleasure in living according to the principles of right as  
they (p. 3) were enforced upon my mind, when by the goodness of God in  
the summer of 1836 I was permitted to hear the sound of the Gospel by the  
voice of Joseph Young an Elder in the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter  
day Saints but by the world called Mormons, which Church was organized  
in the State of New York on the 6th of April 1830 by commandment of the Lord.

Some time elapsed before I again had the privelege of hearing the  
truth of God spoken of by one of that Society nor did I untill the return  
of my Father from Kirtland Ohio in the fall of 1837, where he had been  
ane (and?) embraced the faith of that Society. (p. 4) He having been  
ordained to the office of an High Priest commenced preaching the faith  
of Christ to that township though by most of them it was rejected, it was  
hartily received by some of his connexion.

Haveing become satisfied with the doctrine which believed from the  
first I united with them by being baptized in water for the remission of  
sins the 14th of Oct. 1838 which ordinance I received at the hand of my



father, and was confirmed by him the same day

Ever after I continued in the enjoyments of the blessings of the Gospel of peace

Though several were baptized at (p.5) different times they were not organized into a branch.

We were occasionally visited by Elders traveling in that region untill the winter of 1839 when Elder James Burnham came to us and commenced preaching in West Stockbridge the adjoining village where he obtained quite a number of converts to the faith of Jesus Christ and were baptized according to the gospel.

As he was about to leave to return home it was deemed proper to organize them into a branch and the members of Richmond to unite with them which was done and called the Union branch of Richmond and West Stockbridge.

(p. 6) From that time forth we had Ministers ordained among us who continued to instruct us in the right ways of the Lord and build us up in the most holy faith while the gifts and blessings of the Gospel were made manifest in our midst The Spirit of the Lord was with us to the convincing of others of the truth of God's work who united with us. Traveling Elders frequently called upon us and strengthened us in faith

On the 13th of June 1841 a special conference was called for the purpose of transacting business and W. Richards, (one of the twelve) presided (p. 7) Several ordinations took place at this time. Myself being ordained to the office of a Priest I soon commenced my official duties among them and continued to preach, and exhort the Saints to perseverance and faithfulness in well doing. Remained with them untill the fall of 1842 when I left for the state of New York on business but returned



in about two Months & started for the state of Connecticut and spent the winter traveling in the western part of the state

April 1st Met with & preached to the bretheren in Danbury, and on the 15th preached to the bretheren in Norwalk, and on the Sabbath following preached in the Masonic hall at Bridgeport and from there returned home which was about the first of May. The 12th of May started for the state of Vermont and in the month of June preached in the village of East (p.8) Arlington. From there continued to go northward untill I arrived at Woodstock where I stoped and preached for several weeks also in Bridge-water, & in Pomfret. From there went to Williamstown where after preaching two discourses 2 presented themselves for baptism viz Miss Mary Martin & Mrs Silome Parker after which I returned towards home, was taken sick with the typhus fever and delayed for sometime but upon geting better continued my journey by way of West Cummington where I stoped and preached to the bretheren in that place after which I took Rail Road and arrived at home the next day being about the last of Sept. Soon as my health would allow I engaged with the family makeing preparations togather with the saints. were prospered exceedingly insomuch that we bid farewell to (p. 9) Richmond friends who mourned while we rejoiced to leave home and kindred at 2 oclock Oct 24th 1843 for the City of Nauvoo.

#### A Short sketch of the journey to Nauvoo.

Left Richmond 2 oclock the 24th of Oct. & arrived in Greenbush at 5 in the eve. crossed by ferry to Albany & went on board the Rome bound for buffalo and shoved out from the dock about 5 P. M. the next day being the 25th Thursday 26th Passed Schennectiday about day-light. Went ahead at a rapid rate passing Little Falls, Utica Syracuse, Montazuma Palmyra



1843

S. W. Richards, p. 29

& on Monday the 30th arrived at Rochester Tuesday the 31st passed Lockport and on Wednesday Nov 1st at 11 oclock arrived in Buffalo. (p. 10) At 2 oclock P. M. left Buffalo on board the steamer Comodore Perry for Cleveland. Touching at Erie and Fairport we reached Cleveland on Friday the 3rd at one Oclock P. M. haveing had a very rough passage. Left Cleveland by canal and on Saturday the 4th arrived at Akron the shire town of Summit Co. being the highest place in the state from thence continued our journey, (being delayed some by ice) untill Tuesday eve 6 oclock the 7th of Nov arrived at Beaver on the Ohio river 144 miles from Cleveland.

There shiped on board the steamer Clipper and started for St. Louis Wednesday morn at day break. Thursday night stoped at Pourtsmouth and on Friday the 10th arrived at Cincinati. Left Cin. on saturday & (p. 11) reached Louisville Sun. Morn. At 2 oclock rode over the falls being the 12th of Nov. 1843 Tues. Morn at daybreak entered the Mississippi river. On Wednesday within 60 miles of St. Louis found ourselves stuck on a sand-bar in a few hours succeeded in geting off and arrived at St. Louis Wednesday eve being the 15th of Nov. At 2 oclock on Thursday left on board the Boreas landed at Keokuck from there by land to Nauvoo the 19th of Nov. where we were welcomed by many friends to the City of the Saints.

We succeeded in obtaining a house 1 1/4 miles East of the Temple to which place we removed the next morning, assisted by Cousin Wm. Young and Brother Franklin. (p. 12) Finding ourselves now located in the City of Nauvoo we were satisfied to a good degree, with the prosperity which had attended us and our hearts were made glad, that the desires thereof had thus far been satisfied.

I immediately engaged in the common duties of life & continued therein,



partaking of the priveleges and blessings peculiar to the saints, their society, particularly of the young haveing joined with the choir, which was highly esteemed and enjoyed The voice of the Prophet I had long desired to hear and was now favored with his frequent instructions in common with the saints.

At the age of 19 years & 5 months I was (p. 13) On the 7th of January 1844, I-was ordained into the Quorums of seventies by bro Joseph Young and council, from which course many blessings were derived.

The Church now seemed to prosper and increase in Union and faith

Much instruction and doctrine was frequently given to the Church by Presidents Joseph & Hyrum Smith who appeared more than usualy engaged for the saints, but notwithstanding their zeal for the spiritual prosperity of the people Evil spirits began to disturb the peace of the saints. It was soon ascertained that there was a conspiracy for the destruction of the Smiths, but upon public announcement it seemed to abate for a time (p. 14) The 6th of April drawing near preperations were being made for the annual Conference of the Saints. The Grove a little East of the Temple was selected for the meeting ground, seats were made, and necessary arrangements for the congregation.

I anticipated much haveing never yet been in a conference of the Saints, Nor were my anticipations in vain.

The Morn of the 6th arrived and a vast concourse of people were assembled on the ground, the Prophet, Patriarch, and most of the Twelve were present. Much instruction was given to the Church dureing the Conference. President Rigdon spoke (p. 15) the Major part of two days upon the text "The Church of Christ", which was then before him. In an eloquent manner



he traced it in its various windings from its organization untill the present time, bringing into view the foundation of kingdoms, laws, governments, &c showing that he who was subordinate to the laws of God was far above the laws of Man that they could not reach him & were not for him, but for transgressors.

The Prophet and others participated in the exercises of the Conference giving instruction rather than occupying the time in adjustment of differences which was thought would be the case. Dr Foster attempted to intrude upon the congregation near the close by speaking in defence of his character (p. 16) which he thought had been injured by the Prophet and others who had exposed his career to the public. There being but little attention paid to him he found his labour was in vain and ceased.

The Conference closed having had a joyful time together being made glad by the spirit of God which was with them.

The time will long be remembered it being the last conference of the church at which the Prophet Joseph presided. (p. 17)

Soon after the Conference was over a church was organized in the city by William and Wilson Law Robert and Charles Foster, Iving Cole and others for its leaders. Secret Meetings were held by them that they might the better lay their plans to destroy the Smiths. Upon consideration they deemed it advisable to issue a Paper from the City that they might the more extensively prejudice the Public mind against us and bring destruction upon the city. About the first of June the first paper was issued, called the "Nauvoo Expositor. Its principles being false, and design to bring our Enemies upon us, it was on the 8th of June taken into consideration the Printing of said paper by the City (p. 18) Council and after Proper deliberation was

The first of these is the fact that the British government had no direct interest in the affairs of the East India Company. The Company was a private enterprise, and its success or failure was a matter of private concern. The government's only interest was in the revenue which the Company paid to the Crown.

1711-1712

The second of these is the fact that the British government had no direct interest in the affairs of the East India Company. The Company was a private enterprise, and its success or failure was a matter of private concern. The government's only interest was in the revenue which the Company paid to the Crown.

The third of these is the fact that the British government had no direct interest in the affairs of the East India Company. The Company was a private enterprise, and its success or failure was a matter of private concern. The government's only interest was in the revenue which the Company paid to the Crown.

The fourth of these is the fact that the British government had no direct interest in the affairs of the East India Company. The Company was a private enterprise, and its success or failure was a matter of private concern. The government's only interest was in the revenue which the Company paid to the Crown.

The fifth of these is the fact that the British government had no direct interest in the affairs of the East India Company. The Company was a private enterprise, and its success or failure was a matter of private concern. The government's only interest was in the revenue which the Company paid to the Crown.

The sixth of these is the fact that the British government had no direct interest in the affairs of the East India Company. The Company was a private enterprise, and its success or failure was a matter of private concern. The government's only interest was in the revenue which the Company paid to the Crown.

The seventh of these is the fact that the British government had no direct interest in the affairs of the East India Company. The Company was a private enterprise, and its success or failure was a matter of private concern. The government's only interest was in the revenue which the Company paid to the Crown.

The eighth of these is the fact that the British government had no direct interest in the affairs of the East India Company. The Company was a private enterprise, and its success or failure was a matter of private concern. The government's only interest was in the revenue which the Company paid to the Crown.

The ninth of these is the fact that the British government had no direct interest in the affairs of the East India Company. The Company was a private enterprise, and its success or failure was a matter of private concern. The government's only interest was in the revenue which the Company paid to the Crown.

1844, June

S. W. Richards, p. 32

declared to be a nuisance.

On Monday the 10th Council again convened at which time an Ordinance was passed for the distruction of the press. 3 hours were allowed for its removal after which the Marshall with his Possee opened the building and took the Press and Type into the street where they were destroyed.

Its owners and others who belonged to the new Church immediately commenced raiseing an excitement in this and neighborings towns by leaving the place and circulating false reports. Writs were issued against several of the leading Men of the Council, with the Mayor and on Sat, 15th by writ of habeus corpus was tried before (p. 19) the Municipal Court of Nauvoo and honorably acquitted, but to appease the wrath of the Mob (who were now fast collecting.)

Monday, 17 They were brought before Esq. Wells the County Magistrate for Riot &c. but no case being made out against them they were again discharged. A messenger was now sent to the Governor (as also there had been one before,) to inform him of the state of affairs. Large numbers of the Mob were collected at Warsaw, and Carthage, threatening immediate destruction to the city. Measures were immediately entered into for the saftey of the City and on Tues. 18th (p. 20) By order of the Major General, the Legion paraded at 9 oclock at the Masonic Temple armed and equiped prepared to stand in our own defence. Marched to the Mansion where from the top of a frame which had just been erected the Legion was addressed by the Lieut. General, (Joseph Smith) Resolutions &c. passed by the Mob party were now read, The Lieut. General by virtue of his office now called for volunteers to come to our assistance, and at 2 oclock were dismissed untill the hour of 4 P. M. At 4 oclock the Legion again paraded when it was made known that every man



1844, June

S. W. Richards, p. 33

was required to obey the orders of their several officers under the penalty of martial law. (p. 21) Guards were now posted to see that no Enemy should approach near the City from any quarter. (sic) About an hour by sun the troops were dismissed to appear again on the ground at 8 oclock the next Morn.

Wed. 19 At 8 oclock the Legion again paraded. This day several companies arrived in the City for the Protection of the same. A large company from Iowa one from LaHarpe also from Augusta About 2 oclock, dismissed untill 4. At 4 the Legion were again on the ground, when it was publicly announced that all property in the City was in the hands of the Maj. General and would be disposed (p. 22) of at the best advantage for Citizens and troops. The City being under the strictest order of Martial Law. at the usual hour the Legion was dismissed to appear on the ground at 8 oclock the next Morn.

Thurs. 20 At 8 oclock the Legion were again on parade. Troops continue to arrive at the City from various parts, Warsaw, Job, Creek, Camp Creek, &c. The troops were dismissed at the usual hour to meet again at 5 oclock. Met at the hour appointed and after exercise were dismissed untill the next day.

Fri. 21 The horsemen belonging to the 1st (p. 23) Cohort paraded at the usual hour and at one oclock the 2nd Cohort were on the ground soon after which a letter was received from the Gov. who arrived at Carthage 1/2 past 8 in the Morning. The Legion was immediately dismissed to await for further orders. News soon arrived that the Guard were fired upon near the Mound by a party of the Mob. A company of horsemen immediately started for the place but the Mob had retreated. About ten oclock in the eve, the guard were again disturbed by the discharge of a gun upon them. 2 companies of horsmen



1844, June

S. W. Richards, p. 34

immediately left for the place, but all was quiet. (p. 24) A delegation was sent to the Governor after the Receipt of his letter, consisting of 3, John Taylor, Dr. Burnhisel and Mr Bonny.

Sat. 22 All was still in the City.

Sun. 23 About 3 in the morning a letter arrived from the Gov. demanding Gen. Smith and others to give them selves up, also that he disperse the troops and send them home, which was immediately done. Gen. Smith and others secreted themselves. Officers soon arrived to arrest them, when upon consideration, haveing received the Gov. pledge for protection, they surrendered themselves into the hands of the officers. / Markham Cooledge and others left for Carthage but the principle part waited untill

Morn

Mon./24. Nov. 1843? When Joseph and Hiram, with about 30 others started for Carthage arrived within about 4 miles of the place when met by a company coming to the City, after the state arms by the Gov. orders. General Smith and his company returned with them to see that they were given up according to the Gov. orders. After they were collected Joseph and his company were escorted to Carthage by Capt. Dunn and his Company, and taken to the Governors quaters (sic) (p. 26)

Tues. 25 All was quiet in Neuvoo.

Wed. 26 Joseph and Hiram Smith, John Taylor and W. Richards in Carthage jail. A company arrived in the city early in the Morn, sent from Carthage by the Governors to protect us from invasion. 10 oclock a meeting was called at the stand, when the state of affairs was proclaimed to the people that the excitement was abating through the country. Capt Singleton was now introduced to the people when he arose and addressed them. (p. 27) Said he saw no cause of having a Military force stationed here unless it was for the apprehension of our fears that a Mob would come against us.



1844, June

S. W. Richards, p. 35

Said he was somewhat excited when he left home but was not then, for he saw harmony and peace was with us, and thought the Mob would make no attack upon us.

Thurs. 27 Early in the Morn. orders were issued for the Legion to parade at 12 oclock. The orders were promptly obeyed and the Legion were inspected by Capt Singleton, when he informed them that they were under his command by order of the Gov. (p. 28) That the Gov. would be in the City that afternoon with an armed force, and requested the troops to retire immediately to their homes and be quiet as all would be well. About 4 oclock the Gov. entered the city escorted by an armed force, Orders were immediately given for the Citizens to assemble at the Mansion to hear an address from Gov. Ford. A crowd was soon collected when his Excellency spoke of the then existing difficultys. Said the immediate cause was the distruction (p. 29) of the press, which was an high handed and unlawful act, and for which/an atonement must be made. He also rehearsed several of the false reports which had gone abroad concerning us, that we must now show to the world by our Christian like conduct and good order, that we were clear from the charges laid against us. had taken away our public arms and now advised us to lay down our arms and rather suffer wrong like Christians than take up arms in defence. Said the excitement of the people was such that but very little would apply the torch to our extermination, and should the citizens come against us, he could do nothing for us as he would probably be expelld with us &c, &c. (p. 30) When after taking an expression of the people whether they would support the laws of the state even in violation of the Ordinances of the City he closed and immediately with his troops left for Carthage.



1844, June, July

S. W. Richards, p. 36

Fri. 28 Early in the Morning intelligence was received of the assassination of General Joseph and Hiram Smith while in Carthage jail, about 6 oclock the previous evening. At 10 oclock a meeting was called to inform the Citizens of the loss of these men, also to make preparations for the (p. 31) reception of the bodies which were then on the way to the City. They arrived about 3 oclock & were followed by a possession (sic) of several thousands to the Mansion, where the Multitude were addressed by W. Richards, Phelps, Reid, Wood and Markham after which the first Cohort was ordered to parade and the Multitude dispersed.

Sat. 29 Due preparations were made for the exhibition of the bodies and notice was given that at 10 oclock the Citizens should meet for that purpose. (p. 32) A vast congregation assembled. Many from the country came in and several boats landed with people from other towns to witness the order of the day. After viewing the Corpses, at 1/2 past 3 the multitude repaired to the Meeting ground where an addresse was delivered by W. W. Phelps, after which the Meeting closed and the Legion was paraded and stationed in different parts of the City apprehending an attack by the Enemy. (p. 33) Sun. 30 A stormy day Legion dispersed in the Morn untill 5 in the eve, when the Legion again Paraded and stood as guard through the night.

Mon. July 1 Legion dispersed in the Morn untill 4 oclock at which hour notice was given for a Public meeting at the stand, and the congregation after hearing communications read from the Gov. and Gen. Deming and the resolutions of the council, were addressed by a delegation from the Gov. to ascertain the feelings of the people, after which a vote of thanks was given to (p. 34) said delegation for their friendly feelings &c. also a vote of thanks was given to Messrs Reid and Wood for their assistance as



1844, July

S. W. Richards, p. 37

councilors for Joseph & Hyrum Smith. Also a vote of thanks to Messrs Cambers and Field Editors from St. Louis for coming to learn the truth of affairs. After which the Legion was paraded as usual and stationed at their several posts for the night.

Tues. 2 In the Morning the troops were dismissed untill 5 at which hour they were again called out and one company from each Regiment selected as a guard for the night. (p. 35)

Wed. 3 The troops were dismissed as usual untill 5 at which hour the troops were again paraded & addressed by Gen. Markham, and Marshall Green, upon Measures which had been taken for procureing provision for the troops. One English bro. who had given 8 came forward and offered 5 soveriegnas. Another offered 30 for the benefit of the troops. The guard was then selected and the remainder of the troops dismissed dismissed (sic) untill the next day at 6 oclock P. M.

Thurs. 4 At 6 oclock the troops collected at the stand and were addressed by Gen Dunam upon the subject (p. 36) and other matters which were necessary for us to observe for our safty and protection after which the troops repaired to the parade ground and after general orders were given and guard selected they were dismissed untill six oclock P. M. the next day.

Fri. 5 At 6 oclock the Legion paraded as usual and after the guard were selected were dismissed untill 6 oclock the next day.

Sat. 6 The Legion were paraded on the Camp Ground at the hour appointed and were addressed by Maj Gen. Dunam and by his orders were dismissed untill further orders (p. 37) were given as the war appeared to be at a close. The Legion were then called upon to return the powder and Lead, and the arms which had been distributed among them, at head quaters, the next Morn, at 8 oclock after which the Legion dispersed.



Dureing the campaign I took an active part both night and day with my bretheren, acting as orderly Sergeant to a company of Rifle-Men, being the 2nd Co. in the 4th Regiment of the 2nd Cohort. Coming from a place of peace and never before having had occasion to witness such scenes of strife between Man and his fellow man, I now saw the wickedness of the generation in (p. 38) which I lived and ~~was~~ glad to retire from such scenes of commotion.

Being once more at liberty I again resumed the ~~comon~~ avocations of life.

After having spent about 2 weeks at the Concert Hall and several in the Hay field I commenced labour in the shop under ~~my~~ Fathers direction at cabinet work &c. at which business I was occupied untill about the 23rd of January on which day I left Nauvoo on a mission to Adams Co. in company with bro. Robert Burton, on horses started directly for Quincy took dinner that day with bro Miles K. Miles from the City. Stopped that night with bro Draper about 6 Miles from Lima. Next Morn, started for (p. 39) Quincy, and arrived at father Curtiss about 3 oclock P. M. within 5 miles of Quincy City. that evening attended a meeting in the neighbourhood with the Elders. Next Morning met the bretheren in Quincy when it was decided that Bro. Burton and myself visit the out skirts of the County.

After taking dinner at Mr. Kimballs we proceeded towards Pason in company with bro Smith. Tarried that night at bro. Myers, 5 miles from Pason. The next Morn. being Sun. we started for the Meeting of the bretheren which was to be held about 3 miles below P. where we presented to the Meeting the object of our Mission and the Resolutions of the City Council, in regard to theiving &c. for the purpose of allaying the excitement now Creating (p. 40) after Meeting went to bro Lemons, staid



untill eve then went to bro Downs and spent the night.

Next Morn returned to father Myers 8 Miles, from there to Burton where we held a meeting in the eve, and spent the night at Bro Collikers. Next Morn. being Tuesday we went to Liberty where we held a meeting in the evening and spent the night at father Foots with bro Furgason. Wednesday Morn went to bro Stephens in Liberty and in the eve held a Meeting at bro. McClure 2 miles from Liberty, tarried with him that night and Thursday Morn, went to Kingston got out an appointment for Friday eve, and from there went to Bro Browsers in Pike County 4 miles (p. 41) from Perry. in the evening held a Meeting at the school house in Bro. Browsers neighborhood, Tarried that night with him and sent an appointment to Perry for Saturday eve.

Friday Morn, returned to Kingston arrived there about 3 P. M. being 11 miles after searching for a place to spend the night untill after sundown, and not succeeding on account of prejudice we returned 9 miles towards Perry and spent the night with Mr Benson, whose wife was in the Church. Leaveing them at Kingston without any meeting. Next Morning went to bro. Browsers and spent the day being the first of Feb.-----In the evening went with them to Perry 4 miles and held a meeting in the Campbellite Meeting house. (p. 42) Was opposed by Senator Herrington which continued the Meeting for about 4 hours, and truth was more than triumphant to the astonishment of many. After Meeting returned to bro. Browsers, and spent the night.

The next Morning being sunday we went to Cleyton being about 20 Miles and spent the night with bro. Orton, Next Morn went into C. and tried to get a place to preach but received strong opposition in the streets. left a paper and went on to big neck, being about 12 miles and staid at bro. Daleys, 10 miles from Columbus.



Left bro Daleys Wednesday Morn, and went to Burton 19 Miles by (p. 43) way of Columbus. held a meeting that evening, to a crowded Congregation we preached the first Principles of the Gospel, and received some opposition. spent the night with bro Colliher and the next Morn, went to Quincy it being 9 Miles, where we expected to meet others who went out with us but found they had returned to Nauvoo, hence we proceeded on to father Curtiss and spent the night with him. Left there the next Morn for home, went as far as Father Morleys settlement where we spent the night with bro. D. Carter and the next day being saturday we arrived at home in the City of Nauvoo, haveing had a pleasant Mission with the blessing of the Lord upon us for good.

February 7th 1845 (p. 44) Immediately after my return I reported in writing to the authorities of the Church, the success of my Mission and resumed my usual labours in the shop, and elsewhere on newly erected houses, as circumstances required, both for my own benefit and the building up of the City.

The 4th of April (still living with my fathers family,) we moved to the Matthews place 2 blocks north of the Temple, for the convenience of work there. after having attended the conference of the Church from the 6 to the 9th of April, and making due preperations I commenced work in the joiners shop at the Temple for the Season, (p. 45) being about the middle of April having previously worked 10 days

The Month of April	11½ "
" " " May	19½ "
" " " June	19 "
" " " July	21 "
" " " August	17 "



Thus passed the summer with occasionally a pleasure ride in the country &c to make the time pass agreeably. In the forepart of Sept. commenced the burning of houses and the driving of bretheren in different parts of the county, by the Mob party. A scene of trouble now commenced to the Church. The bretheren were now called upon by the sherriff of the Co. to assist in preserveing the peace, and were for some time under his command scouting through the Co. dispersing the Mob. My labours, by requirement, were still on the temple as usual.

For the Months of January to August 1846 see Vol. I pp. 1-71.



S. W. Richards  
1848--Over the Sea and up the  
Rivers to Winter Quarters &c.  
Book 3

Sunday Feb. 20th 1848 Ship Carnatic cleared the Dock opposite the Custom House (Albert Basin) Liverpool at 11 oclock A. M. taken in Towe by a Birkenhead steamer to nearly opposite clarence Deck where she anchored--loaded with Passengers and freight for New Orleans, among whom was 130 Latter-day Saints and about 65 other Passengers--who occupied the steerage or part fo(r)ward of the Bulkhead, the Saints occupying the after part of the Vessel--among whom was Four American Bretheren. viz.

Born

"	Franklin D. Richards	Prest.
" Aug 9th 1824	Samuel W. Richards	Clerk
" Feb 29th 1813	Cyrus H. Wheelock)	
" Aug. 4th 1824	Andrew Cahoon )	Councillors

The names of the Scottish Saints were as follows

James Young	Born Aug. -- 1782	a	5
Mrs. Janett Young	" " 25 1820	a	6
" Mary Cahoon	" " 22 1829	a	7
Mr. William Carruth	" March 11 1825	a	8
" James Carruth	" July 30 1816	a	9
Mrs. Margaret Carruth	" " 10 1827	a	10
Miss " Carruth	" March 25 1832	a	1
Mary Young	" May 19 1841	c	
Grace Young	" Sept. 29 1843	c	2
Jessie Young	" " 16 1845	c	
Mr. Alex. Adamson	" 1822	a	3
" Dougall do-	" 1824	a	4
Mrs. Agness do-	" 1782	a	5
" Mary Kerr	" Nov. 4 1796	a	6



Miss Mary Napier	" March 30 1824	a	7
" Mary Ann Calder	" May 24 1827	a	8
Mr. James Ballock	" Jan. 4 1809	a	9
Mrs. Isabelle do-	Dec. 7 1814	a	20
Miss Mary do-	" Oct. 12 1822	a	21
Robert do-	" Jan. 8 1838	c	22
Christina do-	" Jan. 15 1839	c	
David do-	" Oct. 9 1842	c	23 (p. 3)
Mr. James Williamson	Born April 16 1813	a	24
Mrs. Mary do-	" Oct. 9 1812	a	5
James do-	Feb " March 5 1842	c	
Mary do-	" March 6 1839	c	6
Thomas do-	" July 1 1847		
Margaret do-	" Jan. 24 1844	c	
Mr. William Davidson	" Jan. 21 1821	a	7
Mrs. Christina do-	" April 14 1826	a	8
Mary do-	" April 30 1846	c	9
Janett do-	" Nov. 8 1847		
Mr. William Tait	" 1805	a	30
Mrs. Elizabeth do-	" April 1817	a	1
Mr. Charles Miller	Born Dec. 10 1804	a	2 ---
Mrs. Mary do-	" Jan. 1 1804	a	3 ---
David do-	" Oct. 20 1827	a	4 ---
Mary do-	" Sept. 28 1825	a	5 ---
James do-	" Nov. 24 1829	a	6 ---
William do-	" Dec. 24 1831	a	7 ---



Archibald	Miller	"	Jan. 12 1834	a	8 ---
Margaret	do-	"	May 16 1836	c	---
Agness	do-	"	March 18 1838	c	9 ---
Jane	do-	"	April 12 1840	c	---
Elizabeth	do-	"	Sept. 3 1842	c	40 ---
Ellen	do-	"	Oct. 11 1844	c	---
John	do-	"	Nov. 22 1846	c	1 ---

## Names of the English Saints as follows

Mrs. Mary Ann	Wheelock	Born	Sept. 27 1830	a	2 ---
Mrs. Ann	Dally	"	March 31 1791	a	3 ---
Miss Susan	do-	"	Sept. 30 1829	a	4 ---
Mr. James	do-	"	Dec. 20 1822	a	5 ---
Edward	do-	"	April 12 1827	a	6 ---
Mr. Robert	Denham	"	Sept. 25 1820	a	7 ---
Mrs. Mary	do-	"	Feb. 13 1825	a	8 ---
Robt.	do- Jun.	"	March 1 1845	c	(p. 4)
Mr. Henry	Mogridge	Born	Feb. 25 1828	a	49 ---
Miss Eliza	do-	"	Jan. 27 1832	a	50 ---
"	Mary	do-	" May 31 1819	a	1 ---
"	Jane	Such	" Nov. 23 1827	a	2 ---
"	Charlotte	Broomhead	" Dec. 17 1833	a	3 ---
William	do-	"	Nov. 1833	a	4 ---
Mr. Wm.	Powel	"	June 12 1825	a	5 ---
Mrs. Charlotte	do-	"	June 8 1825	a	6 ---
Miss Charlotte	Fox	"	March 8 1826	a	7 ---
"	Margaret	Yates	" July 1825	a	8 ---



1848, February

S. W. Richards, p. 45

Mr. Thomas Cordingly	"	1812	a	9	
Mrs. Mary do-	"	Feb. 3 1815	a	60	
William do-	"	Aug. 20 1835	c	61	
Levi do-	"	March 4 1845	c		
Sarah Ann do-	"	Dec. 16 1837	c	2	
Mrs. Mary Smith	"	Feb. 22 1783	a	3	
Mr. William Parker	"	May 30 1821	a	4	
Mrs. Mary Ann do-	"	July 5 1821	a	5	
Mr. George Emery	"	Aug. 4 1792	a	6	
Mrs. Eliza do-	"	Feb. 17 1813	a	7	
Mr. Henry do-	"	Aug. 5 1825	a	8	
Mrs. Jemima Smith	"	Sept. 1 1796	a	9	---
Miss Jessie do	"	<sup>15</sup> Jan. 1 1833	a	70	---
Mr. Isaac Hunter	"	Aug. 7 1819	a	1	
Mrs. Ann do-	"	May 3 1817	a	2	
Jacob do-	"	Oct. 10 1846	c		
Mr. Daniel Stewert	"	May 3 1820	a	3	
Mrs. Agness do-	"	Jan. 17 1823	a	4	
George do-	"	Feb. 27 1845	c	5	
Margaret Ann do-	"	Feb. 17 1843			
Mr. Thomas Smith	"	Jan. 12 1802	a	6	---
Mrs. Caroline do-	"	Dec. 13 1811	a	7	---
Ann do-	"	Oct. 6 1832	a	3	---
Wm. Goodwin	"	April 9 1815	a	9	(p. 5)
Mr. James Edwards	Born	June 9 1823	a	80	---
Mrs. Sarah do-	"	Jan. 1823	a	1	---



1848, February

S. W. Richards, p. 46

Nephi Lehi Edwards	" Dec. 9 1847		----
Mr. Wm. Johnson	" Dec. 2 1789	a	2
Mrs. Elizabeth do-	" " 28 1793	a	3
Mary do-	" Jan. 8 1828	a	4 ----
Hannah do-	" Jan. 5 1832	a	5
Harriet do-	" Feb. 7 1834	a	6
Thomas do-	" April 7 1836	c	
Mr. Thomas Wright	" July 1 1824	a	7 ---
Mrs. Sarah Wright	" April 22 1820	a	8 ----
Mr. Henry Wade	" Dec. 18 1808	a	9 ----
Mrs. Mary do-	" Oct. 22 1808	a	90 ----
Mary Ann do-	" May 24 1837	c	1 ----
Francis do-	" Jan. 19 1840	c	----
Rosanna do-	" Oct. 20 1842	c	2 ----
Mr. George Weight	" April 12 1818	a	3 ----
Mrs. Elizabeth do-	" May 30 1820	a	4 ----
Frederick do-	" Jan. 2 1843	c	----
Emma do-	" Nov. 17 1844	c	5 ----
George do-	" March 17 1847		----
Mr. William Ward	" Sept. 28 1794	a	6
Mrs. Susannah do-	" March 15 1792	a	7
Jahnathan do-	" March 17 1831	a	3
David do-	" Jan. 13 1834	a	9
John H. do-	" March 23 1840	c	
Susannah do-	" Feb. 7 1818	a	100



S. W. Richards, p. 47

Mr. George Eyre	" Sept. 20 1786	a	102
-----------------	-----------------	---	-----

Over 1 & under 14	29
-------------------	----

Infants	5
---------	---

Equal to 102 1/2 adults, and 5 infants. (p. 6)

Sunday 20th was spent making arrangements on board the ship for the benefit of the company. In the P. M. I had a very interesting conversation with Capt. McKenzie speaking of our arrangements &c as a Company. called Bro. Franklin from below and introduced him to the Capt. as President of the Comp. We talked with him some time of the order necessary to be observed on ship board, but in many of these respects he allowed us Priveleges uncommon for Passengers to have on ship board and said we should have every comfort which the ship could afford. He freely granted to us every Religious Privelege we could wish to ask of evening and Morning devotions, and Preaching oft as we pleased, and this Evening he Joined us in our evening services and expressed his perfect satisfaction to all he had seen of us which he said was greater than he had ever before experienced although he had sailed as Capt for Sixteen Years.

By appointment of Bro. O. Spencer

This Evening the Company unanimously ~~these~~ Voted

Bro. Franklin D. Richards      Prest.

Cyrus H. Wheelock )  
 ) Councillors  
Andrew Cahoon )

and Samuel W. Richards Clerk

of the Company of Saints on board.



Monday Eve, Mr Campbell, the Mate, Joined us in our evening worship.

The wind being ~~against~~ unfavorable we remained at anchor untill Tuesday Morn, 8 oclock and 40 Min, when we weighed anchor, and with the assistance of a Steam Tug went to Sea, with Wind still contrary, against the Captains will, but as was urged by the Ship owners.

Tues. 22 Very rough Many of the Saints very sick but 3 or 4 of the Company able to be about.

Wed. 23 Wind continues high, and sea heavy lying off near the Isle of Man, continued beating back & (p. 7) forth in the channel without makeing progress. This night Sea and Wind very tempestuous, nearly all the Company very sick but no murmerings or complaints. Peace reigned within, although the Tempest raged without. Capt never known the weather glass so low in the Channel, before for sixteen years.

Thurs. 24 Wind not so strong, succeeded in makeing round Holyhead, about 70 Miles from L'pool. -- Company feeling some better evening wind and sea increases. forepart of the night blew a strong gale, latter-part more pleasant, but sea heavy.

Fri. 25 A Pleasant Morning, with some exeption got nearly all the Saints on Deck. feeling much better. made no progress since yesterday still beating between Holyhead, Dundalk Bay--Capt. and Mates. very kind and agreeable to us all. 1st Mate with us at evening service. Prayer by A. Cahoon

Sat. 26 Pleasant Morning with wind favorable sailing on our course near south West with a good breeze. had made considerable progress through the night. In the P. M. wind changed to a south westerly direction, quite against us. At 2 oclock P. M. passed the (sic) Light-house and at Dark the Smalls Light house near Milford on the Welsh Coast; but few sick



1848, February

S. W. Richards, p. 49

Most of 3 days dealing out bonded stores to the Company. Prayer this eve  
by S. W. Richards.

of the Capt. (sic)

Sun. 27 learned that we made about 60 Miles in the night from 9 P. M.

to 2 A. M. Wind this Morn. blowing a heavy gale. a sudden gust rent the  
Main Top Sail to tatters. at 5 in the Morn, the sails were all took in and  
we were running under bare poles about 2 hours with much rolling among  
the Mountain Seas. We had this day anticipated much pleasure in haveing  
Meeting on board but the Devil blew his blast so early in the Morning and  
so strong that Most of the Women and Children, were oblided to keep af  
their beds. About 7 A. M. the Main spencer was hoisted to steady the ship  
which had but little effect. severe rolling all day which continued through  
the night with strong wind not able to hoist sail. This night most of the  
Bretheren set by their berths with out retireing, lest the(y) should fall  
from the rolling of the ship. By Capt McKenzies Orders, who paid us every  
attention, (p. 8)

Mon. 28 Wind not so strong nor sea so heavy. This morn found ourselves  
close upon Small Light house where we were on Saturday P. M. with wind still  
contrary, running east of South. At 4 oclock P. M. tacked and sailed in  
a Northerly direction bearing West of North with a comfortable day and gentle  
breeze. F. and Myself dined in the Cabin with the Capt. both Yesterday and  
today. Bro Fs health not very good but able to be about considerable) of  
the time. On Saturday Bro. M Carruthers and Jo. Greer, who were Passengers  
in the steerage expressed a wish that they could have been with us, and  
wished their names enrolled in our list to be forwarded to the Presidency,  
purposeing to be one of our Company from New Orleans, and handed over their  
Names for enrollment as follows. ---



1848, February, March

S. W. Richards, p. 50

Mr. Matthew Carruthers	Born	Jan. 15 1811	37 years
Mrs. Isabelle	do-	" Dec. 24 1816	31 "
Mr. John Greer		" Nov. 1806	41 "
Mrs. Jane	do-	" Feb. 1814	34 "
James	do-	" April 1843	4 "

Tues. 29 Nothing yet appears encouraging to our Journey. still beating back and forth opposite Bristol Channel and near Smalls Light. Crew nearly exhausted with fatigue, and hands sore with constant pulling of the ropes. Sea heavy and wind strong from the Sou West. Passengers turn Sailors and help pull the ropes &c.

Wed. March 1 Capt W. McKenzie early in the Morn expressed to Me his almost discouragement having made nothing in distance for so many day, & still no prospect of favorable Winds with clouds heavy. At 10 oclock wind ceased and we were in a calm near 2 hours when the wind began to breeze from a more favorable quater (sic) so much so that we took our course again, and continued with wind increas. all night and all hearts were comforted by the fact.

Thurs. 2 Wind continu~~es~~ strong and favorable, driveing us 10 knot per hour nearly all day through the Mountain Waves, which were very high. Many fell on the deck from the severe motion of the Vessel. Decks very wet and some got drenched. (p. 9)

Fri. 3 This day wind not so strong. starboard studin sails were hoisted, sea lulled, very much, ran past Haynts which left L'pool 2 days before us. In the Bay of Biscay, off the French Coast Makeing on our course. Most of the Saints geting well, and in fine spirits. In the P. M. nearly becalmed. At sunset wind breezed from the Sou West, against us and we took a north



1848, March

S. W. Richards, p. 51

westaly course.

Sat. 4 This day a good breeze from the West, makeing about 7 miles per hour on tackes southerly and ~~Neztherly~~. At 1 P. M. in Lattitude  $46^{\circ}-34''$  and Longitude  $12^{\circ}$ , espied a ship to the Windward in distress with Masts and bow sprit gone. Locked ship rounded too, and bore down upon her, Found her to be a Dutch Maned Vessel. ~~fren-Batavia,-bound-for-Amsterdam,-with-Carge~~ (sic) ~~ef-Coffee-and-Sugar~~ with her fore Mast swept to the deck, Main Mast to the Top, and a part of her Mizen gone, ~~which-she-had-lost-in-a-hurryeene-on~~ ~~Sunday,-Feb,-27th-in-Lattitude-~~ (sic) with her bowsprit wholly gone. Spoke her and learned she was in want of sail. Lowered a boat and went to her, which returned with the Mate, who reported her as being the Ship King William 2nd Capt H. B. Eaytingly. Out 100 days from Batavia, bound for Amsterdam with Cargo of Coffee and Sugar. Met with her loss on Sunday Feb. 27th in (Vessels) (her) Lattitude  $30^{\circ}.41$  and Longitude the same, at which time 5 other ships in sight shared the same fate. had thrown over between 38400 barrels of Coffee, knocked of her bulwerks &c. Capt McKenzie kindly parted with his foresail to assist them in Makeing for Plymouth, and ~~whatever~~ (sic) other assistance he could render, after which we hove too and got under way being detained 2 hours. Reported ourselves to them in Writing, to be reported in Plymouth. evening a strong breeze from the Nor West While we took a Sou West Course. This day dealt out ship stores for the first (p. 10)

Sunday March 5 A very pleasant day, had made considerable progress through the night and sailed all day in a south Westerly course, with breeze very Moderate, at 1 P. M. was running  $7 \frac{1}{2}$  per hour. brought up the beds and aired them Meeting on board at 6 P. M. Preaching by Wheelock and Franklin. Latt.  $45^{\circ}.4$  Long.  $14^{\circ} 40'$

Mon. 6 Very pleasant day gentle breeze. sailed all day without Tack on a southerly direction. bearing West. Latt.



1848, March

S. W. Richards, p. 52

Tues. 7 A Beautiful day. Making about 6 per hour in Lattitude  $41^{\circ} 12''$  and Longitud(e)  $16^{\circ} 44'$  almost 2 oclock P. M. nothing of importance transpiring, the utmost kindness from Capt. and Mates. This eve a fellowship Meeting, at 6 oc. some spoke in Tongues, others interpritaited. very interesting.

Wed. 8 Most of the day quite calm makeing very little progress, about 340 Miles from St. Michaels, one of the Azores. all is peace on board and the time spent in cleaning &c.

Thurs. 9 Completely calmed till towards night a little rain in the Morn. Made the sea very quiet. In the P. M. wind began to fill the sails and in the evening were sailing 7 per hour with scarce a motion to the ship. Prayer this eve.

Fri. 10 In the Morn the Capt. told me that we had been running 9 & 10 all night and now about 8 per hour. This was a very comfortable day, good sailing, and at 12 were in Lattitude  $37^{\circ} 4''$  in the P. M. had passed the Azores all but St. Marys sailing  $10 \frac{1}{2}$  per hour, at evening. health of the saints generally good excepting one or two. ~~Fellowship-meeting-this-eve in-which-many-of-the-sainte-took-a-part~~ (sic)

Sat. 11 Continueing our course, with a very gentle breeze at the rate of 7 & 10, knots per hour, with nothing of special interest transpireing Bro. Franklin not very well, this day I dealt out the rations for 3 weeks to most of the company, also the Molasses which came on board with the bonded stores quite weary at night but at the prayer Meeting had much spirit to speak to the Saints awhile, much upon the rights and priveleges of a Man in relation to his family. Prayer by C. H. Wheelock.

Sun. 12 Another fine day, with a steady gentle breeze, keeping our course.



1848, March

S. W. Richards, p. 53

At 1/2 past 6 were all assembled and enjoyed a very interesting time for two hours, Preaching by Bro. Cyrus, after which we Anointed Bro Franklin, and he experienced immediate relief. Prayer and sealing of anointing by myself. (p. 11)

Mon. 13 A warm and beautiful day. The Saints mostly very lively and agreeable. Bro. F. quite well. For the first time, learned how to tell when it was noon by the Quadrant. At 12 oclock was in Lattitude  $33^{\circ} 45'$  and Longitude  $33^{\circ}$ . This P. M. the wind ceased to blow, and we were becalmed, Prayer Meeting at 7 oclock as usual.

Tues. 14 Becalmed all day. nothing of importance transpireing a very interesting Meeting of fellowship. Captain, Mates, and Steward were present.

Wed. 15 At 1/2 past 2 A. M. a heavy shower of rain after which about 4 oclock the wind blew a fine breeze and we were once more on our way which made us all feel glad. continued most of the day, less at eve---Sagassa weed quite frequent

Thurs. 16 Was quite sick this day, with the sick head-ache kept my bed most of the day. a fine breeze though not very strong, at 12 oclock was in Lattitude  $30^{\circ} 14'$  Longitude  $36 \frac{1}{2}$ . walked the Deck a while in the evening feeling much better, with a fine breeze. running about 8 per hour

Fri. 17 pretty well this Morn, up early ~~in~~ and a fine day it was running about 7 knots, with scarce a motion to the ship. This day the Sisters surrounded an Englishman on the deck who had been beating his Wife in the forecastle and Sister Emery gave him the faithful promise of a severe flogging if he did it again, while "hear, hear" from the Sisters standing around, served to seal the conviction upon his mind, that it would be verily so. Meeting this evening, and general instructions to the Saints



1848, March

S. W. Richards, p. 54

from Bro. Franklin of our duties on ship board, pertaining to cleanliness &c. which was in view of our health and happiness.

Sat. 18 A pleasant day with fine breeze. a general day of cleaning between decks that we might enjoy Meetings on Sunday. sailing 8 and 9 per hour. All pretty well and very agreeable.

Sun. 19 In Longitude  $42^{\circ}$  and Lattitude 27 or nearly so. Was up early and dressed with good clothes. pleasant Morning. saw flying fish this Morn for the first time in the Water, were quite plenty. In the Morn was running  $7\frac{1}{2}$  per hour. about Noon was running  $10\frac{1}{2}$  wind nearly a stern as had been for some days. At one oclock saints were dressed and clean and all assembled on deck for Meeting, there being some appearance of rain the Capt. spread Canvass to keep us from the wet and was very kind in every respect.

(p. 12) This P. M. we enjoyed a happy time, to see the Saints all seated on the deck as one family listening to the words of God & bearing their Testimonies to the Truth and their enjoyment on ship board, called forth the tender feelings of a humble heart to that God who is the Author of all good. Truly it was a scene which Angels might rejoice over, while we broke the bread and administered the wine also to them, as the Sailors and Irish Men were gathered around the circle to hear the words which were spoke.

My soul was filled with gladness upon this occasion and after administering to them the Wine with my own hands, I spoke a while to them, and felt the Spirit of God resting upon us. several Bretheren and sisters bore testimony to the Truth. & among the number was Bros M. Carruthers, S. W. Richards, C. H. Wheelock, & A. Cahoon, all under the direction of Prest. F. D. Richards, who also took an active part (in seting forth the peculiar privileges of the Company on the ship.) At  $1\frac{1}{2}$  past 7 P. M. the Saints

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

THE JOURNAL OF THE

1848, March

S. W. Richards, p. 55

again assembled on the deck for Preaching, when Pro. Franklin, addressed at Length nearly all the Passengers and Crew on board, touching those principles which were of vital importance to the Salvation of the Children of Men, telling them what they must do to be saved, and what the Lord had done, in revealing to Joseph his will concerning the whole family of man. Testifying that he was commissioned by Jesus Christ, to bear witness of the same to all who might hear his voice. All things seemed propitious to us for good, and combined to make us inexpressably happy. One Thousand Miles since last Sunday. as the Capt. said,--on whom the blessings of the Saints will ever rest from this time, as was confirmed by the voice of all assembled.

Monday 20 Wind not quite as strong. The warmest day we had yet experienced. Summer hats were put into service by both Men, and Women. The canvass spread to shelter us from the sun, was very comfortable scarce any wind at evening. directing the Meeting this eve, Myself spoke to the saints upon the necessity of keeping in remembrance the rules of the company, as the(y) were the greatest laws, for our salvation under our present circumstances, and the way to be saved Eternally, would be, As be saved, every day, and all the time as we advanced through Eternity, and if we neglect our present salvation when we might attend to it, it would show that we did not prize the blessing.

Tues. 21 Calm all day, made very little progress saw Dolphin. Very busy this day, fetching up the stores, and putting them in a small house on deck, the use of which the Captain freely gave us. Mary Ann Father Young very bad with Spasmodic fits. Mary Ann and



1848, March

S. W. Richards, p. 56

Jane T. Such, slept in the Cabin this night, and I staid with them.

(p. 13) Wed. 22 This Morn Mary Ann and Jane were better, also Father Young. Sister Wheelock takes her bed, sick. -- Calm most of the day, in the eve the wind was felt from the South West, which gave us occasion to tack ship 2 in the night -- Quite Warm. Bro Franklin Led the Meeting and spoke some time on stirring up the Minds of the Saints, to remembrance of their duties on the ship which some seemed to have forgotten. I then spoke after him at some length followed by Bro. Cahoon.

Thurs. 23 This day rather lost ground, the Wind, though light, beating us off to the north, coming directly from the course we wished to run. -- Several articles of wearing apparel and bed clothing having been stolen from the Passengers, search was instituted among the Sailors and 2 of them were found guilty, and articles recovered. They were then whipped and walked the Deck, with a board on their back on which was written "thief", that they might be known by all on board. -- the wearing of the board was continued for some days. for the benefit of the Saints Capt. McK. had a cask made fast on the Quater deck, with a hole cut in the head, that it might be filled and the passengers bathe in it. Canvass was hung up for a curtain, and nearly all the Men Women and Children got a good Salt water bath by the kindness of the Captain, which was to continue while we pleased. Wind continues ahead of us. C. H. W. led the meeting. spoke well. F. not very well.

Fri. 24 The wind more favorable, allowing us to run two points nearer our course, (nearly West,) Making more speed this day. Capt said 4 days past had not made 7 days running. At 12 oclock were in Latti-



1848, March

S. W. Richards, p. 57

tude  $26^{\circ} 11''$  and Longitude  $51^{\circ} 57''$ . About 3 P. M. Passed and spoke the schooner F. L. Vail, in-Lattitude 20 days from St. Johns--bound for Barbadoes, loaded with lumber, spars &c. learned that she had averaged only about 65 Miles per day, and we had made about 97 per day on a direct course from L'pool. Mary Ann not well to day. I took an excellent show(er) bath today, and many other Brethern with the Capt. Franklin not well to day considerable motion of the ship which make quite a number feel sick. --

Sat. 25 through the night, and 'till in the P. M. wind was quite strong at noon, Capt. said we had made 200 Miles in the last 24 hours in the P. M. wind ceased and heavy showers of rain fell, at night the clouds in the North and west very black indeed, with much Lightning and some Thunder most all the sails stowed for fear of what might be, Much Rain Water was caught for washing. (p. 14) This Morning Many were sick again from the Motions of the ship. Bro. Franklin was quite Poor. keeps his bed, as also Sister Wheelock. Father Young was worse again. called upon to administer to him, by which he seemed relieved. Mary Ann and Mary Napier both sick.

Sun. 26 Quite a pleasant day untill evening when the rain again fell, with but little wind. Meeting on Deck, at 1/2 past 2 P. M. when Thomas Smith was called in Question before the Meeting for his conduct to Sister Jemima Smith in causeing her chest to be put under the hatch way where many of her choice things were spoiled by the rain and Water. Made promises of his conduct in future to the Saints, after Bro Franklin has spoken freely his disapprobation to all such conduct, Bro. Cahoon and Wheelock also spoke upon the Matter. -- Bro



1848, March

S. W. Richards, p. 58

Franklin very feeble this Morn, by his request I shaved and helped dress him, and Mr Clark kindly offered him his state room in which to rest at any time, and Capt. McK. offered the same. he slept here this night and did not go below. Father Young very feeble, but little hopes of his living long. Permission of the Capt. to preserve him in salt if he died till we landed.

Mon. 27 A very pleasant Morn. and most all on board were better.

Upon going on deck found Bro. Franklin quite like another Man. Said he had not been better since on the ship. remarked he was sure that Many an effective Prayer was offered for him on Sunday, Continues to Eat at the Capts. Table, and made welcome. -- ship headed to the South with very little wind. Women were busy washing, with the rain Water. Mary Ann and Mary Napier quite Well and Washing clothes. Franklin seems quite at home in Mr Clarks State Room, while Bro Wheelock seems much disturbed by the Conduct of his Wife Who appears very ungratefully to accuse him of neglecting her with feeling quite agitated. -- Mary Ann sick again at night, but immediately relieved from pain in her side by the anointing which I administered This day at 12 was in Latitude 23. 20 and Longitude 56. 45 difference of time between Greenwich and this, 3 hours and 47 Minutes. Crossed the tropical line about 8 or 10 A. M.

Tues. 28 Bro. Franklin continues to feel quite well. & upon conversing with the Capt. found him quite perplexed & depressed in spirits. had been 12 days in the range of the Trade Winds and had not experienced a breath of them. a thing unknown by him before, or even unheard of by him and could not account for it. The fact that we are



1848, March

S. W. Richards, p. 59

now 500 Miles below the north line of the Trade Winds and this Morn,  
3 times within an hour headed directly off our course, speaks loud  
as Thunder in the ears of the Saints, that the time is already come;  
when the changeing of the times and seasons, and the signs of the  
times, will cause the heart of Man to fail them for fear of what is  
coming upon the earth and the Seas. (p. 15) 19.10 North 58 40 West  
Mary Ann and most of the folks well to day. Father Young continues very  
weak. Dealt out the stores to the company -- still continueing as has  
done for several days. directly from the course we wished to run.  
About 1/2 past 2, the Saints called together for Meating--and Bro.  
Cyrus addressed the Saints ~~upon~~ Teaching them (as instructed by the  
Prest.) the family duties of the Saints as Husbands to their Wives,  
Wives to their Husbands, The Parent to the Child and the child to the  
Parent, which was interesting and instructive.

Wed. 29 Makeing but little progress. Bro. Franklin continues pretty  
well, fareing sumptuously in the Cabin. Father Young continues much  
the same and very weak. Brethern were called for in the P. M. to  
administer to him, after converseing together upon the Matter, It was  
thought unwise to ask for any thing More than that he might live to  
get ashore, ~~not~~ if such should be the Will of God not even believeing  
that he would get well. This evening there was an altercation took  
place between Bros Wheelock and Powell on the Deck, in a Public Manner  
in which P. Called W. a liar, and appeared much enraged, Mostly in  
refference to the Provision &c.

Thurs. 30 The wind is more favorable and we are runing on our course  
slowly, 5-per hour. This day the President and Council, with Bro.



1848, March, April

S. W. Richards, p. 60

on board, although the Capt. had expressed his willingness, Previously, to attempt it. Where upon preparations were made for his buryal. The body was sowed up in a peice of Canvass then a heavy weight attached to the feet, and in the presence of all, with profound silence, he was committed to his watery grave, 20 Minutes before 7 A. M. in Lattitude 19° 10' North, and Longitude 58° 40' West,

O ye Eternal Waters hide

And safe thy sacred treasures keep

Till thou art bid, and then unfold

That worth for which Ten thousand Weep,

While his body was being committed to the deep, scarce a breath of wind or Motion was felt. all was calm. but immediately the wind rose, and we were on our way. Run nearly on our course most of the day, with a gentle breeze. At 3 P. M. by order of Bro. Franklin the Saints were assembled on deck, for Meeting and addressed by the Prest. upon the subject of Death and the Resurrection in view of Father Youngs Death; several spoke after he was through. Bro. Powell made confession of his fault towards ~~Bro.~~ Bro Wheelock and Myself, before the Meeting, when they voted to sustain him with their friendly feelings, although he seemed insensable to the wrong he had done. Sister Emery very sick this day and eve, with her her (sic) head out of her Mind. received immediate relief, by the laying on of hands. Was this night disturbed twice in my sleep by unpleasant conversation in the berth below me, occupied by Bro. Wheelock. Bro. Franklin not quite so well this P. M. and evening.

Sat. April 1 A fine day nothing of special importance transpired on board. Sister Emery and Bro. Franklin both better. light wind. running on our course, and at sunset the Capt espied land ahead from aloft, Isle of ~~Burbud~~ Burbuda, Antigua. This morn Bro. Franklin had a lengthy conversation with

Dear Sir, I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst. and in reply to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration. I am, Sir, very respectfully,  
Yours truly,  
W. B. Brewster

To the Hon. Sec. of the Interior

Washington, D. C.

Enclosed for the Hon. Sec. of the Interior

are two copies of the report of the

Commissioner of the General Land Office

relative to the proposed extension of the public land reservation at the mouth of the Colorado River, California. I have the honor to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration. I am, Sir, very respectfully,  
Yours truly,  
W. B. Brewster

Very truly,  
W. B. Brewster

1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 61

Sister Wheelock in his state room on Bro Wheelock account. Prayer this eve, by Bro. Wheelock, & appointments for the sabbath by the President.

Sun. 2 This morn we were moveing very slowly between Antigua and Gaudalope both distinctly visible, and all hearts seemed glad and buoyant, to gaze once more on terra ferma Meeting this day 3 times on the deck. A. M. Bro. Franklin Preached giveing instruction how Bro. should act to Brother, to fulfill the law of God. speaking against Backbiting and evil speaking as some had not given sufficient heed too do, also, reproveing those who had purposed in their hearts, to write and counsol their friends in England, how they should do when they came &c. to avoid dissatisfaction showing them the impolicy of such a course, with strong reasoning. In the P. M. short addresses from Bros Cahoon, Carruthers, S. W. Richards and George Eyre. Evening Preaching by C. H. Wheelock upon the necessity of strictly observing the Council of the Priesthood and Bro. Franklin now in order to be saved. Its power &c. (p. 17)

Mon. 3 Enjoyed a good days sail with a favorable wind from a northerly direction. Makeing a westerly ~~direction~~ course at a rapid rate. Latt.  $16^{\circ} 6'$  Long.  $65^{\circ} 00'$ . in the P. M. ran past the "Picton" of Shields, out 26 days from Gibralter, bound for Havannah, had experienced uncommon Westerly Winds like ourselves, as we learned by speaking her. some rain this evening. a flying fish caught on deck.

Tues. 4 Wind continues strong and favorable running 8 & 10 knots per hour. all were feeling well, and a good spirit seemed to fill both Officers and Passengers--evening, 10  $1/2$  knots per hour. several songs were sung, and Prayer by the President F. D. R. Latt.  $16^{\circ} 29'$  North Long.  $68^{\circ} 50'$

Wed. 5 Bro Franklin continues pretty well and seems to enjoy himself. Wind



1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 62

strong. dureing the night Past. Makeing 11 knots per hour pass'd the Alto-vela or little Mount about 3 oclock A. M. Latt. 17° 18' Long. 72 29 Franklin, Cyrus, Andres, and Samuel, conversed together about Sister Kerrs circumstances and the source from which her passage was paid. Made about 250 Miles the last 24 hours. This P. M. Sister Bullock quite sick. In the P. M. the wind, ceased nearly. and our speed much decreased. Evening Prayer by Bro. Cohoon. several showers of rain dureing the night with almost a calm.

Thurs. 6 A very warm day with showers about 1 oclock, wind very light, running about 6 knots per hour. This Morning in sight of St. Domingo, and at eve, came in sight of Jamacia in the distance This eve I conducted the Meeting on Deck. Prayed & addressed the Saints upon the subject of the new Birth, or what it really was to be born again, and the obligations the saints were under to the Priesthood (by virtue of which they were born,) the same as those of the child to the Father. ~~the~~ Whose favor & blessing ~~ef-whom~~ can only be gained by constant obedience. (p. 18)

Fri. 7 Very Warm. Sailing along side of Jamacia Island, on the North, and with the spy glass could distinctly see houses fields &c. Mountains were high, running 7 1/2 early in the Morn, but the breeze soon died away.

The Capt. sprained his wrist last night and this Morn, is pretty sore. Bro. Franklin dressed it for him. About noon the breeze increased, and run 7 knots per hour most of the day. The Company were all well but Sister Emery who was fast improveing, and the good spirit seemed to be with all the Saints and the same unceasing kindness from the Officers Took dinner in the Cabin today of Fish Potatoes. Plumb Pudding, Coffee. &c. This eve prayer by Bro. Wheelock after which Bro. F. gave the saints to understand something of the unpleasant circumstances which would attend their travels up the river



1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 63

to St. Louis.

Sat. 8 was a very warm day, with very little wind. An unpleasant circumstance took place this Morning on board with Bros Hunter and Stewarts families, in which because of some liberties taken by Mrs. Stewart with Mrs Hunters Water, Mrs. Hunter, (not a Member) spit in Bro. Stewarts face, was struck at by him 2 or 3 times, and in returning the compliment accidentally hit Mrs Stewart in the face which drew the Blood freely from her nose, and whose screams alarmed nearly all on board, an investigation was made of the Matter, and both being found materially (p. 19) in the fault, received a severe, but proper reprimand from the Bretheren (Prest. and Council) and by a humble confession retained their standing in the Church, and received forgiveness of the Saints, by makeing faithful promise of the future Mrs. Hunter choose rather to abide Bro. Franklins decision of the Matter, than to have it refered to the Capt. Who said that if a Woman was caught spiting in a mans face again, she should be tied up to the Mizen Mast ~~24-hours~~ a day without any thing to eat. A heavy shower of rain disturbed the Meeting and at eve, convened again and wound up the Matter. Slept on the Cabin Deck. Mr Campbell, offered Marriage to Mary Magridge.

Sun. 9 a very fine day and Meeting 3 times on Deck the 2 first were occupied by Bro. Franklin Treeting in the fore part of the day upon the Book of Mormon, and in the P. M. of his own life & experiences in the Church of Christ. In the eve I spoke at length upon the necessity of the Saints liveing by Council and not wholly by Law, or in other words do something more than what they are Commanded, that they be profitable Servants also upon the rights the Gentiles had to come in by adoption and share in the blessings of Israel, showing them something of their greatness and power. No breeze this day, In the P. M. was so near the Little Cayman. (or Turtle



1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 64

Island) that a small boat came to us with Turtles, shells, &c of which we took nearly all they Brought, also Pumpkins. (£ 2.00.0 for 5 Turtle.) Many sleeping on deck. Camps bought a bbl of Beef. 300, lbs. for £ 21.00 of the ship. (p. 20)

Mon. 10 A very warm day and entirely becalmed as to wind, although by the strength of the Air we gained some ground Which seemed very unpleasant to us, while geting quite short of both Victuals and drink. This day I finished my copy of Manifesto which I had begun On Saturday for the Capt. time mostly spent in writing, Sister Emery improveing, but yet quite afflicted. Nearly all the Saints well and in fine spirits. Bro. Cohoon leads the Prayer Meeting this evening

Tues. 11 This morn, to the joy of all on board we had a gentle breeze, with which we were makeing about 7 knots per hour. This we esteemed as a peculiar favor from the hand of God to whom we sought earnestly the night before to obtain, we made good speed all day, evening the wind not so strong dealt out the ships stores to the Company, and in the P. M. was quite interested to see the Capt. converse with a ship in the distance, which he Telegraphed by aid of the Spy Glass. She was a full rided ship with 23 sails spread to the breeze name, Jame Thompson, from Dundee Scotland out 40 days, bound for Mobile, Capt. McKenzie also by the Proper signals, told her the name of our ship, where from, how long out and where bound she wished us a pleasant Voyage, and our Capt requested them to report us (I had Turtle Soup for Dinner. Sister Calder very sick keeps her birth all day administered to her which afforded her relief for the Moment. Led the Prayer Meeting Myself this eve some remarks by Bro. C. H. W. (p. 21)

Wed. 12 This Morn, wind was quite fresh again and we were homeward bound,

1880, 1881. The first year of the war was a year of great suffering and distress. The people were poor and the country was in a state of anarchy. The government was weak and the people were divided. The war was a great disaster for the country.

1880, 1881

1880, 1881. The second year of the war was a year of great suffering and distress. The people were poor and the country was in a state of anarchy. The government was weak and the people were divided. The war was a great disaster for the country.

1880, 1881

1880, 1881. The third year of the war was a year of great suffering and distress. The people were poor and the country was in a state of anarchy. The government was weak and the people were divided. The war was a great disaster for the country.

1880, 1881. The fourth year of the war was a year of great suffering and distress. The people were poor and the country was in a state of anarchy. The government was weak and the people were divided. The war was a great disaster for the country.

1880, 1881. The fifth year of the war was a year of great suffering and distress. The people were poor and the country was in a state of anarchy. The government was weak and the people were divided. The war was a great disaster for the country.

1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 65

with cheery hearts. Sister Emery better this morn than before since sick who had truly suffered very much with her head and shoulders the surface of the former having been one complete mass of corruption. Mary Ann Calder very sick to day, a little better in the P. M. and sat up awhile. was writing in my Journal as the most of my time while on board was spent in that way. This eve about 60 Miles from Cape Antonio, Sat awhile on the Mizen Mast head and enjoyed sweet reflections, of wife home and friends so dear, of whom I had a sweet dream of being with the night before, in a place where a new & splendid Temple was being built unto the Lord. all were well and It was a refreshing dream. This eve, Meeting was conducted by Bro. Carruthers both in Prayer and speaking. This day our Company of 18 enjoyed a rich repast of Turtle Soup., the first that I ever eat to my Knowledge, and it seemed truly what it is said to be, Fish, Fowl, and flesh, having the three corresponding hearts which I examined. Nothing of importance transpired on board ~~Copied-a-Manifesto-for-Capt.-McKenzie.~~

Thurs. 13 Was quite a pleasant day, and mostly well on board but Sister Emery, not as comfortable. This day Bro. F. called the American Bretheren together with Bro. Carruthers, to consult upon Bro Muirs case whom the Capt had been speaking to, to learn why his name and family had so much the appearance of fraud. As his name on the Manifesto was Craig and his two children were entered as infants, neither of which were true. (p. 22) while consulting upon the matter, Bro. Carruthers informed us the manner in which he left Glasgow was quite disreputeable, even much more so than was represented to me by Bro. Douglas in letter, and to all appearance his character seemed stamped with fraud, from the time he purposed to leave Scotland and practised upon his employer well as his Landlord, and that his conduct



1848, April

S.W. Richards, p. 66

among the Sailors on board had been quite asside from that of a Saint that they had countenanced and reported evil of us as a company, and that her feelings were very ill towards me, and had been from the time that I counseled Bro. Bullock, not to let him have Money as he had purposed to take his family across the Sea which council was supported both by Bro. Franklin and Bro. Spencer. and that she had Biased his mind against me by telling him that I had neglected her shamefully, on the steamboat from Glasgow to Liverpool notwithstanding I did more for her than any other one, ~~whon~~ board, voluntarily found her a berth for which I paid 5/- and had not received it from her, almost constantly in the room with her and children, or sent Sister Kerr when I could not be &c. Knowing that he had been left by some Misfortune in Glasgow. All this, with the fact that they had constantly Mingled with the Sailors and Passengers forward in Preference to the Saints, and refused to make any satisfaction to the Captain, for his oldest child, who although shiped as infant, had been drawing its rations of Bread and Water, which was contrary to ship Laws, served to make the Spirit of things look rather black, on his part, and seemed to demand some decided action, therefore, it was thought best that Bros Carruthers and Grier, who knew the best his circumstances, should visit them upon this matter, and report, not only to satisfy the Capt. but for the satisfaction of us all, & his own Salvation. (p. 23) This Morning about 6 A. M. we rounded Cape Antonio and entered the Gulf of Mexico. An excillent dish of Fried Turtle for breakfast.

Fri. 14 Health generally good of all on board. This a very warm day, with scarce any wind stiring. Saints almost Panting for breath, feeling the inconvenience of the allowance of water being much shorten'd, as had been for several days. Bros. Carruthers and Grier reported that they had



1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 67

visited Bro. Muir and as far as they could learn their feelings to us as a Company and to me personally was all that they had been represented to be. That all things might be made strait before going into Port, and all the Company know Bro Muirs feelings and intentions a Meeting was called at 3 oclock P. M. and he was invited to attend. Bro. Franklin open'd & spoke of the nature of the Meeting, that we wanted to land all right and we wanted to know of all who professed to be Saints if they approved and felt wholly satisfied with his labores, as their President and a Man of God A Motion to this effect was then Made, by Bro. Henry Emery and being seconded was Put to the Meeting and Cordially with much warmth of expression was responded to by a show of hands, without an objection. Bro. Wheelock was then in like Manner, and after Bro. Cahoon, sustained as freely, in the office of Councillors to Bro. Franklin, and as Men of God. My name was then called as Clerk of the Company and upon whom the responsability had lain of dealing out the ships stores &c. and as being faithful in the same, and a Man of God was sustained in like manner with my Bretheren. Bro. Muir was then asked if he wished us to consider him as one of our Company, to which he replied in the affirmative. (p. 24) Bro. F. then asked him how he felt of the matter between him and Capt. McKenzie about the child whether he was willing to pay the amount, which Capt. McKenzie, was made liable for by his negligence in not geting correct tickets for his children &c. for although he had paid the full amount of Passage Money, for his family, his Tickets left him liable for the Payment of his children again, nothing being credited to them, haveing been entered as Infants which was false with one. Bro. Muir replied that he did not think another would think it their duty to do it under his circumstances, and he should want 24 hours to think of the Matter before he should consent. Bro. F.



then called for an expression from the Saints, of their feelings upon the matter by a show of hands, when ~~all-the-saints~~ the united voice of the Company was that Bro. Muir should release Capt. McKenzie from the liability he was under ~~to-see-that~~. When the Capt. who was sitting by, saw the warmth of this expression in his behalf, he rose and said "as the Bretheren and Sisters had said he should have the Money, he would willingly give it up. and said with the tear in his eye, that if he had received it ~~it~~ would have been used for the comfort of the Company. Which accession on the part of the Capt. seemed not much to the credit of Bro. Muir. Bro. F then asked if his conduct while on board the ship, had been such as was beco(m)ing a Saint of God, to which he replied in the affirmative. Bro. Carruthers then remarked that he did not feel that such was the case or that he could sustain that assertion of Bro. Muir, upon which Bro. Muir excused himself partially in the hasty remarks which he might have made at times, and ~~his~~ promised to leave off his common custom of swearing, which he had so often indulged in. Bro. Grier then stepped forward and begged of (p. 25) him to hide his faults no longer, but come forward like a Man, and confess his Sins to the Bretheren, with some warm but appropriate remarks, giving him an assurance that if he would do so, he would have the pardon and forgiveness of the Bretheren, but he appeared reluctant to express any thing further. Bro. F. then called for an expression from the Saints if they were willing to receive him into fellowship and have him numbered with the Company. To this I immediately replied that I should want as long a time to think of it as Bro. Muir had requested. Bro. A Cahoon immediately expressed his unwillingness under the Present Circumstances and spoke warmly upon the subject. After this the Meeting was dismissed,



1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 69

to meet again and further consider the Matter, at 2 oclock tomorrow P. M. An American built ship was now along side, from Marsails in the Mediter- anian. The Company all assembled on the Quarter deck, mostly for the purpose of trimming ship by the Capts request, who began to think that his company was going away from him, but soon learned otherwise as at dark we were leaveing them in the distance.

Sat. 15 Sister Emery not so well this Morn, quite warm very little air stiring. Nothing aside from the usual course of things among the Passen- gers who were mostly in good spirits. I was all this day dealing out the Ship allowance for the last time as we hoped, making a settlement for 8 weeks a sufficient time before the Meeting, I called upon Bro. Muir and he went with me to Bro. Franklins Room where I conversed with him and learned of him that his wife was at times (p. 26) in a bad spirit and state of feelings and that she had been somewhat dissatisfied and still was because of unpleasant circumstances in which she seemed placed, but did not think she had evil in her heart towards me or Bro. Franklin. Bro Muir appeared to have a good spirit and spoke quite calmly, saying that he had no ill feelings towards us at all, and denied that he had said or countenanced any evil report of either of us. I then went to learn the feelings of his wife towards me and the Bretheren, when she expressed her unwillingness at present to fellowship us as a company, deeming the conduct of many in the Company quite out of the way, playing as the Young People sometimes had on the deck, with considerable freedom which was perfectly innocent, and which we had allowed them to do without rebuke she frankly confessed that she had not felt the best towards me since I refused to let her have Money of Sister Bullock and appeared altogether



1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 70

in a bad Spirit finding fault with Bro. F.s proceedings the day before with Bro. Muir and appeared at the Moment quite regardless of us all. In which spirit I left her. Bro. Muir feeling quite different himself. Meeting had now commenced and Bro. Muir went with me, and to the Meeting expressed his feelings, as being good both to me and Bro. F. and the Company, and wished the Saints to know that they had got wrong impressions. so far as they (p. 27) believed that he had countenanced evil reports of any of his Bretheren which had been circulated among the Sailors and others but to the contrary he had upheld us, and did not believe that which had been reported of us, and me in Particular. I then spoke to the Meeting and told them I was satisfied with the Spirit of Bro. Muir, removed my objections and freely commended him to the fellowship of the Saints. The same was then approved, by Bro.s Cruthers (Carruthers), Grier, Cahoon, Wheelock and Bro. F. and Bro Muir was received into the fellowship of the Company by Vote of the same. Bro. F. then gave good council to Bro Muir for the future, and desired him to be one with the Bretheren, for his own good, and his Wife and family. Meeting dismissed and I administered to Sister Calder who was very sick, & then resumed my labours of dealing out the Ships stores which kept me till late at work. Saints all seemed to feel better that all was so well with Bro. Muir, and the Matter so happily adjusted. This evening the wind was some stronger and appointments were given for Meetings on Sunday. (p. 28)

Sun. 16 This Morn, found ourselves in a rough sea with strong wind from the North. was waked early in the Morn, by the noise of things being thrown about by the rolling of the Vessel. Immediately all hands were at work makeing all things fast. Many of the Comp.y were sick this Morn,



1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 71

and all day, from the Motion of the Vessel, among whom was Bro. Franklin, who kept his berth. Wind in the P. M. hauled round more to the East, and at eve, were running ~~North~~ Nor. West and by North. with a steady wind, and sea lulling. No meetings this day on board. 180 Miles at noon from the Bar of the river.

Mon. 17 nearly all were well again today which was very pleasant with a steady wind, and we only 2 Points off our course. This Morn Henry Magridge refused to do his duties as one of the labourers of the day, as he did also on Monday Morning Previous by going up to Main Mast head and staying till the work was done. Bro. F. by advice of Capt. McK. sent me to tell him that if he did not work he should neither have water any privelege of the Fire or to come aft on the Qua(r)ter Deck. which arroused his senses and set him at work. The breeze continued pretty good untill (p. 129) untill (sic) the P. M. when the Capt went to the Fore top Mast head and at 4 oclock anounced the ~~Buliese~~ Light house in sight ships at anchor & the mouth of the River and Steamboats playing. This filled all hearts with Joy, and Capt McKenzie, Campbell and Clark (Mates) with Bros. Franklin, Wheelock & wife, Cahoon & wife, Carruther and myself went into the Cabin and drank freely of Cherry wine, with warm expressions by way of Toasts Bro. Franklin and Cyrus, bought each one and the Capt. gave gave (sic) another Bottle to treat the Ladies of the Company which was gladsome to them all. At 1/2 past 5 the Steamer "Ocean" Union Line was along side. Pilot came aboard, and she took us in towe, sails were now being stowed, & all was Merriment untill as we were crossing the Bar into the River, the Pilot run us aground and seemed quite as well off as if Anchored which was any thing but what we wanted. The steamer pulled away a long while



1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 72

to get us off and then gave it up as a fruitless job and left us fast for the night.

Tues. 18 A pleasant Morning with an Oyster Boat along side. made us feel pretty well, while we were filling ourselves with Oysters, some of which was very large and I bought 150 for our Company of 18. Persons at 75 cts per 100. (p. 30) about 11 A. M. Two steamers came along side, The "Ocean" of the Union Line, and "Star" of New Orleans and pulled us out of the our nest, and we were taken rapidly up stream, untill clear from the Bar when ~~th~~ we came along side the James Edwards, Capt. Webster, from Mexico, via. Havanna whither she had been with Troops and was taken in Tow by the "Star" which with one Vessel each side of her made for New Orleans at about 5 knots per hour. the Ocean leting loose from us. The scenery towards evening became somewhat interesting to the Company who had been so long from sight of land and all hearts seemed glad to gaze upon the land they loved, though they had not before seen. about Midnight the pump of the steamer broke, which detained us near 4 hours the stream being so rapid we were obliged to cast anchor. The Company generally had got quite short of Provisions and had been haveing only about 2/3 rations of water and the thought that they were so near ~~land~~ their distined Port, made every heart buoyant & glad.

Wed. 19 sill Moveing up the River, and every thing seems to conspire to make us happy Bro. Franklin had a very interesting visit with Capt. Webster of the James Edwards in the Cabin upon the Book of Mormon, and other Topics of our faith and found him favorably inclined, and a Man of intelligence, possessed of a good spirit. (p. 31) This P. M. ~~we-landed~~ just before dark, our ship was made fast in the Port of New Orleans which

1915

1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 84

1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 73

we had desired for 8 weeks while on the sea, and one day. Immediately upon landing Bro. L. N. Scovil jumped on board, the first familiar face we saw he immediately made known his appointment to that Place as councillor to the Saints arriveing from England on their way to the Camp., and committed to us in the Cabin his instructions, the Prospects of geting up the river &c. After makeing arrangements for the night with the Company for guard &c. I with Bro. Franklin & Wheelock, went with Bro. Scovil ~~Seevil~~ to his house calling by the way to get some things to send to the Vessel for the comfort of the Company. got supper and sat awhile with Bro. Scovil and Wife, and Bro. Huntsucker and Wife with whom they were stoping. Upon returning rather late to the boat, we found several of the Company quite overcome with drink and some in their beds drunk, which included several of the Birmingham Company. This night Bro. Wheelock secured a Man in the forecastle, who had no good business on board & in the Morn, others came on board to release him which made some disturbance, as Bro. Wheelock and Myself refused to release the Man, till we Pleased.

Ep. 32) Thurs. 20 This Morn. Mr. Frame, Pilot on the new and splenddid Steamer "Mameluke." came on board, to see Bro. Scovil and Franklin to get the Passengers & freight seeming quite interested for us. Through him the Bretheren found favor with the Capt. (p. 35)

Sat. 22 Mameluke let loose from her Moorings about 7 P. M. went across the River and the brethern helped load Salt till 2 oclock next Morning worked 6 hours 22 of them, the two first, for 15 cts. per hour and 4 last at 20 cts. per hour, then went about 20 Miles below and took on a quantity of Powder. Came along up and passed the Carnation/about 8 oclock A. M. and proceeded up the River Every day proved to us the Capt. kindness,



1848, April

S. W. Richards, p. 74

and many others who seemed quite favorable to us in feelings The Company attended Prayer every Morning and Evening with Singing which was oft attended by Passengers from the Cabin who seemed quite interested for us. The Company were constantly much delighted at the scenery which was pleasing on both sides the River.

On (sic) we called at Vicksburgh Miles from New Orleans where we renewed our provisions stores &c. Day by day passed pleasantly away with but little to disturb our peace which was mostly through Mrs. Hunter (not a Member of the Church;) who once determined to get out at Vsburgh and leave her Husband but after repented and went not. (p. 36)

On Friday a very unpleasant affair took place between Sister Muir, and Mrs. Slater, in which many hard words were exchanged well as a few pans at each others heads with some water. Bro. Muir who had been siting by now interfered, and with the Presence of Bro. Wheelock with myself, stoped the quarrel in which they accused each other of practiceing almost every thing that was bad. Bro. & Sister Muir continue to be in a bad spirit and have no fellowship with the Saints Company.

We landed at Cario Mouth of the Ohio River Saturday (sic) stoped but a few Moments & proceeded on, some rain this P. M.

Sun. 31 we had two Meetings on board which most of the Passengers and Capt attended with seemingly much delight, at least careful attention. and soon after a little before sunset we landed at St. Louis all well, and hearts glad By the kindness of Capt Coolidge we were permitted to remain on board, untill we could contract for another boat to take us up the river. This eve. Bro. John Cottom came on board and told me there was letters at Bro. Parkers (p. 37) both for Franklin and me from our

The first of these is the fact that the  
the second is the fact that the  
the third is the fact that the  
the fourth is the fact that the

the fifth is the fact that the  
the sixth is the fact that the  
the seventh is the fact that the  
the eighth is the fact that the

the ninth is the fact that the  
the tenth is the fact that the  
the eleventh is the fact that the  
the twelfth is the fact that the

the thirteenth is the fact that the  
the fourteenth is the fact that the  
the fifteenth is the fact that the  
the sixteenth is the fact that the

the seventeenth is the fact that the  
the eighteenth is the fact that the  
the nineteenth is the fact that the  
the twentieth is the fact that the

the twenty-first is the fact that the

1848, April, May

S. W. Richards, p. 75

wives and although he was living 2 Miles north of town Bro. C. accompanied me to the house, that night not being content to wait till the next day. Found Father P. & the family all well, except Bro. John troubled with a felon on the fore finger of his left hand, they seemed extremely glad to see me, especially father Parker who seemed to weep for Joy. upon my safe return, after an absence of most 2 years. I was also much comforted by reading a letter from Mary which informed me that all was well with them in Camp, also a letter from Father. To think that I was once more so near my Mary and she well, with the hope of soon Meeting her, in health, filled my heart with grateful feeling to that God who had watched over us in our absence from each other.

Mon. May 1, 1848. This Morn, returned to the boat and got from Market such things as were needed for the comfort of the mess. attended to the watch &c. as many were coming on board to see the Saints among whom were many rank Apostates, who endeavoured to use a deadening influence among the Company and induce the Sainsts (sic) to stop in St. Louis, for the wickedness of the Camp was great. (p. 38) Considerable feeling arose among some because of stories told by disaffected persons of the conduct of the Twelve and others in the Camp This week was mostly spent by me among the Saints on the "Mameluke", as Bro. Cahoon and family had left the boat and took lodgings and Bro. F. was necessarily absent much of the time on business, for the company and seeking for a boat to take us to the Bluffs.

On Monday and Wednesday was meeting on board in which Bro. Felt, Bro. Richfield and others spoke to the saints of the necessity of as many going to the camp as possibly could.



1848, May

S. W. Richards, p. 76

On Friday Bro. Felt and Bro. Franklin called the Saints together and Bro. Felt the Revelation given in Jan. to the Saints in Camp for their organization and encouragement, and in the P. M. after faithful exertions for 5 days, Bro. Franklin and Bro. Felt succeeded in closeing a contract with Capt. R. H. Patterson of the "Mustang" to take us through to the Bluffs for \$5.00 each on Deck or \$15.00, in Cabin, allowing each 100 weight of luggage and all over, a charge of \$1.00 per. 100 weight, to sail on Tuesday This Bro. Franklin immediately made known to the Saints by calling them together, and after Prayer, Franklin and Me walked to Bro. Parkers and spent the night, where also was Sisters Yates & Calder.

(p. 39) Sat. 6 This morn we returned to the boat and soon Bro. Felt came and informed us that he had received a letter from New Orleans informing him that Elder Moses Martin and Company from Liverpool on the "Sailor Prince" had arrived there and would leave on board the Grand Turk, on Saturday the 30th of April. We therefore expected them this day, or on the following to join our Company, and saw the wisdom of God in detaining us so long that we might all go together when if we had gone, those who wished to go to Camp, might have even greater difficulty in geting a Passage, not being enough to charter a boat. Several of the Bretheren went out to trade for Groceries, Hardware, Stoves, and Dry Goods and leave their orders to be filled on Monday also Garden Seeds, among whom was Bro. Franklin and Myself.

Sun. 7 This day most of the saints attended meeting at Church, and about 11 A.M. the Steamboat Grand Turk arrived with Elders L. N. Scovil, & Moses Martin with a Company of Saints on board from England of 96 Persons This day on the Mameluke, writing to Bro. Douglas (p. 40) and in the even-

The first of these is the fact that the disease is not  
infectious. It is not caused by any micro-organism,  
and it is not transmitted from one person to another.  
It is a disease of the nervous system, and it is  
caused by a disturbance of the function of the  
nervous system. It is a disease of the brain,  
and it is caused by a disturbance of the function  
of the brain. It is a disease of the mind,  
and it is caused by a disturbance of the function  
of the mind. It is a disease of the soul,  
and it is caused by a disturbance of the function  
of the soul. It is a disease of the spirit,  
and it is caused by a disturbance of the function  
of the spirit. It is a disease of the body,  
and it is caused by a disturbance of the function  
of the body. It is a disease of the whole  
man, and it is caused by a disturbance of the  
function of the whole man.

1848, May

S. W. Richards, p. 77

ing at Meeting and spoke to the Saints, returned and spent the night on the Mameluke.

Mon. 8 This day all hands were engaged in moveing their things from the Mameluke on which we had remained more than a Week by permission of the Capt. as a special favor, on to the "Mustang" lying some distance below. Before I had this wholly accomplished with the assistance of the Bro's. Adamsons, I had the Pleasure of receiveing the hand of Bro. McKenzie direct from the Camp, accompanied by Bro. Robins and others. Soon as I could arrange a Watch on the boat, Bro. Silcock went with me, first to Bro's Clarks & Price, then to Mr Lowry where Mary Ann went with me in the Morn to take breakfast, with Bro. & Sisters, Magridge, and with whom Mary Ann had spent the day to witness the Firemans Parade and Visit at Sister Palmers. Then we went to Bro. Robins where we met others of the Bretheren, and heard two letters read from the Salt Lake Valley, of very cheering news, and very flattering from the bluffs, had seen my Wife soon before he left and she was well, &c. which cheered our hearts very much. (p. 41) Late at night returned to the boat and slept about 2 hours, when I was arroused by the ringing of bells in every direction and the alarm of fire. Put on my clothes, and soon learned that boats just below us were on fire & several Fire Engines were in active service, which seemed to have but little effect. 3 Steamers were burned to the waters edge, and the after part of the 4th wholly burned back of the Wheel hous(e) the fire originated on the "Mail" spread to the "Missouri Mail" and "Light foot" which were wholly consumed and the "Mary" only in part. whole amount of Loss, estimated at \$30,000. the heat of the fire was intense and our boat was only the third from it.

Tues. 9 Bro. Franklin and myself was most of the day trading for Stoves,



1848, May

S. W. Richards, p. 78

Dry Goods, Hardware, Groceries, &c. the boat was delayed near 3 hours for us after being ready to sail, so that we did not accomplish all our business. Went to Bro. Johns about noon and got Marys feather bed to take to Camp. Father Parker shed tears of Joy when he heard that our boat escaped the distruction of the Morning, seemed as though he could not express his joy. John & Ellen went with me to town, and just before we (p. 42) sailed they handed to me a letter Bro. Robins brought to them from Mary, which told of her good health, and Janes scalded foot, we sailed about 7 P. M. with as many on board as the boat could well accomodate, some occupying the boiler Deck aft of the Cabin, being one of them Myself and those with whom I messed This eve Sister Kerr was quite ill apparently from drink which she had used very freely for 2 or 3 days before. I found her lying on the bed when I came on board, and asked her if I should get her any thing to eat or drink which would do her good, and she replied, No! The company immediately commenced makeing beds for the night after we had taken Tea, Sister Kerr rose from where the ~~bed~~ was lying to give room and have the bed made, sliped her dress loosly over head and went out. The girls had made the beds, both for themselves and Sister Kerr and then retired. After nearly all were in bed I discovered that Sister K. had not yet returned to hers and went to find her, but my search was in vain, both high and low. I then went to Bro. Franklins State Room and informed him of her absence, saying I thought she must be over board unless in one of the State Rooms, where I understood she slept the night before with Sister Young with this consideration we retired to our beds. (p. 43)

Wed. 10 This Morning was waked from my sleep by Bro. Franklin, who informed me that Sister K. was not in any of the State Rooms neither could be found on board. I immediately rose, and all on board seemed much disturbed



1848, May

S. W. Richards, p. 79

at the loss of one of the Company, though no one knew her fate, whether she had accidentally fell over board, or whether she had stepped out on shore at some landing. Upon Makeing inquiry we found it difficult to come to any conclusion upon the matter, from what she had remarked to others before, as she had said to some that she could do well in St. Louis, and and (sic) would rather stop than go to Camp which led them to think she might have left the boat with a view of returning to that place, but the Manner in which she left, without takeing any thing with her, seemed forbidding to such conclusions. Sister Emery informed us that Sister K. told her the day before, after haveing drink that she believed her friends had all forsaken her and she would make away with herself, which gave her much feelings that she watched her till in bed previous to her riseing for it to be made and supposed that all would then be well. And from the condition she was in (p. 44) when she went out, and other circumstances I am led to conclude that she must have accidentally fallen overboard and there fore no hopes of seeing her again. This was a scourse of deep regret to me to think that I had so nearly accomplished my object in geting her with the Saints where she might be away from that which was likely to destroy her in her own land (Drink.) and so nearly fulfilled the desire of Father Kerr, expressed in his dieing request to me, and then, have her wrested from us, in a way we knew not of served to increase our feelings at this time. We had prayer every Morning on the boat at 11 and this morning Bro. F. cantinned the Saints, faithfully to be careful of all like accidents, giving such advice and council as the change of circumstances seemed to require. As some of the Company who crossed the Sea with us, remained in St. Louis and we were there joined by others from Eld. Moses, Martins Company, & some from the Eastern States, Franklin propossed that the Company choose a President, to



whom they ~~Company~~ (sic) would look for Council and follow the Same which was essential to their Prosperity, whereupon Bro. Scovil, nominated (p. 45) Bro. Franklin D. Richards for President & by Vote was unanimously Carried. Bro. Franklin then nominated Bros. L. N. Scovil, Harlow Redfield, & A. Cahoon to be his Councillors, which was approved by unanimous Vote. He then asked if Bro. S. W. Richards should continue Clerk of the Company which was affirmed by unanimous Vote. The names of our former Comp.y who remained in St. Louis, are Marked with a dash, (---) and the names of those who joined us in St. Louis from the eastern States, & Eld. Martins Company from England & Scotland are as follows. -----

|                  |        |            |              |
|------------------|--------|------------|--------------|
| L. N. Scovil     | Born   | March 18th | 1806         |
| Alice Do.        | "      | Feb. 19th  | 1819         |
| Harlow Redfield  | "      | Sept. 25   | 1801         |
| (?)              |        |            |              |
| Lorimelia/A. Do. | "      | May 12     | 1816         |
| Rachel S. Do.    | "      | Dec. 6     | 1837         |
| Susan M. Do.     | "      | Aug. 7     | 1839         |
| Chloe A. Do.     | "      | Aug. 7     | 1842         |
| William Flint    | "      | Jan. 28    | 1814         |
| Permelia Do.     | "      | Feb. 6     | 1821         |
| James B. Do.     | "      | June 16    | 1843 (p. 46) |
| Henry E. Gibson  | George |            |              |
| Eliza M. Do.     |        |            |              |
| Harriet E. Do.   |        |            |              |
| Edgar A. Do.     |        |            |              |
| Horrace Gibbs    |        |            |              |
| Elendy Do.       |        |            |              |



1848, May

S. W. Richards, p. 81

Lydia A. Lincoln

Mary M. Minn

Cyrenus H. Taylor

George W. Thompson

Obadiah V. Do.

Hugh Lytle

Christena Do.

Mary Jane Do.

Iven Do.

John Do.

Omer. Do.

Carlos Do.

Charlotte Ann Do.

Peter Robinson

Cilina Do.

Theodore Curtis

Rachel T. Sirrine

Hellen M. Do.

John Horn

Rebecca. W. Do.

Rebecca B. Do

Frances G. Do.

Joseph Clements (p. 47)

George Bryan

William H. Adams

Martha Do.



1848, May

S. W. Richards, p. 82

William H. (Adams)

Eliza Do.

Mrs. Sarah Hayes

Sarah Do.

Walter Muir

Hellen Do.

Grace Do.

David Do.

Mary Do.

Thomas Muir

Dorothy Do.

John Do.

Christina Do.

Thomas Do.

Robt. Riskwood

Mary M. Do.

Janett Do.

David Cook

Montgomery Do.

James Do. " 1840

Ellen Do. " 1842

Mary Ann Do. " 1844

Janett Do. " 1846 (p. 48)

Jane M. Lincoln

George A. Do.

Charles R. Do.

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

1848, May

S. W. Richards, p. 83

William H. Do. (Lincoln)

Harriet N. Do.

Eliza I. Do.

Frank T. Do.

Orson P. Do.

Mrs. Jane Hultz

Anne Adella Do.

On this boat we also enjoyed priveleges of Prayer every day which was appointed at the hour of 11 A. M. and the good spirit seemed to abound with us. though this was the most difficult ~~and~~ (sic) slow and expensive part of our journey not being able to run in the night much of the time. We passed some very pretty townships as we continued to glide up the River. and passed Jefferson City on Friday the 12th of May, about 150 Miles from St. Louis. We landed at several towns on the River as Koonville, Glasgow, Lexington, & Camden on Sunday, about 344 Miles from St. Louis. Here I mailed 3 letters to Scotland. (p. 49) one to Bro. Douglas and Saints in Glasgow and one to Bro. David and Sister Calder and one to Bro. Robt. Watson written by sister Kerr. Bro. Franklin also mailed one to Bro. Orson Spencer giveing an official account of our Voyage over the Sea. A quantity of freight discharged at Sibley for Santa fee. We arrived at Independence Sunday evening, and little below the Kansas R. we stoped for the night. some difficulty among the snags and sand bars, but no great hindrance. On Monday the 15th a little before noon we came to Fort Leavenworth where also freight was taken off and I with Bro. Franklin, went up to the square where the Battallion of Saints were Camped in 1846 previous to their departure for California, and where Bro. Joseph W. Richards had no doubt beat



1848, May

S. W. Richards, p. 84

the Drum for hours, since we last saw his face. With some difficulty we made our way over the bars and among the snags till we came to St. Josephs where we landed Tuesday 16th about half past 12. (p. 50) ~~Here-we~~ (sic) (At Weston we were informed that sister Maria was living about 1 Mile below, on the River bank, and Walters was at work at Fort Leavenworth, for \$40.00 per Month, and both were well. F. wrote a line and sent with an address by Lyon, to them by Mr. Gifford.) We remained at St. Josephs, about 3 hours, where the company got Provisison to last them to the Bluffs, Here we saw some bretheren, who seemed to be doing well inbusiness. We left here and went about 25 miles before we stoped for the night.

Wed. 17 according to agreement, the Bretheren commenced settleing their bills of Passage and freight with the Capt. which was the Principle business of the day. This day run so hard against a sand bar and snag that ~~some~~ were knocked down & a hole knocked in ~~the~~ boat, which caused a heavy leak, but by the Villigence of the Men was soon stoped. This night stoped at Owens landing near Susannah where we saw Bro. Burrows, who told me of my wife whom he saw, about 2 weeks before in the Camp.

Thurs. 18 Was a pleasant day, and when stoped to ~~wood~~ the company went on shore to be mustered as they returned and to see if all had Tickets. preperations were being made for landing as we neared our destined home, with happy feelings.

Fri. 19 This morn Bro. F. saw some men of a company of saints from the South, numbering about 50 Waggon. "Crosbie" leader, continue to make ~~come~~ comfortable progress on our way, and all feeling well on board.

Saturday Morning passed. Many hundred of Ottoes Indians on the west of the River, to whom we threw Bread some tobacco &c which afforded us pleasure

The first thing I noticed when I stepped out of the car was the cold, crisp air. It felt like a fresh blanket after a long, hot summer. I took a deep breath, savoring the scent of pine and the distant sound of water. The lake was just a short walk away, its surface reflecting the golden light of the setting sun. I walked along the shore, my feet sinking slightly into the soft sand. The water was calm, with only a few small ripples breaking its surface. In the distance, a small boat floated peacefully. I watched it for a moment, feeling a sense of tranquility. The sun was low on the horizon, painting the sky in shades of orange and pink. The clouds were wispy and light, adding to the serene atmosphere. I closed my eyes for a moment, letting the beauty of the scene wash over me. It was a perfect moment, a perfect place. I wanted to stay here forever, just like this. The world felt so far away, so much better here. I opened my eyes and looked back at the lake. The sun had set, and the stars were beginning to appear. The night was just beginning, and I knew I was going to love it.

1848, May

S. W. Richards, p. 85

to see them scramble to obtain them from the other. This was near Bellevue and at Sorpees point on the East, were many Pottawatomies who seemed assembled for corn. Two of them went with us to Winter Quarters (p. 51) We had prayer in the Morning and a few remarks were made preparatory to landing as we came very near our landing. A little past 12 we rounded the point which brought us in sight of Winter Quarters which called forth many feelings from many hearts, which were beating high in anticipations of soon clasping the hand of a Dear Wife, a Father and Mother, with Brothers and Sisters or other dear friends, and others



S. W. Richards  
March 19 to April 51,  
1855  
Book 12 (No. 55)

Mon. Mar. 19 Went down to my field to sow wheat but found it too wet, and set the team to ploughing. Bro. McKenzie brought me a load of lumber and receipt for a load of Wheat deliverd at the Presidents Mill for me. Paid 55\$ in Cash for the two loads. Was at the Post Office, and President's Office, on business. Evening Sister Pitt, and Sister Freak were with us visiting.

Tues. 20 My Men and Team were employed on the road. Myself, moveing my Waggon bed from the Wheels, and placing it at the end of the house convenient for use, and cleaning up about the house. P. M. took tea with my Mary & Mary Ann at Sister Ellen Woolley's and in the evening attended the Polysophical Society at Bro. Snows. A very interesting meeting. spoke myself upon the subject of nationality. remarks were made by D. Candland, J. Hyde, W. Woodruff, W. W. Phelps and others. Essay from ----- (the corner of the book has been burned) and poem by Sister Eliza R. Snow----- plenty of Music, on the Piano, Gui(tar)---and Accordion, and vocal music.

(p. 2) Wed. 21 My men and Team were at work upon the road, filling the ravine nearly in front of my house. In the morning I went to Bro. Staines and purchased some Garden Seeds, and obtained one apple tree which was due me. Wrote a letter to Edward Jones about payment of his obligation which I held amounting to \$122.45. To Blodgett & Lee about my Ox in their heard, and one to Bro. T. Obray to receive the Ox and pay the demand upon it, \$5.50. one to Bro. John Hawkins about a piece of land in the 5th Ward, and one to Bro. L. N. Scovil, of Provo and sent him 2 Doz. Copies of "Joseph Smith the Prophet" to sell for me. sent 1 Doz. to Bro. Obray, Tooele. When Mailing them at the Post Office saw the 1st No. of the 17th



S. W. Richards  
At Winter Quarters &  
Leaving for Missouri  
1848 (Book 4)

Sun. May 21, 1848 went to meeting with my wife, and being some what to early we took a walk to bro Bullocks. spent a short time with them very agreeablely, then returned to meeting where we were addressed by Brs Benson & Woodruff Evening while singing a Hymn previous to retireing we were honer'd with a call from Presedent Young and his Brother Phenihias, who hearing us sing came to join us. he read, and aproved of my Credentials, told me to keep them and prepair for the Mountains &c. before leaving he prayed with us. his visit was truely a welcome & interesting one. this morning I got or brought up my luggage from the Boat. the forepart of this week I was engaged in regalating my things, looking over my Chests, and seperating my Grocereys, dry goods, &c from Brother Fs had several interesting interviews with Uncle Willard. (p. 3)

on Saturday 27th myself and Brs Carruthers and Bullock rented a Farm of Bro Randolph Alexander on which was a Crop growing (& 2 houses for our reception) Viz Wheat, Corn, Potatoes Oats &c to the ~~4~~ (sic) amount of 30 od Acres. and also agreed to leave on the Place Six Ogs (hogs?). was also to have the use of 3 Cows and a horse for which we paid him 40 dollars

~~Sunday~~ (sic) which bargin was to all intents and purposes made by the approval of Uncle Willard.

Sunday 28th I attended a family meeting at Uncle Willards. Bro Franklin was first called upon to speak, he gave a brief detail of his travils during his absence from the Camp. the prosperity of the work of God ef (sic) under his administeration, and throughout the British Islands general(ly). his Joys and sorrows, his sufferings, and the blessings which had attended both him and myself. &c &c I then arose and made a few remarks relative to the



1848, May, June

S. W. Richards, p. 87

same subject. and exprest my gratetude to all mighty God, who had (p. 4) showerd his blessings so abbundantly upon us during our mission, and for the present happyness I now enjoyed in being permitted, again to asemble in the sociaty of my Relatives and freinds. &c &c Uncle Willard then spoke for some time in a very instructive and interesting maner, until his strenth was nearly exausted. 'twas the first he had been able to speak in meet- ing for several Months, haveing been dangerously Ill

Mon. 29 Br Franklin permitted Br Philo T Farnsworth to take his oxen and Waggon and Move Brs Curruthers and Bullock with their familys down to the Farm, (which lay about 60 Miles from Winter Quarters, in atchinson Co Mis- souri about 4 miles from Huntsuckers Ferry.) I accompanied them to see the Farm, and have the Articles of agreemen(t) ~~between~~ between H C Fouts, and Randolph Alexander, transferd to my name. it being very late when we got across the River, we concluded not to travil further, (further) so I returned home and spent the night with my Wife. (p. 5)

Tues. 30 morn recrossed the River and proceeded on our journey.

Thurs. June 1 arrived at the Farm and went with Mr Alexander to see Mr Fouts and got the Articles of agreement between them, transferd to my name. Br Carruthers accompa(n)yed us

Fri. 2 morn started on my return home, and arrived there Saturday 3rd in the eve. found my wife and friends usual'y well.

Sun. 4 I attended another family Meeting at Uncle Willards he was unable to be present. Br Longstroth who presided called upon me to address the meeting which I did. P M I wrote a letter for my wife to her Brother Rodger she feeling unable to do it her self. this week I was looking over my things, visiting among my friends, and spent considerable time with Uncle



1848, June

S. W. Richards, p. 88

Willard. also cross'd the River and walked 2 miles to see Br Jesse Snyder and ascertain whither he was soon expecting to go to Missouri as he had engaged to (p. 6) to (sic) take a load of my things with him. This I did on Wednesday 7th eve, about Midnight, after haveing been on Parrade with the bretheren in Winter Quarters, who were called together by an alarm cry, that all might rally. (Bro. John Scott, had some cattle drove off by the Indians. and butchered before they were recovered the meat was obtained, and the I.(ndians) fled) (sic)

Thursday made arrangements with Bro. Anderson to take one load of my things to Missouri and Bro. Snyder the other and pay them in Wheat in the fall Agreeable to arrangements my things were ready and one load includeing my Wife & Mary Ann, Calder went to the river Saturday eve, 10th, but the Wind haveing risen we could not cross with the things that night. I then went across in the skiff with my Wife and Mary Ann and called at Cousin Fanny Murrays here Mary Ann spent the night, and we returned to home to spend the night. Bro. Franklin came home this night from seeking Cattle, haveing obtained what was needful to go West with, for him & Father.

Pages 52 to 57 are left blank. Pages 58 to 60 are written in pencil and page 60 is too blurred to read.

P. 59. Mr. Andrew Cahoon followed with such sentiments as were calculated to inspire the whole company with a sense of grattitude due Capt McKenzie, as this benefactor through the blessing of God while upon the deep. Mr. C. H. Wheelock then proposed a song called The Upper Callifornia--~~which~~ (sic) In which the most of the Company joined. Mr Lucius N. Scovil was then introduced to the Company as the authorized agent of the Twelves Apostles in Winter Quarters. Camp of Israel, and a Vote of thanks was then Paid to



1848, June

S. W. Richards, p. 88a

him for his diligence and Zeal in attending to the duties of his calling--whereinn he had already benefited the Company very Materially, in contracting for the Camp. a cheap and comfo(r)table passage up the River. Mr Scovil responded ~~with~~ (sic) in an interesting and instructive maners, giving a harty welcome to all who had come, and for whom he had the privilege of doing something for their welfare,--touching warmly upon the Principles which activated their bosoms at that cheerfully (sic) moment. All which was confirmed with a toast from the glass. The Pr(e)sident, then Proposed the health and everlasting welfare of the Landlord, and his house,--Loudly responded, to by the Company. (p. 58) The President, then gave a short account of the Passage, and an interesting History of the Company, their object of their emigrating &c &c. Mr. C. H. Wheelock, was then introduced to the Company, who arose and hartily responded, and in an affecting Manner, spoke of the expulsion of the Saints from a free gov(e)rment when we were now going to seek, and with them the groves of Wives and Children, Brothers and those who were nearest akin to us.--and spoke in commendation of Bro. Scovil and the Landlord of the house. A verse of the Hymn was then sang Come go with Me, Come go &c. Mr S. W. Richards ~~then~~ (sic) being called upon arose, and instructed the company, with some spirited remarks which were redily responded to by the Company.-- Speeches by Henry Emery-- A Vote of thanks was then paid to Capt McKenzie with both hands uplifted while exclaiming, "God bless Capt McKenzie and his house hence forth & forever Amen" A Vote of thanks was then expressed to Mr (sic) for his kind attention to us durementhe evening and the accomodation of his house.-- The Company then joined in singing When shall we all Meet again. Benediction by ElderL. N. Scovil.



S. W. Richards  
Journal  
of travels from Pottawatomie Co.--Iowa,  
U. S. A. to Great Salt Lake City, Great  
Basin North America, 1849  
(Book 5)

While a great nation were celebrating the annaversary of their Independence, on the 4th day of July 1849 with my family and substance, including one waggon & ten head of Cattle I left Carters Ville two miles from Kanessville, Iowa, to seek a resting place in the Rocky Mountains whither my kindred and the Saints of God were gone, haveing been persecuted and driven into the Wilderness because of their faith in the Holy One of Israel.

I crossed the Missouri River near Winter Quarters on the Morn, of the 10th of July in time to join the 1st fifty of the 2nd hundred as they were ready to move. This Company was organized, under the direction of Prest. G. A. Smith & E. T. Benson with the following Officers, Bro Silas Richards Capt of Fifty, Samuel Clauson Prest. with Bros. Hiram Clark & Simeon Carter his Council. The Capt. of Tens in their order as follows--S. Clauson, Wm. D. Huntingdon Augustus Farnhorn Samuel Clark & Ludington. Capt of the Guard Lyman Stevens, and A. P. Rockwood, Grand Marshal of the Camp.

This Company haveing been organized previous to my arrival, and my name enrolled in Capt. Huntingtons Ten I immediately took my place in Said Company who were then ready to move, and truly felt glad that I was leaving the home of my childhood and the abodes of false civilization, to share with my bretheren in the perils of a Wilderness journey & Life.

We arrived at the Elk Horn River on the eve of the 11th inst & crossed on the 12th & 13th The waggons were crossed on a raft and the Cattle were swam across all done without any accident to either man or Beast, or loss of property. (p. 2)



1849, July

S. W. Richards, p. 90

Fri. 13 In the P. M. the Camp moved from the River to the Creek between 2 & 3 Miles distant there to wait the arrival of Prests G. A. Smith & E. T. Benson's Companies, who were expected daily & constituted the 2nd Fifty of the 2nd One hundred though their Companies numbered fifty or more each.

(Sun. 15 They arrived at the River and a few waggon crossed the same evening. Meetings were held at our Camp Prest. Clauson, his council, Capt. Richards A. P. Rockwood & others addressed the Meeting. The Camp rules were read, and much good advice given in relation to our traveling. Sick in the P. M. with Chills & fever.)

Sat. 14 Camp duties were attended to such as washing, Bakeing, cleaning &c preparatory to the journey. At 4 oclock P. M. a military inspection took place, under the direction of the Marshal A. P. Rockwood by which the Military strength of the Camp was found to be as follows.--

Capt Clauson's Ten. 11 Men, 9 at hand all well armed with the exception of 1 Gun in bad order

Capt. Huntington's Ten. 14 Men, 12 at hand, 1 man without arms

Capt. Farnham's Ten. 14 Men, 12 at hand. 1 without arms & 2 in bad order.

Capt. Clarks Ten. 7 Men. all armed in good order.

Capt Ludingtons Ten. 15 Men, 14 at hand, 1 without arms & 1 in bad order

Camp well supplied with Ammunition & lead generally--Pistols, Percussion Caps &c.--S. W. Richards, Marshal's Clerk.

Mon. 16 Capt. Richards returned to the River, to get instructions from the Presiden(c)ey, when and how to proceed. letters were sent by him, to be taken to Kanesville by those who should return from the other Company. I forwarded one to Brother John McLaws St. Louis. On Capt R.s return the Camp were called together and informed that we had permission to Move on



1849, July

S. W. Richards, p. 91

slowly, & keep within hailing distance, in case there should be occasion (p. 3) to communicate with each other as we were not cut loose from their Companies. accordingly about 1 oclock at the sound of the Horn the Camp was under motion with the exception of one Company of ten which remained behind to be joined by some waggons not yet crossed the Horn and were to follow next Morning. We moved on 11 Miles to the Platte River & camped Tues. 17 a very warm day. Waited till near noon for the other Co. behind to overtake us, and as they came up we were ready to move & traveled together about 5 Miles & camped near a small pond for the night. This day I was very sick with chills & fever, was under the necessity of geting ~~getting~~ (sic) a Man to drive my team for me, standing guard, and over exertion proved more than my stength could endure

Wed. 18 Traveled 9 Miles before stoping. was very warm and cattle were traveling with their Tongues out. while at rest the propriety of going further was called up, and by some was deemed imprudent, and injurious to our teams, as there was no Camping place neazrer than eight Miles, which would make 17 Miles drive in a warm day and for the Company which came from the Horn the day before, was considered quite too much. The subject being laid before ~~the~~ (sic) Capt Richards by the Marshal was approved, and a council was called, to learn the Mind of the Camp generally after considerable discussion upon the Matter some being of the mind to go on, and others opposed it was decided that the Officers of the Camp were the legal Voters to decide the Question. Prest Clauson being anxious to go on, sent for his council to be present, who, he expected would vote with him. Bro. Stevens. Capt. of the guard was also sent for. the Vote was taken & proved a tie. Bro. Stevens upon hearing the reasons for stoping, withdrew his



1849, July

S. W. Richards, p. 92

vote, when Capt. Richards gave the casting vote (p. 4) and decided that we should stop, considering that it was not only in keeping with his instructions from George A. which was not to get out of hailing distance, but that it would be too much for the cattle of these who drove so far the day before to go eight Miles further The cattle were gathered and we moved into Currell near bye. Capt. Clauson appeared to think that his wishes were not sufficiently regarded in the Matter, considering the responsibility upon him, which was no less than to be a father to the Camp, according to George As own words. however, I heard no more said, but that all was satisfactory untill

Thurs. 19 early in the Morning before breakfast I heard Capt. Clauson converseing with Brother Rockwood as his waggon was next to mine, & he appeared to be calling him in Question for useing an influence in Camp to stop the same contrary to his wishes &c.--but not haveing much of a disposition to meddle with other Mens matters, I did not acquaint mayself particularly with the nature of the Conversation, although it was considerable lengthy This day Camp moved about 11 Miles crossed shell creek & camped near by. learned here that Capts Rice, Alred, & Companies crossed the same 6 days before all well.

Notes for the years 1849 and 1850 are in Vol. I pp. 72-103.



S. W. Richards  
April - June 1851  
Book 6

April 6, 1851 was a stormy day. Conference adjourned to Monday at 10. spent half of the day examining orders which had been drawn from the Merchants, for the University work.

Apr. Mon. 7 This day attended Conference. Eld. H. C. Kimble presiding. the business was closed and Conference adjourned about 4 Oclock, after which the City Election took place and the former Officers were unanimously elected, with the exception of J. L. Dunyan & Benj L. Clapp, whose places were filled by ~~the~~ (sic) Robert Peirce & Enoch Reese. attended City Council in the evening, when the subject of Marketing was discussed.

Tues. 8 This day was engaged about various items of business, hunting a Horse to go to L. D. Youngs Heard 20 Miles south geting Wheat from Bro. D. Spencer for the University, exchanging some with Bro. Purt (Peart?) for sowing. Went to my farm with Wm Snow, who went to put in my wheat, 5 acres, which he was to do for 20 dollars.

Wed. 9 Went to Gardners Mill, nearly, and got Willards Pony, and rode from there to the Heard ground for a Yoke of Cattle which I was geting of Bro. W. Woodruff. to work, and spent the night then.

Thurs. 10 Returned with the Cattle, and after my return set out some shade trees, which Francis Johnson had been to the Kanyon and got for me the day before. In the eve, got my Plough from Wm. Snows.

Fri. 11 This morn, attempted to do some ploughing with Father but the Cattle were so wild and ungovernable, that we could not manage them, and gave it up, set out more trees and planted a few Potatoes

Sat. 12 This day Ploughed and put in half an acre of Wheat for Father on his City Lot; Evening went to the Council house to attend prayer, but the



April, 1851

S. W. Richards, p. 94

Key being absent did not get admittance.

Sun. 13 Attended Meeting at the Bowery. E. T. Benson & B. Young spoke in the Morning, and Dan Jones, with Anson Call, in the P. M. The President proposed building a Tabernacle this season, so that we can have a healthy place for Meeting in the Winter, well as summer. (p. 2)

Mon. 14 Ploughed a part of Bro Kays Lot. ploughed the street ditch around fathers lot. P. M. went to Doctor Meeks, and got some Hay. attended City Council in the evening. was sworn into Office as City Councillor, most of the evening was occupied in discussing the ordinance relating to Auctioneers & Commission Merchants.

Tues. 15 Hung my gate in the morning. repaired my plough, and moved my vegetables home from where we lived last season. P. M.--Sowing some seeds in the garden, and half of the Time engaged in business for the University.

Wed. 16 Put a new hound into my waggon and attended to other business about home. In the evening exchanged cattle with Bro. Woodruff and got a Yoke with which I could Plough, for Which I was to pay him Eighty Dollars.

Thurs. 17 Today, commenced ploughing Robt. Thompsons lot. did not finish.

Fri. 18 Finished ploughing Robt Thompsons lot, and draged it. Ploughed and draged a part of Fathers garden. Sowed and draged a small piece of Wheat on Sister Millers lot. attended City Council in the evening. principle discussion upon the subject of But(c)hering and the Meat Market.

Sat. 19 Engaged about home most of the day planting seeds.

Sun. 20 Was a stormy day.

Mon. 21 ploughed some in my Garden. planted some Corn, and Potatoes, and other seeds.



April, 1851

S. W. Richards, p. 95

Tues. 22 was engaged for the University, hunting teams &c. and attending to business with Men who was going on the Southern expedition before they left that I might know how to proceed while they were absent (p. 3)

Wed. 23 Went to Red Butte Canyon for wood. road very bad broke an Ox Bow, and Waggon Tyre. let Father have half of the Wood.

Thurs. 24 sowed some Beets and other seeds in the Morn, and in the P. M. ploughed on Bro. Kays lot.

Fri. 25 Finished ploughing Bro. Kays lot. ploughed & draged a part of Mine, in the P. M. put in some seeds, and did some chores about home.

Sat. 26 Attended Officer drill, all day, except sowing a few garden Seeds. My Team finished ploughing fathers garden.

Sun. 27 Attended Meeting at the bowery. Willard Snow & David Fulmer preached in the A. M. and W. I. Appleby in the P. M. evening went to see Bros Thomas & Rogers about pasture land on the bench for the University teams, engaged Bro R to go with Henry the next day for poles.

Mon. 28 Bro. Rogers went for me to the Canyon and Henry with My Team. I worked about home and attended City Council in the evening where I obtained the exclusive right of Pastureage on a Large tract of land lying South of Emigration Canyon, for the benefit of the Univers(i)ty.

Tues. 29 Obtained Bro. Homs Horses and Bro Pratts Carriage took a small grist, with my family, and went to Bro Smithies (Smiths) near the Church farm took my grist to Gardners Mill spent all night at Bro Smithies and returned home early in the Morn. (p. 4)

Wed. 30 Returned from Bro. Smithies by way of Gardners Mill early in the Morn. exchanged work with Henry while he went and found Pete. received



1851, April, May

S. W. Richards, p. 96

an Ox from Bro J. D. Grants boy on act. of University to work with Peete.  
took my Waggon to Bro. Hoaglands to get the Tyre Welded.

Thurs. May 1 sent North by bro. Smithies for oats, and a Cow ploughed a  
part of my Garden, and planted some Corn. Spent  $\frac{1}{4}$  of the day for the  
University.

Fri. 2 Henry ploughed the remainder of my garden and I was planting.  
pileing up Manure &c.

Sat. 3 Went early in the Morn, in search of an Ox over Jordon which the  
heard boys had left out but did not find it. quite unwell most of the day.  
sowed a few Beets seed. (kept my bed.) (sic) Henry went with My Team to  
Red butte for wood.

Sun. 4 attended Meeting at the bowery with my little Daughter, in the  
Morn. Father Kempton and O. Spencer were speakers. Went with my Wife in  
the P. M. & heard W. W. Phelps upon the Text "The Spirit that is in me.--  
spent a while at Sister Jenne's after Meeting.

Mon. 5 spent the day for ~~the~~ University Men calling upon me for business  
giveing orders, looked over acts. with T. S. Williams. in the eve attend-  
ed City Council.

Tues. 6 Spent the day for the University hunting a Man to heard Cattle  
&c. while on the works was a while at the public Sale of stray Cattle.  
Meeting at D. Spencers in the eve, in relation to pasture ground. (p. 5)

Wed. 7 Half of the day makeing arrangements for fencing my pasture land.  
made posts for Sister Johnson. Half a day for the University hunting Teams.  
consulted with Bro. Spencer upon the Mode of proceeding with the University  
Wall. &c. Got a Watering Can, made by Bro. Stevesen, for which I paid  
\$2.25 ct and 30 cts, for Turning two Copper Cups.



1851, May

S. W. Richards, p. 97

Thurs. 8 This Morn, went with Father to look at a peice of land near Gardners Mill which was for Sale, but found Nothing very favorable. got home about noon In the after. took my Team, and fenceing Materials and with Henry went and built my fence & Sister Johnsons in the big pasture. This eve commenced raining which continued at intervals for some days.

Fri. 9 was a Stormy day. a plenty of rain, which was much needed as the ground was geting very dry.

Sat. 10 Rained part of the day. Set out some Cabbage in my garden and put in some Seeds, Beets, Carrots, Parsnips, &c.

Sun. 11 The Bowery was very damp and uncomfortable and no Meeting. In the eve, went up to the Pottery. went to see Bro. Thomas about Makeing properation for Bro Palmer to go and Camp out with the Cattle on the bench, but was not at home. Called at Sister Roper's and engaged her son Henry to come and spend the Summer with Me for 15 Dollars per Month. (p. 6)

Mon. 12 Spent the day fitting out Bro. Palmer for Camping on the bench to take care of Teams and finding teams to work. rain in the P. M. & night. Henry worked stacking Manure, most of the day.

Tues. 13 Mostly a wet day. Quite sick to day from geting wet on Yesterday. kept my bed all the forepart of the day. Henry went into Red Bute and worked on the road for the chance of hauling Wood, at 25 cts per load earned five loads today.

Wed. 14 Henry worked in Red bute earned Six loads was better walked about on business for the University.

Thurs. 15 Went this Morning to get a Yoke of Cattle of Bro. Woolley to work on the bench, to be received on the Presidents subscription, but one of them was very lame, and the other had got out of the Yard spent on

The first part of the paper is devoted to a general discussion of the problem.

The second part is devoted to a detailed analysis of the results.

The third part is devoted to a discussion of the conclusions.

The fourth part is devoted to a discussion of the future work.

The fifth part is devoted to a discussion of the references.

The sixth part is devoted to a discussion of the appendix.

The seventh part is devoted to a discussion of the bibliography.

The eighth part is devoted to a discussion of the index.

The ninth part is devoted to a discussion of the summary.

The tenth part is devoted to a discussion of the conclusion.

The eleventh part is devoted to a discussion of the future work.

The twelfth part is devoted to a discussion of the references.

The thirteenth part is devoted to a discussion of the appendix.

The fourteenth part is devoted to a discussion of the bibliography.

The fifteenth part is devoted to a discussion of the index.

The sixteenth part is devoted to a discussion of the summary.

The seventeenth part is devoted to a discussion of the conclusion.

The eighteenth part is devoted to a discussion of the future work.

The nineteenth part is devoted to a discussion of the references.

The twentieth part is devoted to a discussion of the appendix.

The twenty-first part is devoted to a discussion of the bibliography.

The twenty-second part is devoted to a discussion of the index.

The twenty-third part is devoted to a discussion of the summary.

1851, May

S. W. Richards, p. 98

hour or two hunting but did not find him. returned and took the lame one home. Doctored his foot and put him into the pasture under the care of Bro. Fulmers boy who had charge of the Pasture. Henry hunted one of my oxen the rest of the day but did not find him.

Fri. 16 This Morning Bro. Henry went after my Cattl(e) to go over the Mountain for Poles, and brought up both Yoke of Cattle. I rigged Bro. Williamses Waggon for Henry to take with a long reach, and grease. Then greased My own and made a rack for Hauling Stone. Planted Potatoes and corn in the garden. Henry took My Cattle and Waggon up to the Herd ground. and (sic) spent the night with Bro. Palmer. (p. 7)

Sat. 17 This morning went to the Mouth of Emigration Canyon and took my Team, and went for Wood up Brighams Canyon in Emigration, and Henry went into Red butte and worked on the road, for 4 loads. I got home about 6 oclock with a good load of Wood. found Bro. Henry had returned with 50 nice Poles. I then went with both Yoke of Cattle to the Pasture.

Sun. 18 Was a wet unpleasant day, no Meeting in the bowery. Bretheren Met in the Council House, and agreed to subscribe for the building of the Tabernacle, and the matter was put into the Bishops hands to attend to in their respective wards. At six oclock attended Meeting at the School house in the Ward, and there subscribed \$10, for the Tabernacle.

Mon. 19 Spent this day for the University in part. got a Yoke of Cattle of Bro. Woolley, to be worked on the bench hauling stone did some Ploughing with them on my lot where my yard had been the past Winter. assisted by Henry who had cleaned up the Manure, though sick the forepart of the day. ~~put-the-cattle-in-pasture~~ (sic) Got up the 3 Yoke of Cattle to go after poles U. Dr. 1,00



1851, May

S. W. Richards, p. 99

Tues. 20 Haveing rained the previous night did not think it best to go over the Mountain for poles. fitted up a Waggon, and Charles Dixon went with it to haul stone on the bench with the Cattle got of Woolley. made but half a days work, and put out, turning the Cattle loose. Hauled rock Myself from the bench, home.--3 loads while Henry planted some potatoes, and hunted the Cows which had been left out. U.y. Dr. \$2.50

Wed. 21 This day Henry worked with a team on the bench 9 hours while I dug the foundation for a room back of My house. did some work in the garden &c. U. Dr. \$270 (p. 8)

30

Thurs. 22 Today Father helped me lay the stone which I had hauled for a foundation, which we completed by Noon. In the P. M. planted Mellons, and other Vines seeds. some corn and potatoes. Went to the pasture and brought up the Cattle to go over the Mountain early next Morn with Bro. Henry for poles. My Team and Man worked on the bench today. U. Dr. \$3,00

50

Fri. 23 started a little after 4 Morn, for poles over the Mn. (Mountains) With Bro. Henry, and Two Teams, while my boy worked on the bench. Went half way up the second mountain got our loads and returned to a good Camp- ing place where 20 Waggoners loaded with poles stoped that night. U. Dr. \$300

50

Sat. 24 Left the Camp ground about 6 oclock A. M. and landed at home all right about 2 oclock P. M. in time to see the Mail come in, and Witness the presidents return with his Co. from their Southern expedition some rain. Henry with Team on the bench. U. Dr. \$300

50

Sun. 25 Meeting in the Bowery. A. M. Grant, and the President spoke in the Morn, giveing a short sketch of their Journey South and back The in- terests of Israels abroad &c. Sacrement administered in the P. M. and speeches from W. Woodruff, E. T. Benson, Prest. Young and H. C. Kimble &



1851, May

S. W. Richards, p. 100

L. D. Young upon the general pollicy of the people here. Told then to let the Merchants alone and go to Manufacturing what was needed &c. (p. 9)

Mon. 26 This day contemplated breaking some land for Father, but upon sending for the Cattle they were not to be found. Sent Henry with one Yoke at noon to the University Wall, and spent the P. M. hunting the Cattle which belonged to the University  $\frac{1}{2}$  day Myself and Henry with Team. U. Dr. 275

Tues. 27 This day was spent for the University in the Morn Made a general report to Bro. Benson of the condition of the work and visited Bro. J. M. Grant and others on the Same business In the afternoon went over Jordon and found the black Ox, belonging to the University. Myself Henry & Team, U. Dr. 550

Wed. 28 This day, Went and repaired my fence in the pasture dug a ditch to keep the Cattle away from it: also from Sister Johnson, fence which I had put up for her. Dug 5 rods of Ditch. returned home and was quite unwell the rest of the day, on my bed the most of the P. M. Henry went with Thomas over the Mountain. U Dr. 300

Thurs. 29 In the forepart of the day made some fence for Sister Roper, found the poles and put up more than 5 rods for 8 Dollars. Common price 2 Dollars per rod. Afternoon put up fence each side of the Door Yard and did other chores about the Garden. U. Dr. \$3.00

Fri. 30 In the forenoon went to hunt the lame ox which I had got of Bro. Woolley for the University and had left the pasture. Came home about 3 oclock. My Wife having gone to Bro. Jenes I went to accompany him to the City Council which met at 5 oclock at the Council House returned home with him and took supper, and then with my Wife went home.  $\frac{2}{3}$  day Myself.

Henry & Team all day. U. Dr \$4.75 Bro. Campbell brought his trunk to



1851, May, June

S. W. Richards, p. 101

commence boarding. (p. 10)

Sat. 31 Worked ~~with~~ (sic) in the garden in the Morn., and was on parade all day it being parade day for the Legion eve, Met for prayer at the C. House got a speech of Senator Douglas before the Citizens of Chicago Illinois.

Sun. June 1 Attended Meeting at the Bowery Prest. Young addressed the Morning Meeting and O. Spencer the P. M. with H. C. Kimble. attended Ward Meeting at the School house at 5 oclock.

Mon. 2 spent this day for the University trying to raise some Money for Bro. Thomas. geting, Butter, flour, Bacon &c. for the hands, with the Prest. and Bro. Wells consulting upon the University work, and what should be used for a school room untill we could build one. Towards night went to look for the lame Ox. Henry with the Team on the Wall. U. Dr. \$5.50  
50

Tues. 3 Tuesday Morning went and brought up another Yoke of Cattle to send on the bench to wark, expecting Bro. Rockwood to send a hand to drive it for me but he did not come. sent a grist to mill by Bro. Barrows for Father. and Henry used one team hauling rock for Father and Me. planted some corn in Garden. Henry with Team U. Dr. 3.00  
50

Wed. 4 Today went to the Kanyon and got a load of wood for Sister Roper, worth \$5.00. Two Teams worked on the Bench. U. Dr. 4.50  
75

Thurs. 5 after consulting with Chancellor Spencer upon the subject of the Parent school, Went to see bishop Hoagland if the Ward School House could be obtained to keep it in for one Quarter, to have an answer the last of the week. finished laying the foundation for a room back of the house, and in the afternoon got up the Cattle and went to the Red Bute Kanyon for wood Camped at the Mouth of Parleys Fork. 2 Teams on the bench. U. Dr. 4.50  
75  
(p. 11) Fri. 6 got home about 4 oclock with a large load of Wood, found



1851, June

S. W. Richards, p. 102

Henry from the bench waiting for Me to get Flour, Potatoes, &c for the hands, which I immediately set about to get and send by him. 2 Teams on the Bench. U. Dr 4.50  
75

Sat. 7 Spent this day doing business for the University paying Men hunting a creature for Mr Taylor, doing business with Grant, Fulmer, Shirtliff & others, getting orders from Tithing Office &c. attended prayer Circle at 7. P. M. Myself & Henry with Teams. U. Dr. 4.25  
1.75

Sun. 8 attended Meeting at the Bowery both Meetings With My Wife. Bro. Bingham Am M. and Heber and other P. M.

Mon. 9 Rigid a fish net in the Morning. paying order at Woolleys store. went with my Wife to get shoes &c. at Woolleys & Livingston. afternoon, went down to the Creek where I was to Meet Henry and fish but he did not come and I returned to attend Meeting at the Council House for arrangements for the 4th of July, where Jeter Clinton, S. W. Richards, L. Hardy, Joseph Cain, ---Rowley and S. M. Blair was appointed Committee to make and publish said arrangements, decided that we have a pic nic at Salt Lake. Myself  $\frac{1}{2}$  day 2 Teams, U. Dr. 5.50  
75

Tues. 10 Did some chores about the house in the Monr, and Went with Francis fishing with a Net. Caught a fine mess of fish, some splendid Trout. afternoon, qu(i)te unwell. Took supper with Bro. O. Spencer & family at Sister Jenne's. Went with Bro. Spencer and found the President & Gen. Wells, and looked at the ground where we contemplated (p. 12) building a large school-house in the the (sic) 12th ward and agreed to put up the building for the Parent school, to be owned by the University untill paid for by the Ward. because of feelings against our useing the Ward school house for one Quarter. Was engaged till after 9 oclock makeing arrangements for immediate



1851, June

S. W. Richards, p. 103

action upon the Matter. Myself, Man & Team. U. Dr \$5.50

Wed. 11 This Morn was hunting the Draft of the school house till nearly noon, which had been lent out to the bishops consulted Bro. Angel. also makeing arrangements with Bro. Thomas to find a quarry, for the rock for the school House for quarrying &c. 5 oclock Met the Committe(e) of arrangements for the 4th with the Prest. at the Councill House where we concluded upon the general proceeding of the day. Myself Man & Team. U. Dr. \$5.50<sup>50</sup>

Thurs. 12 This Morn, got Bro. Sherwood to set the stakes for the building assisted by T. O. Angel, Architector. This day. attending to items of business relating to the building &c about Lumber hands for the Quarry for excavating the ground for the celler &c. also Making fence around the building. Myself Man & Team. U. Dr. 5.50<sup>50</sup>

Fri. 13 This Morning commenced operations on the School House in the 12th Ward, digging out the foundations. Furnished a Man and Two Yoke of cattl(e) with Myself. Henry brought one Yoke from the bench, with a load of Rock. William Snow & Team part of the day. Geting Plough Scraper &c. Met at 5 to adopt regulations for the 4th. U. Dr. \$7.00

Sat. 14 Today set the Man at work clearing out the foundation Henry with Two Yoke of Cattle. I Got a Mule from the public stable, went on to the Bottom and found the ox which had been lame. Went and looked at my Wheat. At 5 attended City Council. Prayer Circle at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 6 and Concert in the evening at Bowery. U. Dr. 4.50



S. W. Richards  
July and August,  
1851  
Book No.7

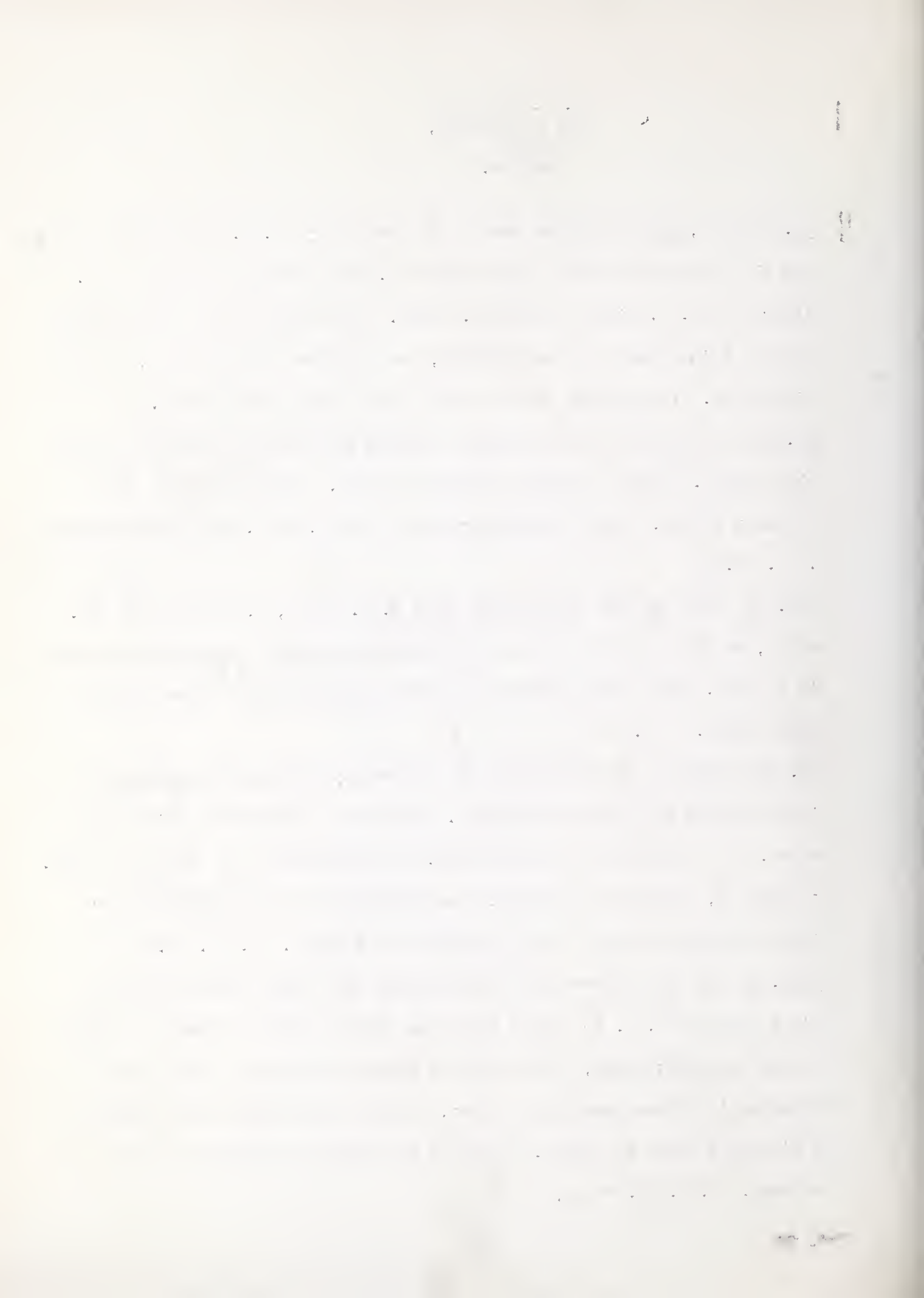
Sun. June 15, 1851 Attended Meeting at the Bowery A. M. Bro Pulsifer spoke upon the duty of Parents to their children. the training of Children &c. followed by H. C. Kimble and Prest. Young. The latter spoke very pointedly upon the relationship of Man and Wife, their duties to each other, to their Children &c. regulations for the 4th of July read to the people.

Mon. 16 This day for the University digging out for the foundation of the school house. Henry also with 2 Yoke of Cattle. Myself geting a bill of Lumber of Bro. Angel to be ordered from the Dr. Mill. and other business. U. Dr. \$7.00

Tues. 17 This day went with Joseph Cain S. M. Blair, J. Clinton and Bro. Rowley, to the Salt Lake to select the ground and make arrangements for the 4th of July. Henry with 2 Yoke of Cattl(e) worked on the cellar for the school house. 4.50

Wed. 18 spent 2/3 of the day for the University Makeing arrangements for Lime Lumber &c and geting provisions. Henry with 2 Yoke of Cattle on the cellar. At 3 oclock Met with the Comm. of arrangements for the 4th of July. at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 6, Met with the Committee on Municipal laws and drafted an ordinance relating to Fast riding & spirituous liquors. U. Dr. \$6.50

Thurs. 19 In the forenoon made arrangements for geting flour and other things from the T. O. to supply the hands while I might be absent a Couple of days In the afternoon, with 2 Yoke of Cattle and Waggon started for Willards Mill after lumber for father. went to the Mouth of the Kanyon 18 Miles and spent the night. Henry on the Cellar & both Yoke in the forenoon. U. D. \$4.00 (p. 2)



1851, June

S. W. Richards, P. 105

Fri. 20 Went from the Mouth of the Kanyon to the Mill and brought down a load of lumber Flooring & Covering for Father. tarried at the Mouth of the Kanyon this night. Henry on the University U. Dr. \$1.00

Sat. 21 Started from the Mouth of the Kanyon for home at 8 oclock, in company with Spenc(e)r Whitbanks, who also had lumber, where I arrived about 4 P. M. immediately prepared myself and went to City Council and after that attended prayer Meeting at the Council house. charged Father \$10.00 for my trip north. Henry and Team on the U. \$3.50

Sun. 22 Attended Meeting at the Bowrey in the A. M. Joseph Young, A. P. Rockwood, and Brigham Young, speakers. In the afternoon Met with the Committee on Municipal Laws and drafted an Ordinance regulating the Sale of Spirituous liquors, Creating City Pound &c.

Mon. 23 spent till 10 oclock doing business for the University. Then Went to the Council house where I staid till five, assisting in administering the endowments, which was a happy day to me. At Six P. M. Met with the City Council, and got excused to attend a Meeting of the board of Regents,, where I was Made a Committee to superintend the building of a large school house in the 13th Ward, also authorized to loan funds to carry it forward. Myself  $\frac{1}{2}$  a day. Henry & Team. \$4.75 (p. 3)

Tues. 24 spent the forenoon in revising the proceedings of the City Council, for the Press. at Bro. Felts P. M. getting Potatoes Butter Cheese Tallow &c. for hands on the Work. Paying &c. Myself  $\frac{1}{2}$  day, Henry & 2 Yoke Cattle on U. \$5.50

Wed. 25 spent this day for the University makeing arrangements to increase our fund at the Tithing Office, and Conculding with Bro Angel upon the draft of the building. the Materials &c. Bro. Stewart had Cattle and Waggon  $\frac{3}{4}$  day. Myself & Henry on the U. \$4.00



1851, June, July

S. W. Richards, p. 106

Thurs. 26 This day employed in business for the University. also Henry and Team. U. Dr. \$6.00

Fri. 27 This day With Henry and two Teams. hauled two Thousand Adobies fro(m) Bro. Henry's yard for my own Use.

Sat. 28 Went in the Morn with Bro. T. Bullock to the Presidents house to price and take an inventory of a quantity of Books which he had donat@d to the University. returned at 10 oclock to the Council House where I assisted in administering the endowments untill 4 P. M. then returned with Bro. Bullock and Judge Phelps to the Presidents house and finished the inventory of books amounting to over \$1,000, and Packed the Same for Moving. Mail arrived this eve from the States Henry hunting Cattle &c.

U. Dr. \$1.50 (p. 4)

Sun. 29 This Morn Went to the Post Office and found letters brought by the Mail, one from Franklin to Father & Mother, one from My Wife's folks in St. Louis (John & Ellen Parker,) (sic) and one from Mary E. Dewey., Richmond Mass. Commenced a letter to Bro Franklin and in the P. M. want with Henry to water my Wheat.

Mon. 30 This Morn at 3 oclock went to attend to the Water on my Wheat, 32 Miles. returned home for Br(e)akfast finished My letter to Franklin which was Mailed at 6 P. M.  $\frac{1}{2}$  day employed by the U. and Henry ~~hauled-sand-for myself~~ (sic) Worked in Garden. \$1.25

Tues. July 1 This day employed for the University hunting Men to let out the different branches of business on the building of the School House and the items. Henry hauling Sand for my own use. U. Dr. 2.50

Wed. 2 This day for the University attending to the Lime getting &c. seeing about encloseing the Ground upon we are building. Giving orders &c.



1851, July

S. W. Richards, p. 107

Henry hauling Clay & sand. U. Dr. \$2.50

Thurs. 3 This day Mostly spent making arrangements to go to the Salt Lake on the 4th geting Team Carriage &c. and assisting about the House to get ready. Henry worked in the Garden.

July 4 & 5 spent in going with a party to Salt Lake had Willards Carriage, and Horses of Wm. Snow, Mother and Susan Kay and my Wife accompanied me.

Mary very sick after our return. (p. 5)

Sun. 6 My Wife very sick, was with her all day. in the eve went to Sister Rich's for a Girl who had engaged to come and live with us. Sister Ann McMann, while there was sent for. Mary having fainted for a long time.

Mon. 7 spent a part of the day in the Council House giving endowments (Bro. Ure & family were in). (sic) at 5 oclock the City Council Met and at 7 the committee of arrangements for the 24th of July was together till after 10 oclock making arrangements. spent the Morning doing business for the University. 4 hours. \$1.00

Tues. 8 Was part of the day at work about home, sawing lumber for a door frame nd dressing for a back room  $\frac{1}{2}$  a day looking after Men to do work on the school House. Henry in the Garden. U. Dr. \$1.25

Wed. 9 This day Bro. Lewis and others laid up my back room and I was making frames &c. in the afternoon went to the Presidents Office in the Council house and made a selection of Names of Ladies for the 24th of July and Copied the list of arrangements.

Thurs. 10 This Morn, ploughed out My Corn & potatoes in the Garden. In the Afternoon was writing for the University filling up the account Books, geting act. of Work &c. Henry in the Garden. U. Dr. \$1.25 Fri. 11 (blank)

Sat. 12 This day in the Council House giveing endowments, Makeing preper-



1851, July

S. W. Richards, p. 108

ations for the 24th with the Committee Prayer circle in the evening. (p.6)

Sun. 13 Attended Meeting at the Bowery

Mon. 14 This day made preparations for haying ground my sythes. Bought a cradle of Bro. Hatch. Paid 4.00 Went with Henry in the P. M. down to Willards Big field to look out a place for cutting Hay. Paid him a \$10.00 order on his Mill, for 3 loads

Tues. 15 This day Mowing in Willards field about 5 Miles up Jordon. Brought home a load at night.

Wed. 16 This day went with a Team and brought home a load at night.

Thurs. 17 Went again with a Team and staid out over night.

Fri. 18 This day brought home a load, the 3rd load all a good quality of Hay

Sat. 19 again in the Council House giving endowments and was with the Committee of arrangements for the 24 making preparations. Prayer Circle. The escort selected Met at the Bowery to get instructions for the 24th.

Sun. 20 At Meeting in the Bowery.

Mon. 21 Was in the Council house giving endowments From this till Thursday night was much of the time engaged Writing and other preparations for the 24th getting banners, &c. each evening in Meeting With the Committee, untill very late examining speeches, Songs, Toasts, &c for the Occasions.

Wednesday eve, Visited the Theatre with the Committee and Pres. Young & Kimble. (p. 7)

Thursday took an active part in the Celebrations as one of the Committee. Taking Charge of the Board of Regents, as a portion of the Escort.

Fri. 25 Met at the Presidents Office to see the reporters of the 24, to make an arrangement of the Proceeding for the Press, select Toasts &c.



1851, July, August

S. W. Richards, p. 109

Sat. 26 Again in the Council House giveing endowments Prayer Circle in the evening.

Sun. 27 Meeting at the Bowery

Mon. 28 Makeing preperations for Harvesting Makeing Rakes fixing Cradle &c. Cut Fathers Wheat, to try it.

T. W. T. & Friday was harvesting my Wheat in the Big field. Henry Richards helped me 3 days W. T. & F.

Sat. Aug. 2 Was giving endowments in the Council house Training day but got excused for the Council House. Teretorial Convention in the Pl M. at the Bowery. Prayer Circle eve.

Sun. 3 Meeting in the Bowery. Dr. J. M. Bernhisel gave a history of his proceeding with Congress at Washington. The obtaining of a Teratorial Gov. &c. A. W. Babbitt as our Delegate was called upon by the Governor to follow if he wished but declined untill anothe<sup>d</sup> Sabbath. This eve Miss Lavern Bidwell, came to live with us.

Mon. 4 This attended at the Council House. The Election and City Council in the P. M. (p. 8)

Tues. 5 This day harvesting wheat with Henry Roper

Wed. 6 This day finished my harvesting.

Thurs. 7 Did some writing &c. went to the Post Office and made arrangements with Joseph Cain to be carried to the Party at the Bath house, and other items of business. This party was previously selected by the committee of arrangements for the 24th of July to be held on that evening, but was adjourned untill 3 oclock this day, at which time and place I attended with my Wife and enjoyed the Most interesting party I had ever attended in the Valley, about 40 couple were present. expense was \$4.00 per Couple



1851, August

S. W. Richards, p. 110

Fri. 8 This day was getting things for a party at my house on Saturday which was my birth day anniversary. assisting Bro. Joseph Cain to arrange the proceedings and Toasts of the 24th of July for the Paper, and other items of business with which I was interested. paid the Music for the Party at the Bath house \$10.00.

Sat. 9 This was the anniversary of my Birth day. assisted in the Council House untill 2 oclock administering the endowments. (Peter) then returned home and prepara(tor)y for the supper which was taken about 6 oclock. sent a Carriage for Willard and Aunt Rhoda Bro & Sister Smithies Fathers folks Franklins family Mother Snider Mother Luce, and Sister Jenney with Louvisa were present. also Bro & Sister Russell. 25 in all took supper. had a dance in the eve.

Sun. 10 Attended meeting at the Bowery Almon Babbitt preached in the Morn. a Gospel Sermon. P. M. Lorenzo D. Young and others spoke.

Mon. 11 This day was spent with Bro. D. S. Thomas, arrangeing the University accounts. Made a report to the Board at the 6 oclock Meeting Board agreed to go forward with the building of the School house. 4 members were appointed to go out and collect Means by subscriptions, and 2 to meet the emigrating Companies to hire help of which I was one.



S. W. Richards  
Nov. 15, 1851 to Mar. 30, 1852  
Book 8, No. 1

Sat. Nov. 15, 1851 Left Kanesville at 2 o'clock this Morning in Company with J. M. Grant A. O. Smoot Willard Snow and Vinson Shirtliff on board the stage (which however proved to be a 2 horse lumber Waggon) for St. Joseph 153<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> Miles for which we paid 7 Dollars each rode the first day to Linden where we arrived about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 8 evening

Sun. 16 Left this morn at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 4 in a 4 horse Coach, and rode to Savannah where we arrived about 9 o'clock evening 130<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> Miles here we found that the stage would not leave untill Tuesday Morn and we must lay by a day. Hearing there was a boat at St. Joseph that day (staid with Rice) (p. 6)

Mon. 17 Called upon the stage agent to see if he would send us through to St. Jo. according to the agreem(en)t made with us at Kanesville or refund to us the Money Which we had paid for the remain(in)g distance. but he would not do either. we therefore resolved to loose it rather than be detain(e)d and hired a conveyance for 1 dollar each. Snow & Grant broke the axle to a buggy which cost them 2 dollars extra. When we arrived the El Paso had had (sic) been gone about 20 minutes the only boat which was up learning that it would remain that night at Weston we hired a private conveyance down, Paid 3 dollars each & arrived about 9 o'clock. 30 Miles. (p.7)

Tues. 18 Left Weston this Morning a little after daylight on board the El Paso, for St. Louis. Passage 15 dollars, Cabin. On board the same boat was Judge Brandebury Jud(g)e Brocchus Secretary B. D. Harris. Officers on their return from Utah. to W- also. Capt Day, (Indian Agent,) laid up this night at Liberty landing

Wed. 19 Continued our journey slowly down the River, the boat making her last trip was settleing up her business at the several landings for the



1851, November

S. W. Richards, p. 112

season which occasioned considerable detention called at Lexington about 3. P. M. troubled with a severe cold (p.8)

Thurs. 20 Was rather an unpleasant day some rain, continued our Journey without any accident or unnecessary delay, passed the Elvira and some little inclination for a race was manifested, tied up near together this night,-

Fri. 21 Was the most pleasant day we had seen on board. the Sun shone bright. Passed Jefferson City about 10 oclock A. M. The Elivra followed pretty close most of the day tied up to night about 80 Miles from St. Louis- Landed in St. Louis about 2 oclock. P. M. on Saturday (p.9)

Saturday evening attended Council Meeting at Bro. Wrigley's with the Officers of the Church. spent the night at Bro. John Parkers.

Sun. 23 Meeting with the Saints in the Concert Hall, W. Snow. and Myself spoke in the forenoon J. M. Grant & A. O. Smoot in the afternoon spent the night with Bro. Walter & Sister Maria

Mon. 24 This day receipted to Bro. Wrigley 92 dollars & 50 cts being the amount of Collection raised from the branch on Sunday for 2 of us Bro. Smoot having a line of commendation to a Sister in, Carrolton who had money we concluded it luck for him to visit her. (p. 10) Bro. Snow and myself to wait in St Louis untill his return. bro. Grant & Shirtliff to take the first boat for the East Bro. Snow and Myself visited around the Saints and attended Meetings untill bro. Smoots return spending our nights at Bro. John Parkers.

Fri. 28 While at dinner with Bro. McGregor bro. Smoot came in, and we forthwith proceeded to make arrangements to go on bo(a)rd a Steamer, (obtained \$90,) and at 4 oclock was on board the Genl Gaines bound for Pitt. which was to leave this eve. but did not sail untill



1851, Nov. Dec.

S. W. Richards, p. 113

Sat. 29 about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 12 oclock. (p. 11) our fare was to be 8 dollars to Cincinnati or 12 to Pittsburgh. We arrived at the Mouth of the Ohio river on Mon. the 1st of December about 2 oclock P. M. being only about 173 Miles from St. Louis found we were on a very slow boat, others were passing us at pleasure yet we made ourselves content as we could though the fire of the Cabin was poorer than that of any boat which I was ever on before arrived at Louisville on

Fri. 5 about 4 oclock A. M. and left there about 10. A. M. and landed in Cincinnati Saturday the 6th about 2 oclock P. M. (p. 12) Took our trunks to Bro. F. Merryweather on Vine between 4th and 5th took tea there David Calder called in the evening and I went home with him and spent the night Bro. W. Snow staid at Dr. F. M.

Sun. 7 With others of the breth(r)en called at the Commerical reading room in the A. M. in the P. M. we attended a Meeting at one of the Saints houses, where Bro. Snow & Myself Preached to them--a collection was taken for us amounting to Six dollars & fifty five cts. spent the night at Bro. Calders

Mon. 8 Called early in the Morning at Bro. Merrywethers and found (p. 13) Bro. Smoot had arrived we immediately made our arrangements for leaving. by inquiry he (we) learned our safest way to N. Y. was by way of Pittsburgh & Philadelphia we therefore took passage on the Steamboat Paris, for Pittsburgh (fare, 4.50) and left at 12 oclock. We arrived in Pittsburgh on Thursday about 3 oclock P. M. Here we went to the St. Charles Hotel for the night & Paid 1.25 each, expenses. Called on Benj. Winchester in the evening.

Friday Morning 12th inst. We took Cars at P. for Philadelphia 390 Miles. Fare 11 dollars each 28 Miles by Stage. We landed in Philadelphia about



1851, December

S. W. Richards, p. 114

about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 10 next Morning. (p. 14) Soon after we arrived we called upon Col. Thomas L. Kane whom we found in fine spirits and would not let us go without giving us something so we very thankfully received of him \$10.00. We went and took dinner with Bro. Samuel Harrison, near the Corner of 12 & Poplar. here Bro. Willard Snow concluded to stay and spend the Sabbath, and perhaps get something to forward us on our journey While Bro. Smoot & Myself go on to N. York. accordingly we took the Boat about 5. oclock and in about 1 hour the Cars by Way of Jersey City and arriv(ed) at Bro. Matthew Hicks 53. Christie St. about 11 oclock in the evening. (p. 15) Did not find them so situated as to Lodge us we therefore left our trunks and took lodgings in a Public house near bye. Paid for our fare to N. York 3.00 each and 50 cts each for coach after we arrived.

Sun. 14 We waked up in N York City was a pleasant Morning though Cool. Went to Bro. Hicks for breakfast, then he accompanied us to the Rail Way Station where I learn(e)d that I could get passage at 5 P. M. for Albany. We called upon Cal. Reese Wife a short time, and then went to the Post Office where I receiv(e)d a letter from J. M. Grant in Washington City. (p.16) Left the City at 5 oclock by Cars for Albany where we arrived about 11 oclock night. fare \$2.88. staid at the exchange Hotel, for ledgings & breakfast Paid 50 cts tooks Cars at 7 Morn. in the Morning for Richmond and Went into Uncle Wm Peirsons house about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 10 oclock. Nancy was so glad to see me that she fell upon my arm & Wept. being quite overcome tarried here untill about 2 When I went to Uncle Samuel Deweys and took supper with them, returned just at night to Nancys and spent the night with them. This eve, administered to Aunt Nancy and blessed her. also spoke words of comfort to Cousin Susan. (p. 17) delivered to them letters from



Willard and Rhoda.

Tues. 16 after breakfast took leave of them, and went to the station where I called upon Uncle Wm Richards family & Hepsy Leadbetter generally well-- and here at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 11 took Cars for Albany, and there took Cars at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 2, for N. Y. fare from Richmond to N. Y. 4.12 arrived in N. Y. about 11 oclock eve. took lodgings in Broadway Met the Brether(en early next Morn-- ing at Bro Hicks 53 Christie St. Not haveing all the means we neaded to sail at 12 oclock I went to Brooklyn to see B. S. Wilber, but he had (p.18) Moved to Williamsburgh 2 Miles went directly there, but he refused to furnish me with Means, either by gift or loan The four of us were dificint about \$50, and as I had some Money With me taking to Eng. the Compy. concluded it best to use that amt. and run the risk of replaceing it in Liverpool. When Wentad, (Wanted) as it would be about \$13, each--(passage \$70.) The time was now so far spent that we only had time to go to the Vessel which was lying at Jersey City, and at 12 oclock We found ourselves on board, the Brittish Steamer, America which sailed from there at 1 oclock-- 2 Cannon were fired on board as we rounded out in the river--(p. 19) and put out to sea. we discharged the Pilot a little before night & the Wind being favorable we spread sail to the breeze and soon were out of sight of land.

Mon. 29 We landed in in (sic) Liverpool after what might be called a very comfortable passage of 11  $\frac{1}{2}$  days at Sea. On Christmas day I-was (sic) the Vessel was some Broken and I was burried in the Sea which washed the deck of the Vessel, but recoverd My self after a good drenching, which I accep-- ted as a Christmas gift. (p. 20) Bro. Shirtliff kept his bed most of the way. Bro Snow was poorley all the way, but kept about most of the time



1851, Dec., 1852, Jan.

S. W. Richards, p. 116

Myself all the way. We all four landed safe at the Star Office, where we Met Bro Franklin about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 9 oclock A. M. Remained at the office With Bro F. untill Wednesday eve. distributing the letters which I had brought and Writing some among which was one to Bro. J. M. Grant, at Washington. Bro. F. loaned each of us £ 5 from the Office untill we should return it, which (p. 21) enabled us to clear our expenses across and get some clothing which we needed

Wed. 31 Took Cars with Bro. F. about 4 P. M. for Glasgow where we arrived about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 1 Morning, found Bro. Campbell and others at the station waiting for us, and were conveyed to Bro. Campbells Residence at 41 Charlotte St.

(p. 22) Jan. 1, 1852. Thurs. This day was in Conference with the Saints of Glasgow which was a happy time to myself as well as them bringing to remembrance former days and scenes of interest belonging to the Work of God. Many Wept at beholding my face again--I spoke to them a little ef (sic) in the Afternoon. the most of the time being taken up in business A Soires in the evening afforded us a happy time. a crowded hall with an abundance of refreshments to eat & Water to drink, with singing. Recetations Dialogues, (p. 23) Speeches, &c. &c. accupied our time untill about 2 oclock in the Morning -- tarried at Bro. Campbells the remainder of the night--

Fri. 2 This day Met the Male members of the Conference in another Hall, for instructions where we spent the day--taking dinner at Bro Andersons and in the evening went with Bro Lyon And others from Glasgow, to Paisley to attend a Soires there.

Sat. 3 returned to Glasgow did some business, and spent the night with Sister Stewart & family. (p. 24)

Sun. 4 spent this day with the saints in Glasgow had extensive Meetings,



1852, January

S. W. Richards, p. 117

and I spoke freely to them of the object of my Mission and their hearts were made glad. The Paisley Branch gave me £1. The Glasgow Saints, £2-5-0. spent the night at Bro. Campbells room with Sister Miller.

Mon. 5 at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 7 a. M. I took the train for Liverpool for which I paid 15/- was detained about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  hour at Carlisle and arrived at L'pool about 9 eve.-- The remainder of the week I spent assisting Bro F. (p. 25) to get the Saints off, who were here to sail on board in the Kennebec for New Orleans Wednesday Thursday & Friday I spent on board, distributing the births, to the Passengers & seeing that every thing was in readiness, births fitted &c.

On Friday the ship was cleared, but did not sail because of a head wind until (7) Saturday. Saturday Morning Bro. Thomas Smiths infant Died before leaving the Dock. Council of Elders this afternoon & evening, at the Office Sun. 11 I spent in Liverpool attending Meetings at the Hall. (p. 26)

(Three names with tabulation figures at top of page that could not be read)

Mon. 12 This week was spent mostly in the Office, Writing letters Copying &c. accompanying bro. Franklin in various transactions of business.

Wednesday eve enjoyed a nice party at Bro. Wm Collinsons in Tranmari returned about 1 oclock. on the 14th received a letter from My Wife Dated Oct. 31st Wrote letters to John Parker W. E. Wilcox, Nancy R. Peirson. David O. Calder, Alexander Dow, and David Deval. (p. 27) all preparations were made for bro. A. O. Smoot to leave on Saturday, for N. York, but on going to secure a birth, the ship was full and he could not go without paying 1st Cabin fare, so he remained in L'pool He was going as Agent for the perpetual fund Company under the direction of bro. Franklin to fit up teams for them to Cross the Plains with. --



1852, January

S. W. Richards, p. 118

Sat. 17 Went to Manchester to spend a few days with bro. Wheelock found him at his address, 78 Radnor St. Hulme Manchester, spent the evening with him and bro. Robison and a happy meeting it was to us after about 3 Years seperation. -- (p. 28)

Sun. 18 attended Meeting with the Saints to day in the Mechanics Institute, Manchester. Seven were Confirmd. and after the sacrement was administered I occupied the rest of the day in preaching to the Saints. & in the evening to a Crowded audience among whom were many strangers, and 2 Reporters taking down my speech treating upon the general policy of the saints in the Mo(u)n-tains the gathering, building of a Temple &c. -- bearing a faithful testimony of the Prophet Brigham & his Council (Councils) as righteous Men --(p.29)

Mon. 19 spent most of the day in the house. did some writing and just at night went with Bro. Wheelock to Ashton. Walk'd about  $1 \frac{1}{2}$  Miles to Bro. Lees, where we spent the night--very agreeably with the family consisting of Bro. & Sister Lees--and sister Sarah Ann Carter.

Tues. 20 Was a very rainy day. bro. W. and Sister Lee went visiting a.(nd) I went to sleep in the P. M. and in the evening went with sister Sarah Ann, to the Meeting in Ashton, and being known that I was to be present we had a crowded hall although the weather was so unfavorable (p. 30) I preached to them some what lengthy, and found that much spirit and good feeling existed among the Ashton Saints--nearly all of them came to shake hands with me and greet me as a Messenger of Glad tidings from the home of the Saints among the Mountains of the land they so dearly loved--Among the rest was a Dr Wood a noted Surgeon who came to me and told me that it was only the second Meeting that he had ever attended of our people but that he felt very much interested in what he had heard, and felt to welcome me with all



1852, January

S. W. Richards, p. 119

the good feeling of a faithful Saint-- (p. 31) The same man was so filled and animated with the ac't which I have of the Saints & location in the Mountains, that he spoke out in the time of My discourse and said "Who Would-'nt go to such a place" -- I least I felt to set the Man down as being good for a L. D. Saint and told bro. Wheelock so--Returned with bro. Wheelock sisters Lee, Carter & Elizabeth Anderton, and spent the night at Bro. Lees-- (hurst.)

Wed. 21 Went into Ashton, to Bro--Collins, and in the eve the house was Crowded with the saints, spent awhile singing (p. 32) telling stories &c in a very familiar way and afterward I spoke to them for quite a length of time upon the pollicy & Political course of the Saints in the Mountains showing that in all the affairs of the Church, and interests of the People the order of the Priesthood was observed, as the Main Governing Principle of all things And their hearts were filled with with (sic) joy more than ever, and although there was no appointment out for this meeting, yet they seemed more happy than the night before in the hall, and when they dispersed, It seemed they could not be happier, or more filled with Love-- (p. 33)

Thurs. 22 This Morning after breakfast bro. Collins went with me for a walk and before we returned to went over the river into Dukinfield, and around by Staleybridge, and onto a hill where we had a fine view of the surrounding Country, and returned home a little past noon. -- Took Cars in the Afternoon in time to be in Manchester for the evening Council, at which time a bro. Oliver was called up for preaching the Natural Resurrection doctrine, and thereby creating some disturbance in the Minds of others who did not understand it. spent the night with Cyrus at 78 Radnor St. (p. 34)

Fri. 23 This day returnd to Liverpool because of a letter which bro Franklin went to me, stating that there was business in the Office which I ought to



be geting acquainted with. Bro. Cyrus offered to get me a suit of Clothes if I would send him My Measurement. gave me 9/- as I left, and paid My fare in to L'pool Bro Horner accompanied me. Arrived at the Office about Dark, and found Bro. Franklin out, to spend the eve. and I commenced a letter to my family in the Valley. (p. 35)

Sat. 24 This day I was about the Office attending to business, and procured a ticket for brother A. O. Smoot at the shipping Office, to sail on board the steamer Pacific the next Wednesday, for N. York, and in the eve, continued my writing to the Vall(e)y.

Sun. 25 spent most of the day in the Office, Attended Meeting at the Hall in the evening where Bro. Taylor deliverd a lecture on Mormonism as it is and as it shall be -- a very Large audience in attendance. (p. 36)

Mon. 26 Was writing letter &c in the Office.

Tues. 27 This day assisted Bro. Smoot in Counting the Money sent by him to the states &c. and writing letters. --

Wed. 28 This day Bro. Smoot left on the U. S. M. Steamer "Pacific" for N. York. went with him & saw him off sent by him letters to Mary, Willard, bros A. Dow, & D. O. Calder. spent the night at bro. Emins (?)

Thurs. 29 busy in the Office also on (p. 37) Friday, and Saturday, reading Proof sheet for the Star and Voice of Warning. --

Sun. Feb. 1 Commenced a Communication for the Star. Bro. Robt. Campbell arrived with saints from Scotland who were to sail on the Ellen Maria--

Sun. 8 The past week was spent in geting the Saints on board the Ship Ellen Maria On which 359 was shiped for America. Tuesday night quite sick as I returnd from the Vessel spent each day, following, most of the times at the Vessel distributing the births, and seeing that the (p. 38) Saints were



1852, February

S. W. Richards, p. 121

comfortably located on board, at the same time spending the evening packing books &c for Bro. Franklin, to be sent by the Company to the Valley. Writing &c. sent cloth from sister Stewart Scotland, for each of the Children a dress, also T factorenes, with a parcel of Garden Seeds, all by Robt. Watson, to the Valley. This day was with the brethern several of whom was at the Office counseling and arrangeing for the ships leaveing, which was then cleared, and waiting for a favorable wind to go out -- A very busy week labouring from day light till about 2 oclock the next Morn. each day.

(p. 39) Monday Tuesday, Wednesday Thursday & Friday, was engaged in the usual business of the Office, writing copying and assisting in arranging the business transaction for a report to the Valley.

Sat. 14 This day went to Ashton, to spend the Sabbath with the saints in a district Conference so that Bro. Wheelock could be in Liverpool as he was to take the Pastoral charge of the L'pool Preston & Manchester Confrence Preached afternoon and eve, to the Saints, and enjoyed much of the good spirit spent the night at Bro. Lee Hurst. (p. 40) This night sister Sarah Ann Carter as(k) me counsel for her self and Elizabeth with whom she was very intimate, which relieved her mind very much upon an important matter.--

Mon. 16 Returned to Liverpool in time to attend Council Meeting in the evening, with Bro. Wheelock and spoke to the Council. we enjoyed a happy evening and had a full attendance.

Tues. 17 Went out with bro. Ross, and bought Materials for a suit of clothes, which he was to Make (p. 41)

Thurs. 19 Went to the Docks to look after Boxes containing Globes, Books &c. which did not go on the Ellen Maria as anticipated Though I was quite unwell from a cold which I took returning from Ashton, on Monday. Afternoon



1852, February

S. W. Richards, p. 122

went with Bro Taylor & Franklin to see the Sugar Machinry which was going to the Valley

Fri. 20 Finished two letters, one to William Clayton, & 1 to Thomas Bullock, in the Valley. afternoonn & eve, with Bro. Fr-- makeing myself intimate with the Money Matters of the Office (p. 42)

Sat. 21 This day went to the Goverment Office with F. where he was to get his licenc(e), for shipping but the Officer was not in Bro Taylor settled his account at the Office and presented me with a copy of the Book of Mormon in French.

Sun. 22 This day preached to the Saints in Liverpool subject how to become the Greatest in the Kingdom of Heaven He That humbleth himself like unto a little Child &c. Bro. Coward preached his farewell in the eve, followed by Elders T. D. Brown & John Taylor. (p. 43)

Mon. 23 This day went with a parsel to the Dublin Packet, and with Bro Franklin to the Emegration Office where Messrs Brown & Wilson became hand-men for him as Emigrating Agent. Bro Cairn arrived about noon from N. York, by the Asia and in the eve about 12 letters were delivered at the Office from the Valley, which left the first of December--I received one from My Wife & one from G. A. Smith-- This week was mostly spent copying reports for the Valley some of which was sent on the 25th and others on the 28th and I sent a letter to My Wife 1 to Thomas Bullock & one to Wm Clayton. also a paper to My Wife containing a letter from Wm Collinson to J. B. Lowe. (p.44) This week I had a New suit of Clothes Made and on Saturday I Baptized 3 of Bro. Wm. Collinsons children Mary, Ellen and Eliza. -- Bro. F. Went to Ashton, to day to spend the Sabbath.

Sun. 29 This day Bro. Cairn spoke to the People in the Hall; and with



1852, February, March

S. W. Richards, p. 123

Elders Taylor Cairn & Wheelock I went and Took Dinner at Bro. Collinsons. assisted to confirm the 3 Children was Mouth in Mary's confirmation--Bro Wheelock Lectured in the eve upon the subject of Angels which was very interesting to a full Hall--(p. 45)

Mon. March 1 The 2 first Nos of the Deseret News 2nd Vol. arrived from the Valley which afforded reading for the day, with other papers from Different parts of the states

Tues. 2 The Brethern were in in (sic) Council upon the German Mission as Bro. Dor P. Curtiss came in who left the Valley with me last september This eve with the Elders visited at Bro Winders and those who were going away soon to the Valley.

Wed. 3 was a busy day with us in the Office, and in the eve visited with a sellect company at Br McGreay--in Parkroad. much enjoyed (p. 46)

Thurs. 4 was busy engaged looking after the Cases & Cask which Fr. sent on the Rock away with the D. M. C Machinery. evening, writing, Received a letter from J. M. Grant--who was at Philadelphia. Cairn, Curtis F. & Myself met in Upper Chamber to pray.

Fri. 5 Went again in the morning to see after the Cases, which business I did not finish the night before. after noon and evening writing to My Wife to send by Bro. Brown on Saturday. & one to John P. St. Louis late in the eve, called at Bro. Collinsons, for the last time as they were to start the next Morn, for Valley. Wm C.s 2nd letter to Rev. U. B. Lowe was in the Murcery to day. (p. 47)

Sat. 6 This morn F. started for Wales, and we Met on the Landing stage at nine Oclock with the brethern who were to sail on the steamer for Boston and bid them good bye--After I had parted with them I went to Mr. James, to see about printing a phamphlet which we wanted to distribute Monday eve,



1852, March

S. W. Richards, p. 124

to those who attended J. B. Lowes Lecture in the Music Hall, and agreed with him to have 1,000 ready at that time.--spent most of the day writing.--

J. B. Lowes replys to W. C. letters were in the Mail to day, with an advertisement of his proposed lecture on Monday eve. sent the Mercury to my Wife with Lowes first reply in the Letter. -- sent a letter to John Parker--

(p. 48) Sun. 7 This morn. attended meeting in the M. Hall with the Saints and addressed them for awhile after others had spoken. In the evening I addressed a large and attentive audience in the Music Hall as had been advertized through the week That I would deliver a Lecture upon the Priesthood & legitimate authority. The power of God was much upon me this evening, which gave me power over the People: Never More so: My soul was satisfied spoke 1  $\frac{1}{2}$  hour.

Mon. 8 This day was at Mr Fazockerly's our book binder - Mr James - and got 6 of the Pamphlets, sent one to Franklin, 1 To I. W. Young, one to Rev. B. F. Prescott. Went to the landing stage at Georges Peir on the River (p. 49) and enjoyed the scenery of the spring tide. when the Banks were nearly full, and Many ships puting out to Sea Bro. Erastus Snow arrived from Denmark with a company of Danish Saints numbering in all 29 persons. This evening a lecture was delivered in the Music Hall by Rev. J. B. Lowe against the Saints with Rev. Dr. McNeile in the Chair, a very filthy thing. arrangements were immediately Made by Bro. Wheelock and advertised that he would reply the next Monday eve. Large (sic)

Tues. 9 Large handbill were printed today to be posted through the City that Elder Wheelock, would reply to (p. 50) lecture of J. B. Lowe and the remarks of Rev. Dr. McNeile. Tickets of admission were prepared for the occasion. Went with Bro. Snow to the ship Italy, and then to the Shipping



1852, March

S. W. Richards, p. 125

Office where he contracted passage for the Danish Saints to New Orleans  
Bro. Franklin arrived late in the evening from Wales -- Packing stars this  
eve--

Wed. 10 Reading proof sheet of Doc. & Cov. with Bro. Jaques, also some  
Book of Morm(on) afternoon and eve, assisted to do up the Stars fo(r) the  
Conferences; sister Ross sewing for Me three days

Thurs. 11 went over the Proof sheets aga(i)n of the Book of Doc. & Cov.  
to correct (p. 51) typographical errors, which was returned to London, ~~and~~  
~~the-parcels~~ (sic) Went with Bro Snow to the ship Italy ~~Friday~~ (sic), and  
bid the Danish saints good bye as with Brother Mullenhouer as they were at  
the Dock gate, A Key was sent by Bro. M. in which was I think 4 peices  
of China for Me, to go to the Valley. One Jug and 3 Mugs. Went with a  
parcel to the Londonderry Steamer

Fri. 12 Selected a file of stars for the Office wrote a letter to Robt.  
Parker, Chipping, and read proof sheet of the Book of Mormon Title Page and  
preface was prepared for the Pamphlet, containing Judge Snows Opinion &  
charge to the Jury with G. N. S.s Plea. (p. 52)

Sat. 13 attending to the usual business of the Office reading sheets of the  
Book of Mormon &c. Willard Snow arrived in the eve, from Scotlan(d)

Sun. 14 With Bro. W. Snow Bro. Franklin & others attended the Saints Meet-  
ing in the Music Hall. Mr. French came upon the stand but was ordered down  
by the President but refused to go whereupon 2 bretheren walked up to him,  
and waited upon him off. with out any resistance. Mr. Roberts, another  
apostate, disturbed the Meeting, but was soon quieted. Took dinner with  
Bro. Kent at Mr Powels in Great Cross Hall St. In the evening Elder John  
Jaques delivered a Lecture at the Music Hall upon the subject of New Rev-



1852, March

S. W. Richards, p. 126

elation, &c. (p. 53)

Mon. 15 Was engaged correcting Mistakes in the book of Mormon. heard a document read, written by Willard Snow. Many bretheren came in from the Country to attend Elder Wheelocks Lecture in reply to the Rev. J. B. Lowe and Dr. McNeile, which Lecture was attended by a crowded Hall, ~~many~~ of whom came to breake up the Meeting, and nearly succeeded, as after near two hours, Bro. Franklin who was in the Chair, dissolved the Meeting in a state of confusion. after I had been and got 3 Policemen to come in and clear the Hall, which they did without harm to any one-- -- French & Roberts were two principle Ringleade(r)s of the Mob, and a plenty to help them.--(p. 54) after meeting several of the Elders met with us at the office, where we decided the Report of Elder Wheelock, Lecture should be printed in the Couriour of Wednesday if it could be got in under the inspection of bro. Wheelock. This night after I went to bed, while reflecting upon the state of the work, & the course which Many of the Elders had taken in this country, The Spirit of the highest came upon Me: & showed to me the weaknesses of Men and my soul was grieved within Me. because of the things which God showed unto me, and I wept upon my pillow, with a broken heart which was partly healed or refreshed by the peaceful slumbers of the night. Bro. Franklin also felt the weight of the influence that was round about us. (p. 55)

Tues. 16 This day was spent in fasting & prayer both for my health which was poor & also for the abundance of the Good Spirit to impart unto me the Wisdom & knowledge of God. did not taste either food or drink for 1 day and 2 Nights. -- Bro. Franklin fasted also with Me. This evening, Bro's Erastus & Willard Snow Met with us in our chamber for prayer after the Order of the Priesthood and not disperse till after Midnight



1852, March

S. W. Richards, p. 127

Wed. 17 Did not feel very ambitious to day attended to reading proof sheet for the Star No 7. and in Council, in the evening, in our Chamber, with Bro. Franklin, and the two Bro. Snows, when with prayer it was decided (p.56) that Willard go to Denmark. Bro Erastus concluded to tarry a while longer in England and that we meet the American Elders, and Presidents of Conferences in Special Conference before Franklin & Erastus left for home. and Many other considerations relating to the work were discussed

Thurs. 18 was in the Office, reading and correcting sheets of the Book of Mormon evening went with Willard Snow over the River and spent the Night with Bro. & Sister Ennion.

Fri. 19 Reading sheets of the Book of Mormon and correcting. Wrote a letter to Bro. D. O. Calder, Cincinnati 1 to John Parker (p. 57) St Louis, and one to Aunt Nancy all sent by Bro. Wallace, together with a L'pool paper to D. O. Calder.

Sat. 20 This Morning at 10 oclock took breakfast with Bro. James Linforth's Wedding Party, at Bro. Pauls, as he was Married to Miss Mary Jane Paul. A Nice Party, & splendid table. I remained in the afternoon at the Office attending to business And Franklin with Erastus Snow went to Preston to attend Conference Elder Wallace sailed for the Valley.

Sun. 21 Attended Meeting at the Hall & Preached to the saints in the Morning Meeting. took dinner at Bro. Winders. evening at home writing. (p.58)

Mon. 22 Examined and sent off more of the Book of Mormon, also another sheet of Doc. & Cov. -- Franklin & Erastus returned from Preston. Bro. Linforth, in the Count(r)y with his lady to spend a week.

Tues. 23 Papers arrived from America A New York Herald contains a long letter from J. M. Grant upon the Judges returning from Utah. Wrote letters to



1852, March, April

S. W. Richards, p. 128

Pastors, and Presidents of Conferences calling upon them to attend a Council in London on the Sixth of April forwarded More of the book of Mormon to London. This eve, Franklin & Erastus sailed for Belfast, Ireland. -- A young lad turned out of lodgings for believing (p. 59) the Gospel came to the Office who was being boarded at a school in view of being made a preacher

Wed. 24 Wrote several letters in answer to the Office Correspondence. examind and forwarded more of the book of Mormon, with 1 sheet of Doc. & Cov. to London. Packing Stars. No. 7 Vol. 14. --

Thurs. 25 assisting Bro. Jaques nearly all day packing Stars for the Conferences No. 7. Called at Bro. John Greys at 1 oclock and took dinner with him. but did not tarry. (p. 60)

Fri. 26 This day got off the Stars for the Conferences, and read some of the book of Mormon, corrected, and forwarded to London--sent a letter to F. in Glasgow.

Sat. 27 In the Office as usual correcting sheets of the Book of Mormon. &c. This eve, a letter from Walter E. Wilcox.

Sun. 28 Attended the Liverpool Conference to day. Elder C. H. Wheelock presiding addressed the Saints in the P. M. upon the duties of the Priesthood. Elder Wheelock preached in the eve, upon the Gathering. &c.

Monday, Tuesday & Wednesday in the Office attending to business as usual (p. 61) Tues. 30 letters from S. S. Peirson and

Thurs. April 1 was about the Office at business as usual and, Friday went with F.--and desposited Money at Pilkintons & Wilsons for Walter E. Wilcox in St. Louis U. S. A. to the amount of 40 £ A draft of which was closed with a letter this eve and-Mailed for the Saturday steamer. (sic) I also



1852, April

S. W. Richards, p. 129

wrote a letter for Susan S Peirson, and Mailed with the same. (p. 62)

Sat. 3 (A few unreadable words) letters, One to Walter containing a draft for 40£ to assist him to the Valley and one to Susan Peirson informing them that they seem to have Money &c to go west with. eve, Went to sheffield. staid at Bro. A. Confere(nce) on Sunday.

Mon. 5 went to London with others of the Brothe(rs) Co(u)ncil Meeting in the eve spent the ~~Tuesday~~ (sic) night at Bro Brays

Tues. 6th with Council held in Goswell and took dinner at Thomas Richards No 30 Goswell road. 2 Meetings held till about 8 oclock eve-- (p. 63)  
application for License was made on the 15th of Dec. 1852.

(Page 64 contains notes of speeches. The rest of this book to p. 81 is blank. Pages 82-85 contain blurred notes and accounts. Pages 86-93 are blank. Page 94 contains notes from a speech. The rest of the book contains notes and accounts, part of which are blurred or crossed out and unreadable. An attempt was made to interpret the following pages: 95, 103-105, 122. Pages 98 and 99 contain a list of names and numbers but since the meaning is not clear they have not been copied.)

(p. 95) (The entire page has been crossed out) Received of Eld. Haight for German Mission £ 8. Bro. & Sister Newton (Wm) wish to emigrate in February. sister Pitt of Worcester wants to go in the first Ship--Deposits from Elder Marsden £ 62 Temple Offer'g £5-10-11½ Mrs. White, Paddington Bch London Con. Tithing £ 1 F. C. Armstrong, B Oct £ 31-10-0 (dittoed) £ 8-10-0 Geo. Williams for Iron Co. Deposit £ 10-0 F. C. A. 50 Supplements. John Memmott B. A. A. £ 7

(p. 103) July 24 Went to Birmingham & attended council in the eve. Elder



1852, July

S. W. Richards, p. 139

Haight was not present and other Elders from abroad who were in town. No representa(tion?) of the confrnce from them than to get the Numbers and the amount of Mums (money) which had been paid to the funds. dismissed for Sunday when no representation was then given of the condition of the Conference further than what was receivd the night before. a few remarks by Elder Marchant in relation to some of the funds &c. and the diff(er)ent Quorums of the Priesthood were presented, & accepted. P. M. Time occupied by Elders Curtis L. Richards & Myself where I told them freely that I had been disapointed in not having a full repr(e)sentation of the Confrence and (p. 104) spoke of the pollicy which I deemed advisable to be persued at the Council Meeting. and what the object of the Meeting (blurred) in Glasgow near 6 years ago. to carry out the order that has been pictured in Heavin in the beginning and showing its results to Elders H. & M. felt a little reproved by what I said when I spoke of the absence of the ones & the ignorance of the others in (blurred) to his conference as it appeared at the Council Not even knowing the No. of Branches or the names of the presidents who Presided over them Neither did the Clerk know that 2 or 3 branches were reported by them on request after other branchs (p. 105) was resumed all of Which made it appear as though no Confrence had been held before, & none had existed by which the Confrence could be known in Which I was much disapointed. (At the top of the page are some names that are too badly blurred to be readable)

(p. 122) Lines Written in a letter to Elizabeth Stewart. Feb. 11th 1852

With patience wait the time shall come  
And you from bondage be released  
To go and share in other climes  
With Saints of God fair freedoms feast



Where Womans rights respected are  
as by the laws of God are named  
And where no with'ring blast shall blight  
The fondest hopes e'er Virtue claimed.



(Diary which apparently for the year 1853, found on two cards which were in the book for 1857-58.) (p. 131a)

Jan. 1 from L'pool to Birmingham dinner at Sis Fox, then to the Temperance Hotel Moor Street-----

Sun. 2 At conferences all day Lodgings at Mr Wilkins with Bretheren.

Mon. 3 With the Bretheren at Moor Street at Sister Foxes. evening at Tea Party spoke to the congregation in my scotch dress, and bro. Wheelock also. several Elders addressed the Meeting.

Tues. 4 Went to Sister Farnows for dinner and spent the P. M. evening at the Theatre with Sisters & Brothers. wrote a letter to Sister Young.

Wed. 5 Went to Sister Foxes, after writing to I. (?) and M Carruthers where we took tea then with F. & C. went to Bro. Ed Price. spent the eve in Sacrament, Blessing, anointing, with (?) & (?) abounding--dispersed at 2 oclock. Car from the T. Hall to 34, then to M. St. bed at 5 oclock Morning. (p. 2)

Thurs. 6 Did not rise till 11. wrote a letter to M. A. Calder, sisters Combed my head, diverted ourselves till 4 oclock then went to Bro Whiteheads in Gough St. to Party, and Tea. Wine &c.

Fri. 7 Wrote a letter to J. Bullock about going away went with F. and the girls to Foxes then to Bro. Shiverills for shoes.--nice. Then to Wilkins; then to Sister Dally--then to the Wax work, then by coach at 7 oclock to West Bromwich (?)--

Sat. 8 Breakfast at Bro. B. went to Bro Thomas Gange and was measured for a silk velvet vest. Prices (sic) got up by M. A. W. several cut hair from my head to keep Mary Ann Price, Promised to send me something to take to Mary and Myself 11 oclock to B. by Coach. Cab to Sister Fox, took our things, and then to the Station for London left  $\frac{1}{4}$  before 1 arrived at London  $\frac{1}{4}$  past 8 Passing the Towns of ----- Cab to Bro. Banks 57



1853 (?), January

S. W. Richards, 131b

T. R. Tea & then to Bro. Wests 12 Castle St. for the night

Sun. 9 spoke to the Saints at 3 different Meetings. We left received £2---- (p. 3) from the saints by contribution after the Parable of the Cooks by Bro B. grand spirit and Much Love. large meeting in the evening went to Bro Shortons for Dinner slept at Bro. Wests.

Mon. 10 Went to see the Execution of--Sale at 8 oclock. Breakfast of Bro. Wests. Went to the Brittish Museum with several Bretheren & Sis.-- untill 10 oclock. then went and took Omnibus with F. & B. and landed at Sis Jemima Smith 9 Queens Road Holborn, to take dinner and enquire into the case of her Daug--Whom she had accused Bro. M. of seducing &c. &c. staid untill in the evening had a good visit, of fruits, &c. & Wine returned to Banks's by Omnibus then to Bro. Wests, spoke to the Saints in Council.

Tues. 11 Wrote a letter to Cyrus, and one to Bro. G. Smith of L. I went with F. & W. to Bro. (?) and Sis. F. with us to Park (St. James) Buck. Palace, Horse Guards Barraks Cannon Presented to Duke of W. by the Spanish Government then to the several Courts in Sess. to the House of Commons, sat in the Chair Westminster Hall, Kings & Queens crowned. Charles the 1st tried and condemned built by William Rufus son of Wm Conqueror, then to Westminster Abbey, by the new Parliament House next the Thames to London B. walked to the Tunnel, then home for Tea and in the eve to Madame Tussauds in Baker street a splendid place. Returned home with (?) with Bro. Savage about Moses Case nothing (?) (p. 4)

Wed. 12 This day went to Charing Cross to the National Gallery, to St. Pauls to the (?) and took Tea at Bro. Shortons in Anns (?) Court then went in company to Ashleys Ampitheatre, stage performances & riding, stoped at



1853 (?) January

S. W. Richards, 131c

Bro. Banks till near 2 oclock. Prayed in St. Pauls Dome.

Thurs. 13 7 oclock train for Birmingham and arrived at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 2. went to

Sis fox for dinner evening at Bro. Price--Shalott St. out of Newhall.

Tea and supper.--night at Foxes with Martin feet washed by Sarah.-----

Fri. 14 in the Morn Sarah and Mary A. came to my bed and waked me I got

up wrote letters to William and Edward Corbridge, bid them all goodbye  
to

girls went with me/the train. next presented with a Dress Pattern and

Wine from Sis Day for me to Mary. 3 oclock train to L. arrived  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 9.

Sat. 15 Wrote letters to Gibson, Kerr and F. copied verses for the Star.--

Train with-Sister (sic) to Preston & Blackham arrived at 7 P. M. all well

but Isobell night with Ellen. letter from Mary to Edmond. (?)



S. W. Richards  
Sept. 1, to Dec. 28, 1853.  
Book 9, No. 2

(The first few pages contain an Almanack and Useful Information)

(p. 1) James Marsden. 3 Grove place. St. Jame's street. Hatcham, Old Kent Road London.

Jacob Gates. 35 Jewin St. City London.

M. Morton. care of Mr. Elkerton, Glover, Margate St. near Dunstable.

Ester Stewart. 14 Rose Street, Hutcheson town, Glasgow.

Mrs. J. Cottam 24 Adelaide St. Blackburn.

D. O. Calder. Care of A. S. Winslow, Esq. Cincinnati.

Thomas Williams, President 30 Harley St. Blackburn.

Dor Thomas Pool en la Faboieu del Herro del Pedroso, Spain.

(p. 2 contains a description of some sort.) (p. 3)

Star Office. Lpool to London, 1-11-6; pass visid in London, 4-3; Euston Sq. to L. Bridge Sta. 2-6; Return ticket to Paris. 3-0-0; lunch at Folkestone, 7; steward on Steamboat 6; removal & examination of Luggage, 12 sous; Lunch at Amiens, 2-7-0; Cab in pon's to 7 Ruede T. 2; Paris to Geneva, 48; Lansame to Basle, 22-60; Basle to Paris, 44f. 40c.

(p. 4) Left L<sup>pool</sup> Sept. 1st, 1853 9.16. P. M. arrived in London 4.40

A M sept 2nd fare 3l-6. took cab for London bridge station 4 Miles calling at 35 Jew'n St. fo(r) my pass which I had forwarded from L'pool to Bro. T. C Armstrong, for him to get visid. which he had done both by the French and American Ministers. Paid the French M. 4/3. Left L. B. Station at 5.55. A. M. for Folkestone taking a return Ticket for Paris. paid E 3. arrived at F. 8.30--Miles 83. Sailed for Boulogne 8.50. a pleasant Morning but a heavy swell on the sea which gave us plenty of Motion, and many were sick. quite a pleasant passage and arrived at Boulogne 11.20. Passed inspection and Customs, and took train at 12.30. (p. 5) P. M. for Paris. stopped 30 Minutes at Amiens for dinner, and landed in Paris, 170 Miles from Boulogne at 6.45, Making the entire distance from L'pool 500. including stoppages &c. in 2l & half hours On landing at the station in Paris I did not find Elder Hart waiting Me and I took Carriage for Rue de Tourman 7. and found him out. (p. 6)



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 133

Sat. 3 In the morn visited the Luxemburg gardens, and had a view of the exterior of the Palace the gardens were truly interesting the Manner in which they were laid out exhibited great taste, as well as the groves around them. The fruit trees were loaded with fruit which appeared most Lucious and inviting to the appetite. A Most noble exhibition of Art is witnessed in the Many statues of Marble with which the garden is studded in every direction. These represent Many prominent personages known in the French History of both Male and female. The Orange trees added Much to its appearance. After this walk we took breakfast at a Coffe house (Cafe) (sic) After breakfast we passed through the (p. 7) Palaise Royal, which exhibited the greatest display of richness that I ever before beheld, of Shops, Masses of Jewelry filled the windows all around and where other shops of Merchandise were visible they were of the very highest order Passed to the Post Office where I mailed a letter for the Office at Liverpool containg one from Capt Stayner respecting the Australia Mission &c. went through the Market where we indulged ourseelves (sic) appetites with a peice of nice Mellon, which really reminded one of home, where they abound. Visited the Notre Dame, and the Keeper showed to us the private apartments, where we saw the Cloak that Napoleon wore at his Coronatin & the Cushion upon which the Crown was presented.--the Massive Gold (p. 8) Church service which he presented to the Church and was used on that Occasion -- some very cost-ly ornaments were among them. one which appeard to be composed of Rubies and Costly pearls from the top of Which projected a Gold Cross. A part was given by Charles X We also saw in the same case that portion of the back bone of the Arch Bishop of Paris, through which the Ball passed that Killed him, also the ball which thus caused his death, also his Mask in



plaster said to be correctly taken from his face.--The surplices of Gold & scarlet which were given to the priests (30 were given) and the robe which the Emperor Napoleon wore at his Wedding.--One of silver wrought on black velvet for Mourning given (p. 9) Louis Phillippe upon the occasion of Napoleons Funeral (30 were given) Costly robes of Charles X and Louis Phillipe were also exhibited to us. A very expensive piece of sculpture was shown us which was wrought by direction of the Duchess of Angou Her husband was ambassador to Vienne residing and an angel appeared to her and told her of the exact time of his death. The work represented the Duchess, standing by the side of the Coffin in which the Duke was lying partly out with the lid raised. Death with the hour glass covered with a Mouth stood at the head, and the Angel which appeared to her at the foot. she was standing upon the floor and all the other portions (portions) of the Work were elevated upon a (p. 10) projection or shelf. We saw an extensive painting (painting) represented the scene in which the Arch Bishop of Paris was killed by the Rebels, all beautifully described by the person attending us. We were also admitted into the room of the principal altar or Sanctum Sanctorum, (sic) and shown where the Arch bishop was buried, which was under a large flat stone near the centre. In this room I stood upon the very spot where the Emperor Napoleon was crowned, with Josephine by his side, and the place where the Pope stood was pointed out. Having been much interested with what we had seen & heard we gave the keeper a franc & went on to the Gobulins (p. 11) The Gobulins is a place where all the rich tapestry is wrought which is made to adorn the palaces of King & crowned heads--where all all (sic) kinds of designs, painting pictures &c. are wrought in the richest style we were admitted by virtue of our pass and saw the Men at work. This is a very extensive establishment, and those who are employed in it



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 135

are required to spend their lives there. the walls were adorned with rich specim(a)ns of their manufacture, peices of Carpet perhaps 30 ft wide were making of most beautiful design all wrought by the hand. From the Gobulins we proceeded to the Garden of Plants, which was very interesting and extensive--quite an (p. 12) collection of Animals are to be seen at these gardens, among the rest the Hippopotumus lately re-received (sic) from Egypt was crating great attraction and exciting Much curiosity. Returnd from the gardens to the Royal place near where we took Dinner about 6 P M and in the evening visit the Hyperdrome where we saw a very fine performance of Horsmanship, tight rope dancing and other wonderful feates performed by a lad on the top of a pole near 30 ft high, or upwards. This place seats 5000 persons. Went up on the Triumphal Arch before entering the H. it being directly opposite, which gave us a splendid view of the City and country around. (p. 13)

Sun. 4 at 10 A. M. attended Mass at the Notre Dame, which seemed a very Meagre affair, but few in attendance and persons were continually coming in, going out and promenading the chapel. In the P. M. visited the Louvre it being open to the public on Sundays. This is a wonderful exhibition of paintings sculpture &c. scarcely any end to the apartments at least it appeard so, not being able to visit them all with only a hasty glance before closing Saw Many things of interest belonging to Napoleon &c. (see other pages) (sic) The halls were crowded with visitors very many being English, a very wonderful contrast between this and attendance at N. Dame, (p. 14) sunday being More particularly devoted to Amusements than to religious exercises. In the evening I attended a very popular French Chapel (Theatre) (sic) in the palais Royal here was a most splendid display -- of the haut ton of French life, as well as of Master skill by artists of the stage.



The peice was "Don Juan of D'anstru" was performed with wonderful effect. though the termination of the peice in its Moral was very unsatisfactory so much so that the interest already obtained was nearly destroyed. (p. 15)

Mon. 5 The gardens of the Tuillous occupied our first attention and afforded Much interest, from there to the Madelaine Church which was built by Napoleon designed to be dedicated to the Goddess of Peace but was not completed before his capture. The richness, eligance, and design of this (sic) building are seldom surpassed ~~in-one-building~~ (sic) Here we attended the funeral ceremony of a celebrated gentleman who was a principal of some society Mass was said, and the ceremony was quite ridiculous in they eyes of a protestent. Candles burning &c The Corpse was borne by four Men followed by a company of Soldiers & was ushered into the Chapel, by the beat of a Muffled drum The door way - alter &c was (p. 16) trimed with Mourning. The corpse was met near the door by the Priests and then attendants and a prayer was chanted. They then proceeded up the aisle and the Coffin was placed in a frame for the purpose covered with a black shroud trimd with silver around which candles were bu(rn)ing and the soldiers stood with Muskets in hand Mass was then said after which each one that chose passed by the Coffin which was partly drawn out and each one taking from the preceeding person a brush sprinkled the Coffin with holy water. From this we went to the (The author indicates that the following paragraph from page 17 should be inserted here) Bourse, calling at Bro where his wife and Bro. Hart had a ? The Bourse (Exchange) exhibited the greatest scene of confusion I ever witnessed. It was about closing and Men seemed perfectly frantic to obtain sales of stock &c. being the business of the place (p. 16) Chaise (Cemet(ar)y) passing the July Monument



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 137

where we spent (p. 17) some hours among the Tombs of the dead. this is the first Cemetery in the City, and is beautifully situated on a Mound or hill from which is obtained a fine view of Paris. An enormous amount of labour is constantly spent in this yard for the dead. see Galligons guide. Descending we called at Bro. Fonteneau's house, went from (p. 18) there to his shop to see him then went to a Restaurant for dinner being six o'clock from this on our way home we called at a theatre and spent the eve. Peice performed, "The honour of the house"

Tues. 6 Visited Versailles, the interest of which cannot be described better than in Gallighers guide, Page    Went by the left Bank or Mendon Railway and returned by the right bank through St Clouds &c We first visited the Palace and chapel, then the petite Trianon & the Large Triansun and then the park or Gardens. Many things might here be described as in the Guide. arrived in Paris about 8 P. M. (Notes on blank leaf in G's guide) (sic) (p. 19) Wed. 7 Received letters from Liverpool with letters from C. W. Wandell, San Francisco Cantwell St Louis & H. Findley, Bombay returned and answer    After taking breakfast we visited the Luxemburg Palace. after viewing the ~~Pala~~ (sic) Galleries we were shown the Ball room where the Senate gave a ball to Napoleon and 4,800 persons attended The canopy & Crown we also saw, the former near one end of the Hall was supported by six full size female figure(s), in gilt. (see Notes near end of book) (sic) Went from the palace to the Hotel de Invalids where the Old cripple soldiers were kept went into the Chapel where all the old flags were suspended that (p. 20) were ever taken by the french in their wars with other countries. Went through the Kitchen and cooking department. The Tomb of Napoleon was behind the Altar in the chapel but not being completed was not shown.



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 138

Saw his Stattue 12 ft. high and properly proportioned. Our guide was with him in his campaign 13 ys showed us several wound(s) he had received, under his command Went into the Library where 16000 Vol. are kept for the use of the Officers & saw Many Cannon which had been taken in Africa Austria and other Countries, Many of Which were Mountd in front of the building in the Garden. From this place we went to the Field of Mors well known as the field Many important scenes in the (p. 21) history of France among the Most noted of which is the Confederation of A D.---- when it was nearly covered with Troops Here we saw Troops being drilled and two bands of Music were playing ~~fr~~ (sic) From this we went to the Museu of artillery but it was not open, only being opened on Thursdays From this we went to the Pantheon and were shown through it. This magnificent and extremely Massive building had lately been richly fitted up and given by Napoleon to the Jesuits (?) In the basement story were many Tombs of Noted persons Two of the most important were the architect of the building, and Voltaire Voltaire was first burid about 20 leagues from Paris but was afterward (p. 22) conveyed to Paris and entombed here a splendid Marble statue of him was standing by his tomb. In some of the Rooms were Usins in which were deposited the hearts of noted men. We ascended to to (sic) the top of the Dome where we obtained the most interesting view of Paris and a great extent of contry round. From the Pantheon we went to our lodgings for a time, then went for our dinner being about 5. P. M. from there to the Palais Royal to exchange some Money with which to pay my passage to Geneva. then went to the Queen's Circus where we were quite interested till about 10. went home and prepared for taking my leave in the Morning for Geneva. (p. 23) Thurs. 8 Called at the dilligence Office at 9 A. M. to take my



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 139

seat. passage cost 48 f. about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 9 started for the Paris and Lyon R. Way Station, where our Omnibus body was taken from the wheels and placed upon a truck and hitched to the train which left 35 Minutes to Eleven. A Most lovely day contributed to to (sic) pleasure of the trip which lay through Fountainbleu the former seat of Many of the Kings & Queens of France and the scene of Many important events which have transpired in the history of the Nation. At 9 P. M. we arrived at Chalon the end of our route by Rail. here we were again conveyed to carriage wheels drawn by Horses. I descended (p. 24) from the Top to the inside of the Omnibus and made myself as comfortable as possible for the night. while the driver put whip to the leaders, and we trundled on. The Horses were frequently changed and urged over the Mountains at rather a rapid rate, which were sometimes so steep the eight horses were employed to haul us up. some rain during the night--A pleasant morning. it was rather late when the Sun peeped over the Mountains we were climbing, and it really seemed good to snuff its warm rays when that luxury was within our reach. About 11 A M. we stoped at a small place (I think Mantua) (sic) for breakfast, near 30 Minutes, and started again by asscending a steep (p. 25) mountain with 8 horses, continued our journey, the latter part in the Valley in which Geneva is situated, at a more rapid rate than when crowning the Mountain - and arrived at Fort/ (Sic) which is on the borders of Switzerland After passing this fort the passengers passports were called for at each stopping place until our arrival in Geneva, and then they were taken and a card handed in place, at 3.20. we drove up to the dilligence Office and were Met by Elders Stenhouse and Ballif. I want with them to where Bro. S. resides and at 5 about a dozen Brethren and sisters came in to greet me and welcome me to Switzer-



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 140

land and take tea with me Had a general Meeting at 8 P. M. (p. 26) the Saints gathered and filled a room and seemed full of the good spirit 4 were confirmed in which I assisted and 4 more had been baptized the same week. I addressed the saints and Elder Stenhouse interpreted. After Meeting administed to sister Stenhouse who was in bed haveing been confined 2 or 3 days before, and had a fine daughter Went to Bro. Roulet to sleep with Bro Stenhouse.

Sat. 11 This Morning found Sister Stenhouse quite comfortable having enjoyed a good nights rest. Went with Bro S. to the hill back of the town where we had a fine view of the Town, country (p. 27) around--the Mountains and the Lake. Wrote a letter for Liverpool to Bro. James,--took dinner with Bro Sten. and at 2 oclock to(ok) steamer for Lousanne. had a beautiful passage across the Lake calling at several towns by the way. A beautiful scenery on either side was stretched out before the eye even to the Mountain tops which were covered with snow affording a beautiful contrast to the luxurient vine which covered hundreds of acres along the lake bank. Bros Studiman and Robellaz Met us at Bro. Loba's where we had tea and a long talk about the emigration of the 3 brethern to Zion &c. went and slept at Bro Robellaz's house his wife was absent to Neuchatel (p. 28)

Sun. 12 Went to Bro Studimans and took breakfast with the family and Bros Loba & Robellaz - Rained all the forenoon so that we spent the time in the house, and did not get out to see the country around which was very delightful After dinner it had stoped ra(i)ning and we walked back on the hill about 1 Mile. returned and administered to sister Studiman, then by way of Bro. Loba's house went to the peir where we took boat for Geneva 36 Miles and arrived there in time for the evening meeting Elder Stenhouse Myself



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 141

and others spoke 4 had been confirmed in the day, and in this meeting, one bro. was ordained an Elder, in which (p. 29) I assisted, and I also blessed Bro Stenhous's little girl called Amelia Eliza Amelia being after my little girl. After Meeting the Saints parted with me with very warm congratulations, and many prayers for my blessing, slept at Bro. Roulet's

Mon. 13 This Morning went out and purchased some things to take home to My Wife A Gold watch & chain - Broach - Knife & fork and one or two rings of swiss peble Took dinner which was very richly prepared by sister Greahl at Bro. Stenhouse's. Bro S lived with Bro. Greahl's family or rather occupied a part of their house. At 2 took steamer for Lousanne enroute for Paris via Bosne & Basle (p. 30) Bro. S. and Ballif accompanied me to Lousanne 36 Miles. At 6.45 took dilligence for Basle for 25f. 55 cts. or El.0.6 arrived at Bernes about 5 next Morning. traveled all night and at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 7 A. M. took dilligence again for Basle and was furnished a seat in the Coupée (front of the diligence) arrived in Basle about 5 P. M. having had a most delightful ride passing throug(h) Solothurn we witnesed a Most wonderful exhibition of the Peasantry it being fare day. the streets were perfectly crowded. The Vine appeared to be extensively cultured. A Most delightful road over the Cluror Mountains. Upon arriving in Basle I went (p. 31) to Mr. Schoberlitz Librarian and his lad showed me the way/to Bro. Shofflerds, who went for bro Myers, about  $1\frac{1}{4}$  Miles out of Basle. Bro. M. came in and I returned and spent the night with him at his lodgings. learned that some unpleasant feelings existed with the saints because Bro. M had reproved them for writing to bro Ballif for Money without Bro M's knowledge. In the Morning we took a walk through the Town went over into little Basle which lays the other side of the Rhine, returned and called upon the Sister



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 142

who wrote to bro Ballif and had considerable conversation with her as she could speak English, and gave some council which seemed very satisfactory to her and bro. Myers. called at Bro Shoffards and spent a few Moments and then went to (p. 32) the Station and took train at 12 30 for Paris. fare 44f.60c. was examined on the frontiers of France Passport and Port-manteau, arrived at Stratsbourg about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 4. changed carriage and left for Paris about 5 P. M. rode all night and arrived in Paris about 5 next M(or)n. took cab for 7 Rue de Tournon, paid 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ f and found Elder Hart in bed. had been poorly most of the time since I had been gone

Thurs. 15 After geting cleaned and adminstay (adminstering) to Elder Hart we went out and got breakfast. then returnd and wrote a letter to Bro Linsforth to let him know that I expected to be in Lpool on Saturday about noon. We then went and visited the (p. 33) Museum of Artillery where we saw Many singular peices of war fare which had been taken by the French from Many different nations of the earth in times of war. Many kinds of Armoury shield &c. which exhibited the engenuity of invention in studying the art of war as developd among the different heathen and enlightend Nations of the earth. From the Museum we went to the Goverment Printing Office where we saw every department of Book making carried on from the Melting of the lead and casting of the type to the binding of the Books ready for the Book shop. Also engravings and Photo printing. variagated with many colours. all in extensive operation. near 100 hand presses (p. 34) and nearly a score of machines were in active operations. After this interesting visit we took dinner and then I went to the Palais Royal where I purchased two large views, one of Paris & one of Versailles, also a book of views for which I gave 10/- each. In the evening engaged a cab to take me to the station in the Morning at 4 A M. the train to leave at



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 143

5 for Bologne and prepared all things for my departure.

Fri. 16 Left Paris at 5 and arrived in B. a little before 10 A. M. and left B. pr steamer for Folkestone at 10.15. had a lovely passage across the water to Folkestone. passed examina-(p. 35) tion, and took train at 2 for London where we arrived at 6. went direct to Elder Armstrongs 35 Jenn's St saw their Elder Marsden and Parsons, Receivd the Book, Reports of her Magesty's comm(i)sioners, on the condition of the working classes in England &c, which Bro. A had purchased for me. and at 8 Oclock left for the Station to take train for Liverpool. called by the way at 26 Percipal St, and left parcils which were sent by me from Geneva. Left London at 8 45 eve. and arrived in L'pool at 5 next Morning having performd a distance of 2950 Miles and travased 5 nights all night in the short space of 2 Weeks and one day, and enjoyed a most excellent visit. (p. 36) which is blank) (p. 37)

Sat. 17 Found all things well at the office upon My return and very satisfactory. attended to the correspondence which had accumuladed during my absence. Received from Elder D. Spencer a report of his investigation of the case of Elder John C. Armstrong relating to his conduct in the Dorsetshire Confer(ence). A charge was presented by Isaac Allred as follows. "For attempt at seduction and adultery and other unchristian conduct." & by the evidence was fully sustained and he disfellowshiped, -- left for my further action.

Sun. 18 Attended the Liverpool Conferen(ce) which was this day held in the assembly Rooms, Gt Georges St. A very comfortable Meeting, and business transacted with great unanimity of feeling. In the eve I addressed the Meeting from the words of Jesus "The Measure you mete it shall be measurd to you again."



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 144

Sept. 19-22 were spent in attending to the usual business of the Office, writing a short sketch of my visit on the Continent for No 41 Star, rema(r)ks to accompany an article upon the brutality of Men to Women &c. ~~On-Tuesday~~ 20th (sic) packed 10,000 Hymn Books at Mr Frazers shop for the Valley, sent the stereotype Plates of the Book of Mormon and Doc. & Cov. to Mr Bowden London having engaged him to print an Edition of each for the Valley, as soon as "Joseph Smith the Prophet" was completed.--wrote to Elder Spencer at Merthy Tydfil upon Elder Armstrongs case. he called upon me on Thursday evening, but I did not give him counsel, or any decision.

20th rec(e)ived a full report from Elder Van Cott. (p. 38)

Fri. 23 Wrote a letter to My wife in the Valley. & closed one to H. S. Eldredge, and one to Alex. Dow St Louis Mo. Received an article for the Star from H. J. Jarvis of Leeds in reply to a leader in the London Times of the 17th and a letter from a N. York correspondent in the 16th which called forth the Leader Both were very unjust and scurrillous against the Saints, Bro. Jarvis had forwarded his peice to the "Times", but did not know whether they would notice it. Wrote to Elder B. Brown of a mistake which had occured in his work "Testimonies for the Truth" in the date of his Baptism, and which was not discovered until the work was printed and partly sold.

Sat. 24 This day received letters and papers from the Valley Letters from B. Young, E. Snow, F. D. Richards, & My wife. Nos. 16 & 17. Deseret News, which furnished me considerable reading and caused me to rejoice. Though the Indian difficulties seem increasing, we know the Lord has thus far provided liberally for his Saints, and will still continue to do so, if they put their trust in Him. The usual business of the Office and corres-



1853, September

S. W. Richards, p. 145

pondence was attended to.

Sun. 25 This day Elder W. G. McMullen arrived on a Mission to England (Star No 41,) and brought cheering news of the Saints Emigration on the Plains. Elder John C. Armstrong called to see me, but not having heard from Elder D. Spencer I did (p. 39) not enter into any investigation of the matter. only learned that he was inclined to deny what was alledged against him as having transpired in the Southampton Conferen. Wrote a lengthy letter to Elder Spencer upon the general aspect of his case, and noticed the fact of Elder T. Margetts being associated with him, and the improbability of settling one without investigating the other. Wrote to Elder Robt. Campbell relating to his anticipated Wedding &c. Spent the evening with Elder McMullen. was in my room all day, which was a very stormy one of both wind and rain.

Mon. 26 This day wrote an article for the L'pool Chronicle in reply to one which appeared in that paper on last Saturday, upon the Political aspect of the "Mormons" and the American Government. Wrote a letter to John Van Cott in Denmark and attended to the usual business of the Office.

Recd. letters from O. Pratt, Alex. Dow, and others on business.

Tues. 27 Recd letters from N. V. Jones. Wm Willes, Monsieur Loba, of Lousanne with drafts in his own favor also from J. H. Hart and J. Parsons of the French Mission and J Van Cott of Denmark. wrote several letters in reply. Prepared items of News from the Valley for the Star (No 42). Bro Daniel Carn took farewell of me to return the next Morning to Hamburg. The usual business of the Office attended to. (p. 40)

Wed. 28 Engaged in Office business, and correspondence, both home and foreign Eve. went to the Theatre with Elder W. G. McMullen. He found a friend at night.



1853, September, October

S. W. Richards, p. 146

Thurs. 29 This day went with Mr Carr to Fleetwood to arrange for and dispose of James Leach's place, for which he had sent me a power of Attorney some time before. Was very successful and returned the same evening.

Fri. 30 Wrote to D. Spencer, upon Armstrong's Margetts' and Benj. Brown' Case. In the eve, went With Bro. McMullen to the Zoological Gardens to witness the last Gala night for the Season. The Fire works were most superb. Returned and wrote a letter to Bro. Brigham, and inclosed a note to my wife. Sent to her two Stars Nos. 31 & 41, and Elder Browns work, in one wrapper. Paid Snow & Richards draft, for £ 200. on behalf of the Iron Company, to Burned & Co. of Lord St.

Sat. Oct. 1 This day my article written to the L'pool Chronicle, appeared in that paper entire and was noticed very conspicuously on the playcards of the paper through the Town - purchased 10 Copies, & 3 of the previous Saturday's paper. At 1.15 Took train with Elder W. G. McMullen (p. 41) for Nottingham to attend conference on Sunday We arrived at N. about 8 oclock evening a distance of 90 Miles. found all well.--spent the night with Bro. Savage though he and other brethren were waiting at the station for us till near 10. having missed us upon our arrival.

Sun. 2 Attended Meeting with the Saints in the Assembly rooms, which had been procured for the days meetings. Business and speaking by the Elders occupied the day and I addressed a crowded house in the evening, touching upon the importance of some business items, which had been named through the day, and many general remarks upon the coming forth of this Latter dispensation--The circumstances attending it, The person through whom it came--his **obscure** origen which was necessary to qualify for that work,--the consistency of his proclamations--its strangeness &c. Took dinner



1853, October

S. W. Richards, p. 147

and Tea at Bro. Feathertons, the home of Sister Anne Smith, was was (sic) Sister F's sister.

Mon. 3 Took a walk in the morning to the reservoirs with sisters Elizabeth & Jemima Parkes of Derby, and several other Bretheren and sisters. About 11 A. M. went with the same Company & more to the Old Castle, and explored several of its dark passages with a candle. Took dinner with Sister Woolerton in Company with other Elders. Afternoon went to the Arboretum, and from there to the house of Sister Matthews who I engaged to work a black lace, and a white (p. 42) Lace veil for My wife. About 5 oclock went to the Hall where the Saints were gathered to enjoy the evening in a social party. Bro. Baum, and Sister McGhie and daughter were present from Derby. Songs, recitations, speeches, and refreshments were richly enjoyed. I addressed the evening Meeting twice. Spent the night at Bro. Savages after taking a very warm farewell of Many of the saints.

Tues. 4 Arose at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 6 and found a very rainy morning. went with the other brether(en) to Bro. Featherstones by request of Sister Smith and took breakfast before starting for Lpool. At 8.40 took train for L'pool being accompanied to the Station by quite a company of Saints. Bro. Baum, Sister McGhie & daughter returned with me to Derby. I arrived in L'pool about 3 oclock P. M. found all well at the Office, examind the correspondence which had come in during my absence, and that day, among which were letters from O. Pratt, J. H. Hart. Paris, & R. Ballantyne, Madras.

Wed. 5 together with the 6th & 7th were spent in writing letters abroad, among which letters to O. Pratt, Washington Alex. Dow, St Louis, & Kate Sedgley St. Louis, Also was writing upon Emigration & other Matters for



1853, October

S. W. Richards, p. 148

the Star No 43. among which (p. 43) was a second letter to the "Chronicle" which appears in the same "Star" but not in the Chronicle for which it was written.

Sat. 8 Was a pleasant day--was out on business to my bank. strolled to the river--enjoyed a walk upon the landing stage &c.--In the evening sister Ann Jackson arrived from London bringing some money to me from Elder T. C. Armstrong. She took tea with me and spent an hour or more. sent a copy of the work "Joseph Smith the Prophet" and letter to Orson Pratt, Washington Received letters, that Elder John Hyde Sen. was guilty of adultery written by Elders Cock (7) and Harper.

Sun. 9 Attended Meetings at the Saints room Elder McDonald preaching, took Tea at Sister McCreary's with Elder McDonald and sister Jackson Wrote letters to D. Spencer and Robt Campbell. After evening Meeting revised the Star. No. 43. Vol. 15.

Mon. 10 This day attended to the Office business and in the P. M. visited at Sister Enions with sister Ann Jackson from Dublin.

Oct. 11,12 Nothing aside from my usual business transpired ~~and~~ (sic) Received Elder Spencers decision upon Elder Armstrongs Case, which was that he ~~should~~ make confession to the charge brought against him, and stand disfellowshipped (p. 44) and the same published in the Star, & if he did not comply with this requirement that he be cutt off from the Church. Elder Hughes of the Staffordshire Conferen(ce) appealed to me from the decision of his Presidents, in a case of having his principles publicly denounced by the president of the branch in which he was preaching &c. spent the eve. of the 12th with Bro. & sister Kent at their house.

Thurs. 13 Writing for the Star, ~~and~~ Office correspondence, engaged with



1853, October

S. W. Richards, p. 149

Wm Bowden for the printing of 2000 each of the Doc. & Cov. & Book of Mormon, in addition to the ~~form~~ order for the Valley Making 5000 each. Spent a portion of the evening at Bro. Kents. Secretary Marcy's reply to Chevolier Houlseman came in the N. York Herald.

Fri. 14 Wrote a letter to H. S. Eldredge St Louis and inclosed one to Fred Piercy with an order on H. S. E. for £7.0.0. Ordered the printing of 10,000 of the "Dialogues" of John Jaques printed in the Star, but a few Weeks since, for general distribution, and attended to usual Office business. In the evening was at the Royal T. Opera. piece "Barber of Seville" & "Loves alarm's" Elder A. L. Lamoreaux arrived in Town, on his way to Scotland.

Sat. 15 was most of the day in company with Elder Sessions and Lamoreaux in my room. counseling relative to both the French Mission and Manchester Conference. In the P. M. accompanied Elder L. to Sister Mullenhears, at Tranmire, and took Tea, returned and (Lent sister M. £2.0.0) (sic) (p. 45) spent the eve with Elder L. and in revising the Star, No. 44, -- Received a message from the General Post Master London in reply to the enquieries I had made to know the postal arrangements between Gt. Britain & the U. S. A for Periodicals and Pamphlets, and found that the Star was lawfully sent at 1d each.

Sun. 16 This day attended Meeting and addressed the Saints in the morning upon the subject of the Atonement. -- A few remarks by Elder Lamoreaux. In the P. M. Elders W. W. Major, C. A. Foster, J. D. <sup>R</sup>oss, James Bond & Charles Cowley, arrived on Missions from the Valley. several of us took tea at Bro. Wm. Pauls. Elder Lamoreaux preached in the eve. Recd a letter from my Wife by James Bond containing locks of hair from the heads of each of the family but My own. Called at Bro. McDonalds in the evening with



1853, October

S. W. Richards, p. 150

Elder L.

Mon. 17 This day the brethern were in Mostly spent the day with them and in transacting the usual business of the Office By letter from D. Spencer learned that he had examined Elder Margetts Case and suspended him.

Tues. 18 Made arrangments with Mr James for printing 10,000 Copies simi-monthly of the New work for Bro. G. D. Watt, entitled "Journal of Discourses" for £2.0.0 per (sic) or £20.00 for each No. Received his promise that I should have new type for the Star, the commencement of 1854. Received the Manuscript from & (p. 46) made arrangments with Bro. Ross, relating to the terms of Printing &c. In the evening the Bretheren who had just arrived came in, and I gave them some general instruction relating to the general character of their Missions, the present state of the work in Britain &c.

✓ Wed. 19 This morning wrote out the appointments for the brethern (Star No 45 Vol. 15) and a notice of Elder Armstrongs suspension. Went to the Bank and changed notes for Gold, for Mr. Atkinson late from South America destined for the Valley, to the Amount of £940. Selected the Matter for the first No of the "Journal of Discourses" considerable correspondence this day. Bretheren received their letters of appointment, and I furnished them Money for Clothing and to go to their fields of labour. Considerable conversation with Bro. Major.

Thurs. 20 Engaged in shipping several families of saints on board the "Old England" for New Orleans enroute for St. Louis and the Valley among them were Bro. F. Lobas' family from Switzerland. 2 families from Birmingham and one from Wigan, and one from Lincolnshire. In the evening, Bro. Perks of Liverpool, his Wife and Daughter who had run away from home to Marry Bro. Wm. Beeson, and himself called upon Me to assist in affecting



1853, October

S. W. Richards, p. 151

reconciliation in the family, which I fully accomplished by showing the children their true position, and and (sic) their eternal relationship to their Parents. The children craved pardon of their Parents (p. 47) upon their knees, and Many tears of sorrow and forfiveness (forgiveness) were shed, after having produced satisfaction, and conversed considerably upon the nature of that important relationship and its obligations, by request of all the Parties, I sanctioned their union by administering the Marriage ceremony. Recd a letter from Elder R. Cook, inclosing one from Elder Hyde, confessing to considerable extent the guilt of his familiarities with sister Strangs of Norwich, an investigation of which was about to take place under the direction of Elder D. Spencer.

✓ Fri. 21 Sent Bro Linforth to see about getting Bro Loba and family on board the "Old England" which had moved out into the River, and they had only arrived in the night from Havre. Packed a case of Books for the Cape of Good Hope under the inspiction of the Custom House Officer for the drawback. Several brethern were in for counsel--Bunker Marchant, Loba &c. Bro. Major drew a sketch of my house in the Valley for my gratification. Prepared the Matter for the first No. of the "Journal of discourses"

Sat. 22 My usual business was attended to in the Office. Signed bonds at the Custom House for the Shipment of the Goods for the Cape, and then went on board the "Old England" lying in the River to see Elder Loba and others of the Saints on board. Went out in a small boat accompanied by Elder Marchant. The river was very rough. (p. 48) In the P. M. Elders P. C. Merrill, John D. T. McAllister, Henry Phelps, L. D. Rudd, D. B. Dille, & James Carigan arrived, and Elder Benj. Ashly in the night. ("Star No 45. Vol. 15) Spent some time with them rejoicing at their arrival, and making



1853, October

S. W. Richards, p. 152

many inquiries. In the eve I receivd a letter from Elder Thos. Margetts, representing himself, as injured in the trial which had lately been held, investigating his conduct in the Southampton Conference, but not wishing me to call another counsel upon the subject as he had not the means to attend but was going to leave for the states in a week or two, and wished to lay over the settlement of it to another time. This letter contained no Brotherly expression either when addressing Myself or writing of any other one of the breth(er)en engaged in the trial of his case. Seer, No 10, came to hand.

Sun. 23 This was an interesting day, to the Saints in Liverpool, who re-entered their Meeting room in Bold St. now called the Queens Hall, being made over almost entirely new. By request I made the opening or dedication prayer, & all the Brethern spoke during the day, who had just arrived, from the States, and I also occupied considerable time in the evening Meeting. In the Morning a part of the Valley Mail for sept 1st came in. I only received two letters from the Valley, which were from Prest. Young and Fred Piercy--the former containing about 170 names to be forwarded by the P. E. Fund. Company. The Deseret News Extra of Aug. 25th was also received, containing a proclamation from Governor Young, and an account of the Indian difficulites, together with the project of building a wall around Gt. S. L City.--Took dinner and Tea at Bro Kents, with several of the Brethern. (p. 49) Mon. 24 Wrote several letters, one to Elder Margetts, adviseing him to comply with all of Elder Spencers requirements before leaving the country, to forward money immediately which he had received for me from the Itallian Mission, and settle by Note if not otherwise for the Money owing to me. Had the brethern together in the evening, & gave them many general Ideas of the work in Britain, the organization &c.



1853, October

S. W. Richards, p. 153

Tues. 25 Made out the letters of appointment for the Breth(r)en, furnished them with money &c to go their fields of labour, and to get some clothing. This day more of the Valley mail arrived--received a letter from my wife, one from Prest. Young upon the subject of Emigration, and one from Elder **I** C. Haight, who had arrived in the Valley giving an account of his journey over the Plains, and the condition of the Companis as he passed them. Wrote lengthily to Elder Spencer and sent to him Thos. Margett letter to me upon his trial. Elder Major sketched out my house for me, that I might be reminded of home. Left with me also Fathers likeness. -- This evening wrote the Editorial for Star No 46. Vol 15.

✓ Wed. 26 This morn wrote some for the Star, read proof, for "Journal of Discourses" &c. -- attended to correspondence, and in the eve attended the Theatre Royal with Elders Merrill, McAllister Linforth & Jaques. Virginus - E. V. Brooke - celebrated tragedian. (p. 50)

Thurs. 27 Read proof. of "Journal of Discourses" went and purchased a Bill for \$40.00 in favor of Henry Skidmore, Philadelphia, to pay money borrowed by Elders Merrill & McAllister to get over the sea with. Made the breth (r)en a present of £4.9.4 of the amount. Learned by letter from Elder Richard Cook that at the Augt. Con. in the Vall(ey) no Elders were called upon to go on Missions on account of Indian difficulties. Some were appointed who volunteered to go to Europe. Received- (sic)

Fri. 28 Wrote a letter to My Wife with other usual correspondence. The first No. of "Journal of Discourses" in press, dated Nov. 1st 1853. Received the Minutes of Elder John Hydes trial--He cut off. Wrote to Stenhouse about a watch for myself.

Sat. 29 Drew money from the Post Office and made deposit in Bank. Wrote



1853, October

S. W. Richards, p. 154

several letters, one to T. B. H. Stenhouse, Dan Jones Wm. Glover and Robt. Hughes.--The latter having called upon me to settle a difficulty with him and the council, with his President,--advised him to settle it without my interference, as the case was of so trifling a nature. Received a letter from Elder Willie with one inclosed from Bro. T. C. Armstrong to Elder I. Alfred, still denying a portion of what was proved against him, but confessed to it simply to be restored, which destroyed the confidence of the Bretheren in the sincerity of his confessions Received letter from Elder Agusts Farnham Australia, giving a report of their quarterly Conference held in July.--containing an order (p. 51) for Books, and a Bill on the Australalia (sic) Bank, London, which I immediately forwarded for acceptance, amounting to £22.0.0. Bro. Hugh Patrick called upon me, about Emigration &c. This day furnished Elder Jacob F. Seacrist, with £10.0.0 and started him for Switzerland to labour under Elder Stenhouses direction. Took Tea at Bro. Kents in company with Elder A. F. McDonald and wife.

Sun. 30 This day, writing in the A. M. received Elder Margetts license with a request to forward to Bro. Spencer, and did so. Attended meeting in the P. M. and spoke from the 10th Chap. of John, reading also a part of the 7th Chap of the Book of Nephi. Took tea at Bro. McDonalds. Bro. T. C. Armstrong gave me a letter from his wife to read, which however contained no news, more than I had received.

Mon. 31 This day attended Elder John Jaques Wedding, held at Bro. Pauls house, and married him to sister Zelpah Loader. 30 or 40 of the Saints were gathered in, and we had a very interesting time, from about 10 A M. to 4 P. M. I addressed the company upon the sacredness of the marriage Institution disapproving of the light and trifling manner which it was often spoken of. In the evening attended the Saints soiree at their new Hall.



1853, October, November

S. W. Richards, p. 155

Had a very edifying and interesting time, Many strangers were present.

sent a Ticket to sister Mullenheaux. (p. 52)

Thes. Nov. 1 This day writing a peice for the Star. No. 47. Vol. 15. upon the Perpetual Emigrating Fund. Elder Gilbert Clements called upon Me, & represented the state of the Work in Dublin, and his prospects for Emigrating. Mr. Ballon called upon me from Copenhagen, with his interpreter, to get my influence to assist him in getting the job of emigrating the Danish Saints the coming winter. Spoke very highly of Elder Van Cott, who was stopping at his House in Copenhagen. The same Gentleman emigrated the Danish Saints last winter. In the evening I attended a Lecture delivered in the Concert Hall, Lord Nelson St. by the Rev. Brown upon the established religion of China. was quite interesting, but very partial.

Wed. 2 Wrote Elder Van Cott upon the subject of emigrating the Danish Saints &c. sent it by Mr. Ballin. Made deposit at the Bank, wrote for the Star, list of Elder intending to emigrate &c. and attended to the usual office business. proof of the 10th no. of the Seer was read today. Books selected for packing, for the Australian Mission.--Wrote three letters for Sister Cash to her friends, in Manchester, Wem and Ticknall.--

Thurs. 3 Very busy this day, packing goods for Sydney writing &c. &c. Wrote for the Star No 47. Editorial--"Indian difficulties," and in the eve was at the Royal--Amoetheatre" with Elder G. Clements,--D. Spencer arrived. Play "The Stranger" (p. 53)

Fri. 4 This day was at the Custom House to give bonds for the Shipment of the Case of Books for Sydney. Bros. C. R. Dana Israel Barlow, Daniel Tyler A. P. Tyler Robt. Williams, Thos. Colborn and ----Butler arrived. all on Missions to Europe except R. Williams, who was on business. Was at the Royal Ampitheatre with D. Spencer. Play "The Lady of Lyons" (tragedian



1853, November

S. W. Richards, p. 156

G. V. Brooke) Wrote a letter to Elder G. D. Watt, Gt. S. Lake City. sent a copy of Star, "Jour. of Discourses" and Newspaper in one wrapper to Mary via U. S. & California, Wrote a letter to Bro. O. Pratt.

Sat. 5 The Bretheren who had come in all called upon me.--furnished them with money, after learning their condition. &c. Robt. Williams informs me that Brigham advised my accompanying him to London to assist him in settling his business. Was counselling With Bro. Spencer upon the subject of releasing Elders to go to Zion, and others to fill their places. In the morning Sister Cash left to Visit her Father and sister in Shropshire and Derbyshire, to be gone one week, and Sister McDonald came to keep the house for me while she was gone. Went with Bro. D. Spencer to the Ampitheatre. and saw G. V. Brooks play "Othello."

Sun. 6 This day was in Council with Elder Spencer all day and evening, upon the changes to be made with the Prisidents of Conferences and the new appointments--the Swiss and other Missions abroad, only as we went out to take dinner at Bro. McDonalds.--Appointments in Star No 47. Vol. 15. (p. 54)

Sat. 12 The past week was spent in the usual office business of correspondence, writing for the Star upon the subject of emigration, attending to the issueing of the Seer and the "Journal of discourses" and appointing the Bretheren who who (sic) arrived on the 4th to their several fields of labour. This day went to Glasgow to spend the Sunday with the Saints and attend Elder Campbells wedding, by previous invitation spent the night at 41 Charlotte St Glasgow, with Bro Robt Campbell

Sun. 13 Was a pleasant day. preached to very full meetings of the saints, three times this day not occupying however all the time of the morning and evening service Treated particularly upon the places devised for emigra-



1853, November

S. W. Richards, p. 157

tion the coming winter. spent the evening and night at sister Stewarts.

Mon. 14 This day had a lengthy conversation with Robt. and Sister Miller with whom difficulty was existing, partly growing out of his intended Marriage. did not affect a complete settlement of the matter for the want of evidence which it was thought could be obtained at the evening party. The consultation was adjourned until 9 Oclock next Morning. At 4 took dinner at Sister Stewarts. At 8 Oclock P. M. went to the Hall in the same carriage with the Groom and Bride, and enjoyed a most excellent soiree until about 1 A. M. (p. 55) about 10 in the evening I Married Robert Campbell and sister Mary Stewart before about 300 Saints, and addressed the saints upon the subject of the marriage relation. Slept a few hours this morning at Sister Stewarts and about 10 A. M. went to 41 Charlotte St. where I resumed the counsel with Robt C. and Sister Miller and after about 3 hours confinement I decided upon their difficulties to which they both agreed to comply. At 2.10, took Cars for Liverpool where I arrived at 10.30 in the evening distance 229 miles. Before leaving Glasgow Bro. Martin presented me a beautiful trunk worth 2 guineas and £3. Cash for my fare from the Saints.

Sat. 19 This day forwarded to Prest. B. Young the testimony furnished on the trials of Thos. Margetts and J. C. Armstrong. with a letter of explanation &c accompanying each of them. I also sent a letter to O. Pratt informing him of having forwarded the balance of Money on a/c of the Work "Joseph Smith the Prophet" &c and one to H. S. Eldredge to learn how much assistance I could depend upon him for, for the emigration. during the past week I wrote to Thos Margetts that I should ratify the decision of Elder Spencer in his case and notice his suspension in the Star, and on Friday eve I informed J. C. Armstrong that he would be required to return to the Valley



1853, November

S. W. Richards, p. 158

suspended from the Church, and noticed the same in the Star. On Friday Elders McDonald & Kent with their Ladies took tea with me (p. 56) and Elder Spencer. Saturday evening went to the Amphitheatre and seen G. V. Brooke in his last performande in L'pool.--Character, Richard III.--some very fine dancing was afterwards produced.

Sun. 20 In the Morning J. C. Armstrong came in to plead with me to restore him before he returned as he had been much troubl'd in mind since Friday evening from my decision that he must return suspended. Wrote a letter to Robert Campbell, and at past 1 P. M. took train for Manchester where I preached in the evening to the Saints upon the subject of Emigration. Returned the same evening

Mon. 21 Attended to the usual Office business received a letter from Bro. Coward informing me of his arrival with others ~~from~~ (sic) at Kanes ville from Gt. S. L. Valley.--letter dated 22nd Oct. One from Messrs Pilkington & New York respecting the goods consigned to him for Honnalula that there had been no opportunity to forward the same--One also from Elder Van Cott. Wrote several letters to send abroad. one to W. S. Phillips, Wales, and one to A. L. Lamoreaux, Jersey. (p. 57)

Tues. 22 This day wrote an article for No 50 Star, Entitled "Adam Father and God of the human family" and attended to ~~other~~ usual business of the Office. In the eve attended a lecture delivered by the Rev. H. Stowell Brown upon the religions and political progress of Mohometanism in ~~Eurepe~~ (sic) the Eastern world, which was very interesting.

Wed. 23 Wrote letters to D. Carn Hamburg and T. B. H Stenhouse, Geneva, and attended ~~other~~ correspondence and in the P. M. took cars for Birmingham where I spent the night at Bro. John Gadsalls with Bro Barlow, Bro G.



1853, November

S. W. Richards, p. 159

took my measur(e) for a pair of Boots.--

Thurs. 24 Took Morning train and arrived in London at 11 Oclock. found Bro Robt Williams was not there for whom I went to assist in his business of getting some Money. Went with J. Marsden W. W. Major and Bro. Ward to several of the Optician Manufacturers for a Solar Microscope found only one, the Oxy-hydrogen. having superceded it in this country. Evening attended a Theatre with Bro Marsden, (play Charles the V) and then passed the Argyle rooms where the Nobs spend the evening withe the ~~Nobles~~ (sic) Nobeses. arrived at the latter place as they were dispersing.--A gay show of young Ladies. Bro. Major informed me of the condition of his brothers family, which was very serious His brother Richards Wife an habitual Drunkard, and a young sister was with child by him, unknown to any but the parties concernd. (p. 58) This evening received letters from the Valley by the Oct Mail, from Brigham, Franklin My family, Bro. O. Hyde containing one for Miss Mary Ann Taysum, &c.

Fri. 25 This day returned to Liverpool after calling upon Mr Bowden about printing. Called at Birmingham and gave Bro O. Hydes letter to Sister Taysum, to her took dinner with them arrived at L'pool 9 P. M. and examined the correspondence that came in while I was away.

Sat. 26 Wrote many letters in answer to the correspondence which had accumulated during my absence. one particulary to Elder Van Cott upon Emigration business &c in answer to his enquieries. Appointed Bro France to labour in the Chaltenhan Conferen(ce) In the eve attended a concert in the Concert Hall. Airs were mostly Scottish Songs, sung by Misses Bennett and Mr. Fairbairn. Bro. & Sister McDonald called and invited me to go with them. They returned and took supper with me about 10 clock P. M.



Sun. 27 Was writing most of the day. attended the Saints Meeting in the evening. Elder McDonald preached upon the Subject, "The Book of Mormon. Wrote Letters to D. Spencer, Robt. Campbell, Robt. Williams, and Prest Young, & others. (p. 59)

Mon. 28 Was this day writing to Bro. Brigham a general account of the work under my charge, and the business I have in hand for the Church with other usual Office business. This eve at Bro McDonalds in Company with Elders Fillmer and P. G. Sessions, Elder J. W. Coward arrived from the Valley, feeling well.

Tues. 29 Was writing to Elder O. Hyde, nd My wife, also to O. Pratt, about Solar Microscope, which he had requested me to purchase for the Church. Rec(e)ived money from the Swiss Saints on their Emigration, amounting in all £180. attended a lecture in the evening with Elder J. S. Fullmer at the Concert Hall, delivered by Rev. H. S. Brown on the Greek Church its rise and progress, &c., No 50 Star came from the press. Forwarded one of the Swiss drafts to London for acceptance.

Wed. 30 This day called upon Mr Wilson to make a little inquiry about Shipping the Saints from Wales &c. Made deposit of £225. in Bank. Sister McDonald did some trading for me, purchasing things to send to the Valley, she spent a little over £6.0.0 for My family. Bros J. S. Fulmer and McDonald and Sister Cash were in with me in counselling for several hours. Bro William Collinson called when I was out, having returned from the States. Drew out plans for new books for emigration purposes, and ordered the 25 Copies superior of Hymns of the Valley edition, bound with gilt Clasps. (p.60)

Thurs. Dec. 1 Also, 2nd and 3rd was attending to the Office Business and writing for the Star No 51. Nothing unusual transpired. Drew out a consti-



1853, December

S. W. Richards, p. 161

tution for a Glass Company to be established in the Valley.

Sun. 4 This Morning preached to the Saints in their Hall in Bald St. reasoning upon the course necessary to be pursued to obtain eternal happiness-- Where there was no violation of God's laws, there existed a legitimate right to happiness with all intelligent beings and by surrendering that happiness to another, or allowing a peace of mind to be broken up, was virtually becoming the servant of the Devil, and yielding oneself to his power. In the evening attended Meeting and heard a discourse delivered by Elder James Linforth subject "Divine Authority." Took dinner at Bro. McDonalds and Tea at Bro. Dunvills.

Mon. 5 Went to Skipton and there Met Elder D. Spencer and Thomas Tennant, and went with them to Bro. Tennants at Hawkswick about 16 Miles from Skipton.

Tuesday was a most lovely day In the Morning took a walk upon the Hills to see Bro Tennants farm &c. In the afternoon we went with Bro & Sister T. to Bro. Spencers about 3 Miles distant and spent the evening (p. 61) endeavoured to get them in the mind of Emigrating this winter, but found the women were not so ready as the men, who seemed to raise no objection on their part.

Wed. 7 after conversing the Morning with Bro. T. upon the propriety of Emigrating, organizing a glass Company &c. we started for Skipton about 11 Oclock A. M. where we arrived about 2 P. M.--was a very fine day. Took dinner at the Royal Oak Inn, and at 4 Oclock left to take the train for L'pool in Company with Elder Spencer, where we arrived about 9 P. M.

Thurs. 8 A large correspondence had accumulated, which received my attention with other business. Bro Spencer went to see Elder P. G. Sessions about his going to the States.



1853, December

S. W. Richards, p. 162

Fri. 9 This day with Elder Spencer completed the appointments as in the Star No. 52. and counselled together upon other church matters Letters of appointment were written and forwarded. In the evening spent a while with Bro Spencer in the Amphitheatre, An Equestrian entertainment.

Sat. 10 Forwarded Bills of Exchange drawn on B. Young in favor of M. J. Ellis G. S. L City, amt. £11.19.0. Called at St Georges Hall to see Mr Wm Carr (p. 62) about the Sale of Bro. Leaches place, learned that T. Parkinson had offered £80. In the evening Sister Eliza (sic) called upon me to inquire about the propriety of their emigrating (herself & Sister) with the Scandinavin Saints when they come &c.

Sun. 11 Was writing Most of the day. Attended Meeting in the evening, and heard Elder J Jaques. Subject-"Joseph Smith the Prophet."

Mon. 12 Called upon Mr Carr about the case of James Leach's property, and read the contract which Mr C. had Made with Mr. Thomas Parkinson for the sale of it. Made out a bill of the Books lost from the cases sent to O. Pratt, for Mrss. P. & Wilson who shipped them on the "Intrepid." Had Much correspondence to attend to,--wrote a long letter to bro. Dan Jones in Wales. Received Tithing and P. E. Fund money from Elder John Van Cott. to the sum of £411.11.2.

Tues. 13 Attended to the usual office business, and in the eve went to the Station to go to Blackburn but found I was too late to Book further than Preston on that line. Spent awhile at Bro's McDonalds and Kents.

Wed. 14 Went to Wigan to See Mr. Bevan relative to Money (p. 63) which his brother had sent for me to collect of him. His brother being in the Valley. Did not see him, as he was out of Town. Returned and attended to the correspondence. Wrote a letter to Elder Lamoreaux objecting



1853, December

S. W. Richards, p. 163

to the way he had used my name in writing to Elder Parson about his going to Paris. also in getting money while passing through England, and giving freely my mind about the interests of the French Mission and the Measures adopted in it, &c.

Thurs. 15 This day went to the Isle of Man, per Steamer "King Orry" fare 8/-, distance 82 Miles, Many of the Saints met me on the Peir and spent the eve with me at Bro. Galloways. Arrived there about 8 Oclock. rather a rough passage. Enjoyed the evening much with them. Walked from Bro. G's. With Sister Robinson and Helena, as they returnd home, and spent the night at a public House where arrangments had been made. The people of the house were friendly to the Saints but not in the Church.

Fri. 16 In the fore part of the day took a walk a few miles into the country with Bro. Galloway and conversed upon the general state and prospects of the work in the Island. took dinner at Bro. G's. and spent the afternoon at Sister Robinsons Mr Robinson would not be seen by me, being so opposed to the Saints. Helena and Emma furnished us with music from the Piano Forte. In the evening I preached to the Saints (p. 64) at their Meeting room. After Meeting we repaired to bro. Henry's where many of the Saints stoped a while with me, as I was going to leave at 11 P. M. for L'pool. several accompanied me to the boat, after having returned a short distance with Sister R. & Helena upon their way home. Sailed at 11 Oclock and landed in L'pool the next Morning at 9 Oclock A It was a lovely moonlight night, with scarcely a breeze to ruffle the water.

Sat. 17 This day, was very busy attending to the correspondence which had accumulated during my absence. And doing business with Brethern who came in to attend the L'pool Conference on the Sunday, &c. Woodard from Italy



1853, December

S. W. Richards, p. 164

& Obray from Malta, J. W. Coward from Gt. S. L City.

Sun. 18 This day attended Conference with the L'pool Saints in their hall. Many were present including Elders from abroad among whom were, Jabez Woodard Thos. Obray, J. N. Coward, S. W. Crandall who was appointed to succeed Elder McDonald in the presidency of L'pool Con. Had a very interesting day, and in the evening I addressed the largest congregation that had assembled in the Hall since its improvement. Subject.--"Patriarchal Authority, or Celestial family organization." Many strangers were in and paid very great attention. Took dinner and supper at Bro. Kents.

Mon. 19 By the American Mail received news of the (p. 65) destruction of a great portion of Council Bluff City by fire. Loss about \$2,000,000. Loss was mostly among the Merchants. Recd. £12 from St. Louis (Bro Fluett) for the emigration of Sister (sic) and 3 children from Gloucestershire. Counselling most of the day with the brethern who were in on business. Woodard, Coward, Fullmer, &c. gave my assent to Bro. Woodard's emigration the coming season, with his family.

Tues. 20 This day consulting with several of the brethern upon the subject of Emigration, &c. in the evening attended Rev. H. S. Browns Lecture at the Concert Hall upon the subject of Religion in British India, with Elders J. S. Fullmer and J. Woodard. This eve, a Gentleman called, wishing to obtain a place where Mrs. Elizabeth Newsted (Wood) sister to P. P. Pratts wife could be secreted from her Husband who was then in Jail but would come out about the first of February. There appeared to be something mysterious about the Matter and I requested Elder Fullmer to call upon her in Manchester and learn her true position &c The Gentlemans name was W. Ely Life, and her address 112 Duke St. Hulme Manchester.



1853, December

S. W. Richards, p. 165

Wed., Thurs. 21,22 was engaged in business preparatory to a journey to Merthyr Tydfil, South Wales to transfer the business of the Welsh printing (p. 66) office from John Davis to Dan Jones who was to take the Presidency of the Welsh church at New Year. Wednesday eve attended the T(h)eatre Royal with Elders J. S. Fullmer, Kent, and Bro. Geo. Turnbull, Sisters Kent, McDonald & Jane Robinson. Bro D. Spencer came into town and on thursday was in council with him most of the day completing the list of appointments as in Star No 1 Vol. 16. and deciding upon other changes.

Fri. 23 This day letters were received from the States, one from Dr. J. M. Bernhisel, calling for £1250. to pay Prest Young drafts upon him, which amount I forwarded the same day through the House of Geo. Peabody & Co London This P. M. Sister Jane Robinson took tea and spent the evening with me This night did not go to my bed, but washed and refreshed my body, had my head combed &c and took the 4 A. M. Train for Birmingham, on my way to Merthyr, where I arrived on Saturday evening about 9 Oclock P. M. and was welcomed by quite a number of the Elders in waiting

Sun. 25 A fine Christmas Morning. this day attend-- the Saints meeting in Conference which was a Most happy day to many of the Saints. I addressed them Both in the morning and evening, and enjoyed the spirit of inspi-(p.67) ration to a great degree. The Saints felt blessed. Took dinner and Tea at Bro Phillips A fine Turkey made an excellent dinner. spent the night at Bro. Jones.

Mon. 26 This day was engaged in transferring the business of the Welsh office to Elder Dan Jones. In the eve was at the Saints soiree and spoke a short time to them returned to Bro. Davis, where we completed the business. refreshed ourselves with wines and about 2 A. M. went to our homes, was in bed a little before three slept until 8 and then prepared for the



1853, December

S. W. Richards, p. 166

Train.

Tues. 27 Took train at 8.25, for Cardiff where Bro Linforth and myself stoped at Bro. Jones & took breadfast. Called upon some of the ship brokers to learn the advantage of shipping the Saints in the South from that port, but got no encouragment. Took train at 1 for Gloucester, then train to Birmingham. The snow had now become several inches deep, which rendered our journey slow tedious and cold. reachd Birmingham about 9 Oclock,--3 hours later than we should have done. Called at Bro. John Godsalls, and was nicely refreshed by sister G's attention and saw Elder James Works. Took train again about Midnight and arrived in L'pool about 5 A. M. Wednesday, cold & weary. (p. 68)

Wed. 28 This was a busy day. Correspondence had vastly multiplied and the Valley Mail had arrived bringing Many letters. One to me from B. Young, My Wife, F. D. Richard, Edmond Pugh, and others. Mothers death was particularized. Not able to get through the correspondence Elders Wm Empey and D. Spencer arrived in the evening. Bro Empey to go to London before leaving for the States as my agent to prepare for the emigration &c. D. Corn arrived also with about 3 hundred of German & Scandinavian Saints on their way to the Valley.

(Pages 69 to 80 are blank. Pages 81 and 82 contain notes taken in Europe. Pages 83 to 85 are occupied with memo notes.)

(p. 81) 4,800 persons in the Hall of the Luxemburg at a ball given by the the (sic) Emperor Senat House Cost 3000000 francs Place of the Throne supported by Six female figures - gilt. Chapel of May of Medicis her bed was pannels of Looking glass best decorated room in the walls Throne



in the same room of Napoleon 1st now used by No 3. The chapel is the finest in Paris. (p. 83)

E Snow authorizes me to pay from 1 to 9 E to Miss Horton when she emigrates if she needs it, now living at Bro Brays London      Send Bro. Findleys brother to him bye & bye, if the work prospers so as to demand it, or justify so doing. Bro. F. has already desired him to come      Receive from Bro. Bray & sell 5000 Copies "Voice of Joseph" for him (L. S.) and pay for the printing after they are sold.-- (p. 84)      Unless I have other orders be sure that the Sugar Manufacturers go to the Valley next spring, from Greenock, Scotland.      Remember Birmingham and send out those Men who have means to go, as Bro. Franklin has given such Counsel heretofore. have them go next Emigration.--      Mother Fox's Son in Birmingham to go with them.      Bro. Holt of Bolton worthy to go by the fund      paid £40 into the fund which was a private donation to him to Emigrate with.-- Elder George Kendal has permission to go home next winter his wife will be confined in Feb. and thinks it would be best to leave here in Jany. Elder Cope of the Bedfordshire Con. Wife & 2 children wants to go to the Valley. L. Snow spoke in his behalf, that he might go.--      Elder Bagnell who furnished Money for the printing of Italian Version of the Book of Mormon, to go to the Valley      Elders Gates & Spencer May go home.-- Bro. Meiklejohn & family Wife & 4 girls-have very feelingly desired to be remembered next Emigration season. Bank St. Alexandria, Dumbartonshire Scotland.(p85)Andrew Galloway for Prest. of Conference Bro. Simmons, (dittoed) Conference of the Norwich Conference. Bro Robinson of Manchester Con. for Prest. Bro. Roper of Sheffield Con. for President of Con. Bro Bramble of Cambridge Con for Prest. of Con.



S. W. Richards  
1854  
Book 10, (No. 3)

(This book contains rulings for each day, but many days are left blank. No note is given if no item is under a given date. Much of the writing is in pencil and many parts of it are blurred and illegible.)

Mon. 2 Office business crowding Made allotments to the Conferences of the P. E Fund Money for Emigration Letter for O Pratt (?)

Tues. 3 Obtained letters of Credit from Royal Bank L'pool Jane C Robinson spent the eve with me. Bro Emory arrived from London

Wed. 4 Heavy snow storm Mails delayed. Obtained bondsmen for license for shipping (the rest unreadable) (p. 3)

Thurs. 5 Gave instructions to Wm Emory about the business he was going to the States to (?) Much (?) business to attend to

Fri. 6 preparing to get Bro Emory away Wrote to O. P. B. Young and John McGregor/<sup>at</sup> St. Louis.

Sat. 7 Wm Emory sailed per Niagara for Boston. Much office correspondence was attended to. Drafts on N. York arrived from London Letter from D. Spencer about the secret Donkey society and J. D. Ross' speeches. (p. 5)

Fri. 13 Closed arrangements for the Golconda. (p. 6)

Mon. 16 sent out the Notifications for the Golconda, signed bonds for passenger brokers licence. (p. 7)

Sat. 21 Very busy the past week in the Office. very much correspondence to answer. obtained passengers license today. (p. 11)

Fri. Feb. 3 E5. Note sent J. Godsall \$43750,-16/-9 for A. Marchant.  $\frac{1}{2}$   
E5 Note \$44669 sent to Rhd, Ectough? E65 to be sent to W. Emory for Mr William Phillips. --

Sat. 4 sent to Robt Menzie half of E5. Note  $\frac{M}{A}$ 91215. (p. 12)

Tues. 7 Packed 2 Cases Books for Valley 1205. "Joseph Smith" &c.-60 P. of Gt. Price. Cases, 321-322, lbs Weight, Books Net in both, 495 lbs Marked



1854, February, March

S. W. Richards, p. 169

S. W. R. -- (p. 17)

Sat. 25 Ticketed passengers for the J. M. Wood. Postponement of the day of sailing.--Married J. O. Angus & Elizabeth Patrick.

Sunday English, Swiss & Italian Saints in the Meeting (Emigrants), a good time - After the evening Meeting spent a few hours at Bro. Paul's - they expressed great gratitude in being emigrated. (p. 18)

Tues. 28 Spoke for the Old England to carry passengers to New Orleans. Booking passengers for the "John M. Wood."

Wed. Mar. 1 Sister McDonald & her sister Matilda Graham, made last call. finished booking passengers for the "John M. Wood Paid £1.5.0 for working white dress. Dec. Valley Mail arrived-Good news. (p. 19)

Thurs. 2 This evening gave instructions to Robert Campbell, Jabez Woodard and A. F. McDonald whom I appointed to take charge of the Saints upon the Windermere (p. 20)

Sun. 5 Preachd to the Emigrants of the "J. M. Wood" on the Peir and organized them for the Journey. Robt Campbell Prest. A F. M(c)Donald & Jabez Woodard Councillors.

Mon. 6 Angaged the "R. C. Johnson" to take passengers to New Orleans

Tues. 7 sent out notifications to passenger(s) for the "R. C. Johnson" to sail on the 15th inst.

Wed. 8 Informed this morning that the R. C. Johnson was sold without making any provisions to fill her contract for carrying passengers to New Orleans. (p. 21) Thurs. 9 Looking for another Vessel to take passenger(s). Made an

attempt to clear the "J. M. Wood" but did not succeed for want of an hospital

Fri. 10 Cleared the "John M. Wood" for sea, detained from being ready since the 1st inst. Wrote to O. Pratt, with invoice of Books, and to



1854, March, April, May

S. W. Richards, p. 170

Elder Wm Empey.

Sat. 11 Passengers coming in for the "R. C. Johnson" Telegraphed to different ports to stop passengers coming in. Wrote Cape of Good Hope Gibraltar & Calcutta. ----- (p. 27)

Fri. 31 Went to Bro. McCrearys to say the girl was not to go on the "Germanicus" signed bonds at the Custom House

Sat. April 1 Cleared the "Germanicus" for sea - 220 Saints on board Capt Fales put aboard 8 after clearing. (p. 28)

Sun. 2 Went to the "Germanicus" and "Marshfield" Victoria Dock - Took dinner at Bro. McCreary's (pp. 30 & 31 are blurred beyond recognition) (p. 32)

Sun. 16 Meeting in the Morn Took Dinner with Bro. Crandall at 107 Finch St. Took a walk up West Derby road. In the eve wrote for the Star, on the Word of Wisdom.

Tues. 18 £500 from the Bank, sent letters and Money to Elder Empey letters to Eldredge, Dow, Bradshaw &c. Went to Birmingham by the Express at 5 P. M. stoped at Bro Taysons.

Wed. 19 Nursed for my cold--This day was with Bro D. Spencer counselling upon appointments & changes. dined at Bro Stevensons who presented me with a vest (summer vest). This night at Bro. Taysons Whence difficulties arising from Merchants Emig. (p. 33)

Thurs. 20 This day spent the Morning with the brethern at Bro Godsalls bought Books 24/- returned to Lpool by the Main train at 12.45. attended Mr Gough's Temperance Lecture in the Philharmonic Hall in the eve. (p.36)

Mon. May 1 Attending to office business walked out in Town -- letter from Wm Empey. -Zoological Gardens in the evening.

Tues. 2 Called the Custom House and at T Taylors Crosbie St. Wrote L. O



1854, May

S. W. Richards, p. 171

Littlefield, about C. C. Rowen informd of Piercy, & J Linforth (?)

Wed. 3 obtained draw back on goods at the Custom House £52.11.1. Called upon T. Taylor for Henry ~~Mon~~? about property prepared my sermon for the Star &c. with usual office business, & correspondence (p. 37)

Fri. 5 This eve, went to Birmingham and spent the night at Bro Tysons.

Sat. 6 Was with the bretheren at Bro Bromwells who were in town for the Conferen. Attended Conferen(ce) Counsel in the evening at the Thorpe St. Chapel. Received and corrected proof of My discours to the L'pool Sabbath Schools, for the Star. (p. 38)

Sun. 7 Was at Conferen(ce) with the Saints in Masonic Hall which was well conducted. Preached to a crowded house in the evening. Took dinner) & Tea at Bro McCrearry. Supper at Bro Godsal (1)s

Mon. 8 Attended Meeting in the morn at the Thorpe St Chapel--dinner at Bro Godsal's, and Tea party at the Hall at 5 oclock. An important interview with Elders Barlow Bramwell McMullen and D. Spencer in reference to bro. Barlow and the evening meeting which had been imposed upon by his discourse.

Tues. 9 Took dinner with the brethern at James Stevensons. Tea at Bro Darkb. Made purchases in town and ordered Gold Specticles for Brigham at Gargory's - bought, (?), umbrella, Glo(v)es & Compass. Stevenson Making clothes.

Wed. 10 Took leave of the bretheren, and returned to L'pool by the Express at 12 Oclock. Letters from J. M. Bernhisel, John Van Cott. and others at hand. (p. 39)

Thurs. 11 Settled the Marshfield a/c - Forwarded 750 £ to Dr. J. M. Bernhisel and attended to considerable correspondence

Fri. 12 Went to Preston with Mr. T. Taylor on Henry ~~Mon~~'s business. Wrote



1854, May

S. W. Richards, p. 172

to Dr. J. M. Bernhisel about remittance.

Sat. 13 Usual Office business. took a walk in Town (p. 40)

Sun. 14 Received a notice to attend Select Committee at the house of Commons on the 22nd inst. Writing in the Morning. Took dinner at Bro. Johnsons. Preached in the eve at Rose place Chapel. (p. 41)

Thurs. 18 Bro. J. W. Coward called upon me. on his way to the Isle of Man. A call from Miss Jane Brown. During the week engaged in Office affairs until

Fri. 19 Advised H. L. Eldredge of a £2 draft - inclosed a note to A. Dow. Called at the Bank. Took train at 5 P. M. for Birmingham. Examined Star proof - - Night at Bro Taysons.

Sat. 20 Took train at 9 AM. for London - fare 15/- arrived at 1 P. M. spent the P. M. at 35 Jewin St. with Bro D. Tyler, J. Robinson W. W. Major and others. (p. 42)

Sun 21 Through the day was at the Finsbury branch. preached there in the P. M. and at Holborn in the Eve. Took supper with Henry Haiben who gave me a Rug and £10 to take to his Brothers children in the Valley - night with Bro. Robinson, Prest. of Conference

Mon. 22 Attended at the House of Commons Committee postponed until Tuesday Evening visited the House of Commons who were discussing Financial Matters relative to the war - very exciting debate in which Disraeli and Lord John to a prominent part. --did not dismiss until 2 A. M.

Tues. 23 This day attended the Committee before John O Connell Esq in the chair - Eve at Wylds Globe, and the Argyle Rooms. was paid 2 Guineas per day for three day & expenses total 9.16.0.

Wed. 24 Visited the Chrystal place Sydenham, with Elders Tyler and Marsden.



1854, May

S. W. Richards, p. 173

Went to the pay Office to draw My expenses and at 5.15. took train for Birmingham. (p. 43)

Thurs. 25 Valley papers for Feb. & March arrived. After a good nights rest at Bro. Taylors and taking breakfast. I called at Bro Godsalls for shoes - at Gargory for spectacles. - Music from Bramwells, and left for L'pool by the 12.45 train. found all well. myself poorly, headache.

Fri. 26 Wrote to Joseph Cain and inclosed a letter to my Wife. But little office business attended too by me from making up foreign letters.

Sat. 27 This day attended to general Office correspondence, which had been collecting for some days. The Valley papers which arrived on Thursday give news of Willard Richards death, the Patriarchs Wife, and of Bishop Clark of Ogden. (p. 44)

Sun. 28 Writing and reading most of the day. a letter from Bro. L Smith, Cape of Good hope. paper from Sydney and preached in the Hall evening.

Mon. 29 Valley letters arrived, about 80 in all - 17 addressed to Myself - both March & April Mails - letters from B. Young F. D. Richards G. A. Smith, J. Cain, G. D. Watt My wife and others. Took Tea at Enions, wrote letters to several parties.

Tues. 30 Was writing to My Wife, Joseph Cain, G. D. Watt, and G. A. Smith Gt. S. L City and H. S. Eldredge for G. D. Watt & Wm Empey. Miss Miller Called in the evening to relate a dream in which she saw me ministering with glorious angels. Was at the Post Office and Excise office for Money Ordered Wine & a Chees from C. & Brown for Franklin & others when they arrive.

Wed. 31 Went in the Morning to mail my letters for the States. purchased Material for 3 pants (fancy) and 2 Vests, (1 silk) Was writing Editorial for Star No 24 Vol. 16 (p. 45)



1854, June

S. W. Richards, p. 174

Thurs. June 1 Went to the Custom House to make declaration to receive returned Goods, sent by O. Pratt, from Baltimore per Adams & Co's Express. Attended Office business as usual. Engaged Mr Sadler to print Catechism.- evening at Theatre with G. T.

Fri. 2 Looking over my private accounts with the bretheren and regulating my Bills, and private papers, foreign letters &c. Attended at the Zoological Gardens in the evening. Fire works and all the other usual entertainments of the garden.

Sat. 3 This day in the Office attending to all correspondence possible so as not to be too much engaged upon the arrival of Bro Franklin - purchased India Rubber Coat, leggins and Cap. &c. Took Tea at Bro. G. Johnsons, and paid his bill for boarding Mrs. O H. (p. 46)

Sun. 4 F. D. Richards, G. D. Grant, Wm H Kimball, I. A. Young, Edwin Ellsworth Wm G. Young & J. A. Little arrived in L'pool from G. S. L Valley. P. M. was with them in Toxtete park for a walk, evening at Meeting.

Mon. 5 Elder D. Spencer came in to see the Brethern. evening Made the appointments for the brethern. (see Star No 24. Vol. 16.) Jane Robinson called in from the Isle of Man in the P. M. Advanced to Franklin £145.16.8 to send to Dr Bernhisel.

Tues. 6 Writing letters of appointment for the brethern, and others Office business received attention, and visiting with Bro. Franklin.

Wed. 7 Attended to office business in the early part of the day. walking out to the Post Office, Bank &c with Bro. F. P. M. sisters Jane and Helena L. Robinson took tea, and went to the Zoological gardens with us, where we spent the evening. (p. 47)

Thurs. 8 Obtained a letter from my Bank for Elder J. Chislett to obtain a passport from the foreign Office London to go on his Continental Mission.



1854, June

S. W. Richards, p. 175

Attended to other Office business as usual & read proof of Seer No 7. Enquired after trunks for my approaching journey.

Fri. 9 Attended to necessary Office business and spent My time pretty freely with Bro. Franklin. Was in council much of the day with him and Elder Daniel Spencer, informing Bro. F. of our policy for the aid of Emigration &c.

Sat. 10 Attended to correspondence in the A. M. and in the P. M went to Birkenhead Park with Bro Franklin and Sisters Jane & Helena Robinson and in the eve, to an exhibition in the Queens Hall Bold St. The past week was one very interesting to me in Bro F's Company obtaining much information about the Valley and friends in it. ---- (p. 48)

Sun. 11 Spoke in the Queens Hall in the A. M. Meeting and Franklin preached in the evening. After which we took supper at Sister Wignalls and arranged for Bro. Little to stop there.

Mon. 12 Decided upon having a general Council in London on the 26th and sent out circulars to Pastors Presidents &c. to attend. evening to Tea at Bro William Beeston's - his Wife's birth day. walked to the Park with Sister Helena L. Robinson.

Tues. 13 Was reading proof of Catechism--Answering Office Correspondence - considering the Subject of Transfer, &c. and in the evening attended Concert at the Philharmonic Hall with Franklin and Bro. Little.

Wed. 14 Examined the Manuscript for the first No of "Illustrated Route" - Wrote letters, walked out in Town, and Examined Franklins a/c with him. &c. (p. 49)

Thurs. 15 Ordered Bill paid at the bank £200., usual Office business attended to and evening at the Theatre. Play - Lady of Lyons, & exhibitions of the Aztec Liliputians.



1854, June

S. W. Richards, p. 176

Fri. 16 This day purchased a Trunk for my journey, £5, and wrote my Valadictory to the Saints in Star July 1st /54.

Sat. 17 Called upon Sable & Curtis for parties wishing passage to Quebec, also at Bank & Post O. Order office. reading proof of Star, Catechism &c. & answering correspondence. Many items of business considered with bro Franklin, and the condition of Missions considered also. (p. 50)

Sun. 18 Attended Conference in Liverpool.--Evening, addressed the Meeting. F. D. R. did the same. After which, we accompanied sisters Jane & Helena Robinson to Sister McGeery's and took supper, then walked to the Park.

Mon. 19 Making up the Star, collecting private a/c--£100 Cheque from J Marsden regulating papers for transfer & packing. letter from Miss C. V. Vernon wishing an interview & me to state the time Learnd through the N. York Herald of the arrival of Elders Blair, Fergusen, Wheelock, Dunbar and others in the States from the Valley. (June 1st at St. Louis.) walked to Kirkdale and back with Franklin.

Tues. 20 Busy with Star & Catechism &c. with usual amount of other Office business. In the P. M. Sisters Jane and Helena Robinson spent 2 or 3 hours with us before returning to the Island the next morning.

Wed. 21 This day Valley Mail arrived bringing eleventh General Epistle, minutes of the April Conference &c. &c. No letter from My family. Very busy reading the news, preparing for the press &c. Bro. Atkins little daughter called with a present of her own work and asked my blessing. (p.51)

Thurs. 22 Engaged in the usual business of bringing Matters to a focus as fast as possible for the transfer &c. business out which afforded an opportunity for a walk. Blessed Elizabeth Atkinson

Fri. 23 Closed up business as far as possible and at 5 P. M. left for



1854, June

S. W. Richards, p. 177

Birmingham with Bro Franklin went to Bro. Taysun's to stop. Evening called at Bro. Godsalls and Met Bro. Pratt on business to instruct the purchase of sword belt. Gun strap, Flask, pouch &c.

Sat. 24 In the Morning called at Gargory's Bull street and left the spectacles previously obtained for a new pebble and at 12 Noon took train with several brethern for London. Mary A. Taysum Went with us to London. Arrived there in time to attend the Conference Council. Most of the presidents of Conferences were present to attend the General Council to convene on the 26th stopped with Bro. F. at 35 Jewin St. City. (p. 52)

Sun. 25 This was a very interesting day spent with the Saints in Conference. I addressed the Meeting at length in the P. M. and Bro. Franklin in the evening walked home with Mary Ann - Mrs Harris.

Mon. 26 General Council convened at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 10 A. M. in the Finsbury Branch Chapel Organized, and proceeded to obtain a representation of the several Confs as the leading Item of business. adjourned at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 3 P. M. to Meet at 5.30 in the Goswill St Road Chapel. dismissed about 11 P. M.

Tues. 27 Met this day at 10 A. M. continued the representation brethern spoke satisfactorally of my administration and agreed to present me with a Testimonial to that effect

Wed. 28 The Testimonial was read and (sic) the Committees report accepted. The evening Meeting did not break up until 2 oclock Thursday Morning and then the Brethern were scarcely satisfied. Presents to myself, and D. Spencer. (p. 53)

Thurs. 29 This Morning waited on several Brethern on business. then went to the Crystal Palace with Elder Robinson and sister Taysum returned about 4, and at 5 took train for Birmingham with Franklin and Mary Ann. Received the articles this morning ordered of Bro. Pratt and Broach from Elder Jarvis



1854, June, July

S. W. Richards, p. 178

as a present

Fri. 30 Returnd by the Express to L'pool & engaged in disposing of business and correspondence which had accumulated

Sat. July 1 This was the day for the Transfer of business to Bro. Franklin but it was only effected in relation to the a/c and stock of the Office The donations a/c left open for quarter returns. Had held the business and presidency of the Church in Brita(i)n 2 years and 2 Months with great satisfaction, and Much blessing from the Lord. His name be praised forever. (p. 54)

Sun. 2 Did not attend Meeting this <sup>day</sup> busy writing--Took dinner at Bro. Johnsons a nice family, at 11 McGhie St.

Mon. 3 Very close application to business to be ready for my departure on Saturday. evening at the Saints soirie got up upon the Occasion of my leaving

Tues. 4 Very busy transferring private a/c: house furniture &c. &c to Bro Franklin. gathering up the little items necessary to notice

Wed. 5 This day Elders C. H. Wheelock W. C. Dunbar & James Ferguson arrived in Liverpool from the Valley.--busy with accounts--called at the bank with Bro. F. and on Mr. Carr for Mr Owens a/c with James Leach, and on G. & Bros. about defficiency of provisions on the "Old England" (p. 55)

Thurs. 6 Continued making arrangments for my departure on the 8th inst for the Valley--balancing accounts attending to correspondence &c. The Elders who had just arrived were in to day. Worked all night.

Fri. 7 This day arranged the balances and determined about the position of a/c--Went with Franklin to the Bank--drew Money to take for him to St. Louis, and some for Myself to take home finished packing my things and



1854, July

S. W. Richards, p. 179

slept from 4 to 6 Oclock, Morn

Sat. 8 Went on board the Niagara at eight morn, and sailed for Boston at 9.45. A. M. Many brethern and sisters went on board with me and felt grieved at parting. Birth No. 91 was allotted to me--a very pleasant one Sister Enion brought Cherries, a splendid nosegay & other things, a very nice morning added to the pleasure of my departure (p. 56)

Sun. 9 Passed Cape Clear in the P. M. about 4. and lost sight of land at 7 P. M. Attended Meeting in the Saloon aft at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 10. A comfortable day--but few sick.

Mon. 10 Carried sail all day. no other ships in sight. Engines making 14 revolutions per Minute A strong breeze and some sickness.

Tues. 11 Head winds all day and considerable spray with rain and Mist--unpleasent on deck. Studying Grammar & reading.

Wed. 12 Head wind all day lowerd the Main Yard arm at evening running 235 Miles per day. Cloudy & foggy weather. (p. 57)

Thurs. 13 Head winds but otherwise comfortable weather. no rough sea yet. Disturbance among the passengers, arising from a man calling a woman a whore &c.--Captain appealed to. Made 221 Miles.

Fri. 14 A heavy sea with head winds. Could not be on deck for shipping heavy seas. Made 230 Miles at Noon, past 24 hours. Afternoon and night, was very rough

Sat. 15 Head Wind still. seas washing the deck in the Morn. lulled about Midday. large Icebergs in sight & very cold--At noon in Lat. 48 30 N. & Long. 44.14 W.--distance 190 Miles. From Liverpool, 1632 Miles. Considerable fog--much ringing of the bell (p. 58)

Sun. 16 Water this day was very smooth. heavy fog, bell ringing every



1854, July

S. W. Richards, p. 180

two minutes some of the time--Off the Banks considerable rain. At 12 Noon Made 250 Miles. wrote some to send to L'Pool

Mon. 17 A smooth Sea ~~but-dense-fog~~ (sic) & a Most lovely day. an agreeable change from the dense fogs. Saw 20 Sail at one time,--Made 270 Miles, passed Cape Race about Midnight, last night

Tues. 18 This day very foggy again stopped the Engines and took sounding Made 75 fathoms. about noon, could not take observations, nor tell distance at half past 3 while sounding the fog cleared away and we were about 1 Mile from Land and 4 from Halifax, how exact! hauled along the Pier about 5 and sailed at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 8 for Boston, 380 Miles. strong head wind, went on shore at Halifax, through the town &c. called at the Waverley House paid 3/- for a work bag for Mary Amelia

Wed. 19 Was a Most beautiful day. Smooth Sea and Sailing fast--Writing (p. 59) Thurs. 20 Landed in Boston about 8 A. M. Went to the United States Hotel for Dinner &c. took Cars for at 2.15. P. M. for St Louis via Niagara Falls and and (sic) Detroit. Paid \$28.50. Passed through Richmond just at dark.

Fri. 21 About 11 A. M. arrived at Suspension Bridge, and had a fine view of the Falls. arrived in Detroit about dark. took Tea on the Ferry boat and left at 9 evening for Chicago.

Sat. 22 Arrived in Chicago about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 8 A. M. a little too late for the train to St. Louis and Must lay by till 11 Sunday Night. The people too pious to allow Trains to run on Sunday. put up at Fosters Hotel. \$1.50, per day a very good house, got a sleep having been riding two nights and walked about the Town Some From Boston to Chicago 1012 Miles. (p. 60)

Sun. 23 Spent the day reading and walking about the City beside getting



1854, July

S. W. Richards, p. 181

some sleep preparatory to riding all night. paid \$3.00 at the Hotel, and Went to Cars at 11. P. M. for St. Louis. portmanteau did not come from the Hotel being put onto the wrong cart & I had to lay over till next Morn.

Mon. 24 This Morn, took Cars at 8.10. arrived at LaSalle, 104 Miles at 1.30, at Bloomington, 60 Miles, at 5. P. M. at Springfield at 10.30, and at Alton at about 4 next Morn being 131. Miles from Bloomington.

Tues. 25 Left Alton on the Reindeer about 5 for St Louis. arrived about 8 A. M. & left on the "Polar Star" at 5 P. M. Saw Many of the bretheren.

Wed. 26 Reached Jefferson City about 6 P. M. 174 Miles from St. Louis, soon after a Man fell overboard named Martin one of the boat hands, and was lost. (p. 61)

Thurs. 27 This day I was very sick with the head ache &c. vomiting & purging heat excessive--Could eat nothing through the day, but was refreshed with a cup of Tea towards evening.

Fri. 28 Making good speed up the River. Arrived at ~~Fert-Levinson~~ (sic) Kansas about dusk and T. L. Williams came aboard, and went up to Weston. Gadby went off to help Bro Halliday drive Mules next day to Weston.

Sat. 29 Arrived at Weston about 4. A. M. put up at the City Hotel, and packed my things to go over the plains with Bro. WilliamsHalliday, & Gadby. Evening Bro. Williams gave Me a general history of his movements and adventures for the three past years. Gadby & Halliday did Not arrive with the Mules. (p. 62)

Sun. 30 Bros. Halliday & Gadby arrived this morning with the Mules for our trip spent the day looking over My things, writing, preparing for leave.

Mon. 31 Wrote to several parties in St. Louis. purchased some things,



1854, August

S. W. Richards, p. 182

helped harness the Mules to try them and other wise prepare to leave on the Morrow.

Tues. Aug. 1 This day took leave of Weston about 12 oclock Called upon Mr. Major at Fort Leavenworth with Bro. Williams about Cattle, slaves &c. left the Fort about 4 P. M. and went out above 20 Miles & Camped

Wed. 2 Started about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 5 A. M. and traveled till  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 10, then turned out and cooked a good meal. stopped about 4. P. M. for team then hitched up. traveled till  $\frac{1}{2}$  past nine. (p. 63)

Thurs. 3 Traveled as yesterday only a little later at night. Camped on the open prairie about 11.

Fri. 4 Reached the Big Blue about 10 A. M. Took breakfast Traded a Mule, lent T. L. Williams 197 Dollars. Bro Loba was Camped here & his family Big Blue 140 Miles from Leavenworth This night till near 11 Oclock before coming to water.

Sat. 5 This Morning the new Mule run back about 3 Miles. Harnessed up and over took Williams train in charge of A. Farr about 8 Oclock before they had started and took breakfast. Sister Robella was in Camp. Bro. Fullers wagon upset and hurt his wife, who was <sup>near confinement</sup> ~~new companion~~. Took her into our carriage(?) (p. 64)

Sun. 6 Traveled about 30 Miles before taking breakfast mostly up the little Blue supposed to be about 65 Miles from Fort Kearney. left the Blue about 5 Miles & Camped.

Mon. 7 Arrived at Fort Kearney about 1. Oclock having traveled 40 Miles took dinner at the Fort. Traveled 57 Hours from Leavenworth 370 Miles

Tues. 8 This evening about 6 oclock while at tea, Elders E. Snow, O.

Spencer and company Met us on the banks of the platte above Kearney. spent



1854, August

S. W. Richards, p. 183

about 4 hours together. Reported 119 Cattle lost from H. T. Eldredges Company. traveled till 2.30 this night

Wed. 9 This Morn Met 6 head of the Cattle lost ~~from~~ (sic) and about noon Met Bros T. O Bray and Scott going back to search for the lost stock. reached Eldredge's Camp about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 10, & Camped Birth day anniversary--30 years. (p. 65) Thurs. 10 O. Pratt with us for Salt Lake. started with the Camp. Mrs. Lowrey, Mary & Rachel Newton, rode with us to the evening Camp ground, laying bye till the Camp Carrelled at night, 14 Miles below crossing of south platte. we then drove to beyond Ash hollow 11 hours in the night 38 Miles.

Fri. 11 Lay by till 1.45. P. M. turned out from about 6. to 9. and overtook Carn's Company about 11.P. M. about 30 Miles from Ash Hollow. spent but a few Minutes and went out over the sand hills/ Sat. 12 This evening overtook the Danish Company near the Chimney Rock passed on about 5 Miles beyond the Rock and stopped about 2.30. A. M. with Captain Browns Company. (p.66)

Sun. 13 Took breakfast with sister Phager. started at 7 A. M. soon Met Eldredge & Kessler & they returned with soon overtook Richardsons & Job Smith's Companies traveled at evening and had Meeting in Jobs Camp 50 Miles from L. went on to Horse shoe Creek.

Mon. 14 Reached Fort Laramie this evening obtained supplies--no letters--and went on two Miles to Bro Fields Co. and Camped with them.

Tues. 15 Drove 6 Miles to Ward & Georges and there changed animals. Camped at Night ~~1-1/2 Miles above branch over the water Route with Traders.~~ (sic) near, bitterwood Creek about 25 Miles.

Wed. 16 Traveled the Black Hills route and camped  $1\frac{1}{2}$  Miles above branch of the LaBonte rather late with some traders. on guard to night. (p. 67)



1854, August

S. W. Richards, p. 184

Thurs. 17 This day drove to Deer Creek where we had tyre set and 3 new spokes put into a hind wheel which we had broke on the road.

Fri. 18 Morning drive from Deer Creek to the 2 deep ravines  $4\frac{1}{2}$  Miles below the Crossing of Platte Crossed & kept up the River. Camped on the Creek as we left the River for the old road about 10 Miles from the Crossing. Lost the Animals in the bushes, quite a hunt.

Sat. 19 This morn drove about 12 Miles for breakfast on to the stream about 3 Miles from Willow springs. stoped about 2 hours on Grease Wood Creek & Camped for night 1 Mile above Independence Rock. H. S. Eldredge & Kesler returned to the rock with their team to Camp. (p. 68)

Sun. 20 This day stopped for breakfast on Muddy--for dinner at the 3 Crossings of the Sweetwater where the Road turns between the Rocky ridges & for night at the sweet water before crossing the 16 Mile drive. Bros Neil Wm Pratt & others were camped here.

Mon. 21 Drove to the last crossing of the Sweetwater where we Camped this night. Made 3 drives this day.

Tues. 22 Drove about 13 Miles to the pacific Springs, further point. for breakfast, to about 4 Miles beyond the Junctions for supper, and in the evening drove near to the crossing of the Big Sandy for night a fine shower to day.

Wed. 23 went from the Crossing of the Big Sandy 18 Miles to breakfast on the Sandy again. from there to Green River, and thence to Blacks fork & Camped with T. S. Williams train. saw Shurtliff & Gamble at G. River station. (p. 69)

Thurs. 24 Took two fresh animals and drove to Bridger 40 Miles & found Bro. Jackman. took dinner and then drove about 25 Miles beyond & Camped



left the Carriages in the Morning to come at leasure.

Fri. 25 Camped this night in Big Canyon Made a long drive, passed the Government train in Echo Creek Canyon, traveled late.

Sat. 26 This Morn, one animal gave out. obtained another wild ~~bauxy~~ thing coming up the Big Mountain and came into town lively about  $\frac{1}{3}$  past 1 P. M. taking all by surprise. all comfortable at home The president called upon me immediately after hearing of My arrival, and bade me welcome with his blessing. House constantly full with persons calling upon Me (p.70)

Sun. 27 Attended Meeting in the Tabernacle and spoke to the Saints a short time mostly of the condition of the Emagrants upon the plains. (p.71)

Sat. 2 Took a walk with Joseph Cain through the lower part of the City and called upon sister Benj Brown. The past week was spent in a very happy manner with Many friends greeting me welcome on all hands. Truly I was greatly blessed of the Lord in my return home. Praise the Lord! (p. 72)

Sun. 3 Orson Pratt gave an act of his Mission East. Followed by Bro. Hyde- Bro Kesler in the P. M. Meeting in the Tabernacle. Met with the Presidents of seventies at Joseph Youngs house about building a Hall for themselves visited a while with Joseph & family.

Mon. 4 Paid \$1.00 cash Tithing to Father. Gave father \$20.00.--Paid W. E. Wilcox \$9.70. for a load of wood. charged only \$8.00. Got a Pint of Wine at Livingstones for Mary. Sisters Lees, Shipley, Carter, Susannah R. & others visited me at home.

Tues. 5 Prest Young waited upon me over his premises--buildings & garden-- P. M. called upon Sister Van Cott, and visited at Sister Empey's. Evening at Sarah's and Susans.

Wed. 6 Obtained \$400.00 from J. M. Horner & Co. A. M. worked Marking



1854, September

S. W. Richards, p. 186

goods--P. M. attended H. Priest Meeting in the State House. Marking goods in the night till 1. A. M. (p. 73)

Thurs. 7 This A. M. worked some in the garden, &c. Worked in the store in the P. M. and evening visited with Edward Alice and Ellen Corbridge.

Fri. 8 A. M. at the store marking Goods. P. M. Prests Brigham Heber, & Jedediah took dinner & spent the afternoon with their wives, from 8 till 1 oclock at night in the store.

Sat. 9 Bot a load of wood of Wm Parker for 5.50. worked in the store all day paid James Leach \$50.00 in Cash & store order All day in the store (p. 74) Sun. 10 George A Smith & O. Hyde spoke in the Tab. A. M. History of the Church. their persecution, a Mirror in which the world may see their own disty (destiny). P. M. O. Pratt & O. Hyde on consecration of property, &c.

Mon. 11 In the store all day and evening. opend about 11 A. M. for trade, & was crowded with customers till dark. Notified of my Election on the 9th to the City Consl Band surounded the store.

Tues. 12 At the store all day--sworn in Member of City Council,--Merchants come down in price of goods,--Very rainy day Cow,lost

Wed. 13 In the store all day, very busy selling goods--late in the eve putting up goods onto the shilves a ~~very~~ rainy day. (p. 75)

Thurs. 14 Found the Cow in the stray pen had 4 dollars to pay on her. Bot of Bro Petrie 2500 adobies at 62 $\frac{1}{2}$ cts pr hundred--half cash--Went to the Adobie yard in the A. M.--P M in the store.

Fri. 15 This day in the Store

Sat. 16 This day in the store Report of Troops being killed at Laramie by the Indians and difficulty with the Emigration (p. 76)



1854, September, October

S. W. Richards, p. 187

Sun. 17 Meeting at the Tabernacle Morning Wm Staines & Orson Hyde spoke. After noon Prest Young upon revelation. Theives taking wood from his pile &c.

Mon. 18 Doing business about town and at the store. looking after an ox for Wm Corbridge, and arranging for a roof to my house, and raising of it.

Tues. 19 Had adobies hauled for My house. Wrote to Caratat C Rowe and John Webster. Evening was at a party in the social Hall, for the Indian relief-society. first Emigration arrived to day.

Wed. 20 About home doing such jobs as was wanted about the house. Engaged Bro Longstrath to Make me window sash. evening at Bro Joseph Cains. (p.77)

Thurs. 21 some work about the house P. M. Rode out with Mary, & daughter, (Mary Amelia), to My 5 Acre lots to Bro. Walters &c. wrote to sisters Dille & Mr Mullin about Money. 2d company of Emigrants came in today.

Fri. 22 signed Bonds for City Councillor obtained O. Hyde & T. S. Williams for bondsmen. Gathered some tools to commence work on my house

Sat. 23 This day attended the City Council at 2 P. M.--Job Smiths company arrived, or part of them. (p. 78)

Sun. 24 O. Hyde, spoke on the common Salvation, refering to temporal things Let justice reign and sell now to the stranger as next spring to the brethren. P. M. Jedediah spoke upon the expectations of the new comer, their liability of being disappointed in finding practical Mormonism instead of sectarian piety for which we had but little use. evening at Sister Rebecca Jones' house ✓

Mon. 25 This day got some lumber of S. Snider, for my house; did some trading at J. M. Horners &c. and wrote in the eve to Bro. Franklin (p. 80)

Sun. 1 Oct. Went out in a Buggy to Meet and Bring in Sister Paul from the



1854, October

S. W. Richards, p. 188

Kanyon who was sick. Richardson and Eldredge spoke in the Morning Job Smith and Prest. Young in the P. M.

Mon. 2 Took the Roof off my House to raise it, and prepared for the Masons.

Tues. 3 Bro. Spillsbury commenced laying my adobies, and I assisted.

Evening went with McDonald to Bro. Benj Browns, and to Sister Cowards to see about rooms.

Wed. 4 At Work on the House Bro. Wm Bell & sister Boyer went to Sister Cowards. Evening obtained the Key to J. Turpins shop for McDonald to go in with his family. (p. 81)

Thurs. 5 Finished putting up the gable ends of the House and put on the poles for the sheeting. Was a very windy day.--paid Mrs Roper--Sister Paul moved to her home, & Bro McDonald & family to their house. Danish Saints arrived.

Fri. 6 At Conference all day. A lecture on plurality by O. Hyde in the evening. 10 cts admission. Money for the Bowery.

Sat. 7 At Conference. Meeting of Bishops in the eve. B. Young teaching & chastizing them. (p. 82)

Sun. 8 Conference continued hold out of doors in the P. M. and Brigham preached. Elder Empey arrived from the plains

Mon. 9 Went with Bro. Empey to the Governors Office to report relative to the rear Companies of Emigration &c. Devided Bro Dickinsons goods at Dr Richardsons evening with Bro Empey examining a/c

Tues. 10 Bro. T. O Bray was with me shingling my house. very poorly. Cold, & sore throat. James Steward came to Work.

Wed. 11 nearly sick did but little. Bro O Bray shingling the house Invitation to visit Friday P. M. at Mrs King's. (p. 83)



1854, October

S. W. Richards, p. 189

Thurs. 12 At Work upon the House. paid S. Snider 38.45 cash for lumber. Bot. Keg of whitelead for 8.75, at Deseret Store. Borrowed 5 $\frac{1}{2}$  lbs of Nails of Ed. Jones.

Fri. 13 Got Linseed oil of Bro Nedham, putty, Knotting, & drying of Bro. pugh. Obray dressing flooring. Chimney toppd out--At Bro. Kings in the P. M. at party & tea, and evening at Wm Snows drafting City ordinances.

Sat. 14 Laying my upper floors. City Council met at 3. P. M. not a Quorum present. Mary sick this evening. (p. 84)

Sun. 15 Attended Meeting at the Tabernacle. Myself and Aaron Farr spoke in the A. M. and Orson Pratt in the P. M. Mary very sick. Bro & sister McDonald with us in the evening.

Tues. 17 This evening at Joseph Cain's.

Wed. 18 Bought cabbage and Squashes of Bro. Wood, Amt. 2.50. (p. 85)

Thurs. 19 Wrote a letter to Henry.

Fri. 20 Bro. Empey came in with my Mare,--sore back. Made an Estimate for Fathers house.

Sat. 21 Assisting Bro. Empey with the P. E. Fund a/c.--Did some lathing in my house, and attended City Council Meeting in the P. M. Up late with Bro Empey. The past Week mostly about my house at work. (p. 86)

Sun. 22 Engaged with Bros Empey and Charles Evans all day over the P. E. Fund a/c. O Hyde preached in Tabernacle on the Regeneration or Baptism & first principles. A. M. & O. Pratt P. M. on the enlarged capacity of the Spirit disembodied.

Mon. 23 With Bro. Empey & Evans occasionally and finished lathing house. Bros. Long and G. Clements came in. Evening Making up P. E. Fund a/c.

Tues. 24 This day P. E. Fund Co. arrived. and my Wagon in charge of Bro



1854, October

S. W. Richards, p. 190

Empey came in. crat(e)s of Crockery &c. Assisted to hand over the Cattle &c. Evening D. P. Curtis, Empey & Evans, with me making up P. E. Fund a/c. Franklins house entered last night & searched & robbed.

Wed. 25 Took my cattle to Bro Empeys yard and branded them, and sent them on to the prarie over Jordon. (p. 87)

Thurs. 26 Last night my Cow had a calf. both doing well. With Bro Empey, and did some little Jobs on my house.

Fri. 27 Last night, Snow & hail. Bro Williams commenced work for me today. Three loads of hay hauled to me from Horner & Coy.

Sat. 28 This day Elder Robt Campbell arrived with my team & wagon, 4 yoke of Cattle & 2 Cows. His Coy arrived with him. Worked some on the house, and went up to the bench to the Camp. Was with Bro. Empey more or less every day this week in preparing his a/c with the P. E. Fund. Got a black pony of Bro Empey. (p. 88)

Sun. 29 Preached in the Tabernacle A. M. & O. Hyde P. M. very Rainy with snow on the Mountains. Evening at the High Council Meeting) Case between Amos Fielding and sister Stone about property.

Mon. 30 To day the Mail arrived. letters from Franklin and Bro Linforth & prepers? at work on the house, thro the day, and wrote most of the night to F. and others.

Tues. 31 Writing letters, Went to the Office with Elder Hall about Holts Emigration from Bolton England. Heard a Revelation to the president read directing him to sell the Church property here and move south with the Church.--signed the Scribe (Note taken from p. 89.) Tuesday evening Married Elder Gilbert Clements & Miss Georgian A. Frost, at Bro. J. W. Cowards house. spent a nice evening. Busy about the house



1854, November

S. W. Richards, p. 191

Wed. Nov. 1 Bro. Taysum commenced plastering. Evening at Bro Joseph Cains, and in the printing Office at a feast. (p. 89)

Thurs. 2 Assisting Bro. Empey with his a/c's and doing some joiner work upon the house. evening at Bro. Empey's and completed a Balance sheet for the P. E. F. Company.

Fri. 3 This morning went with Bro. Empey to hand in his a/c, and handed in a new Balance Sheet of Tithing a/c, just from Liverpool. Evening City Council had a feast at their hall of Oysters Sardines, Liquors &c. &c.

Sat. 4 Assisted the plasterers open my crockery. good condition. brought my horse wagon from Bro. Empey's. took off the Covers & bows.

(p. 90) Sun. 5 Elder J. Works spoke of his Mission. A Carrington followed on Tithing - the way to get rich. - P. M. J. M. Green and Brigham spoke upon Tithing, 3rd Malachi. Israel robbed God in with holding their Tithes and offerings - eve, at the ward meeting and spoke a little there.

Mon. 6 This day finished plastering. Bro. Williams went out and brought in an ox, to work. prepared my waggon to go after fodder. Mary & Samuel sick

Tues. 7 putting up ceiling in chamber sent Bro Williams for corn fodder with R. Campbell -- evening attended meeting of Committee on Municipal laws. drafted an ordinance relating to common schools--

Wed. 8 Bro. Williams hauling fodder with Robert C. Myself busy about the house and other matters. Conversation with H. S. Eldredge about a/c &c. My things arrived with Horners train, all but groceries &c. (p. 91)

Thurs. 9 James hauled adobies with father 6 loads I Did some writing for City Council Bro Williams hauling fodder.

Fri. 10 This eve at City Council, & got excused to tend sick. Bro. &



1854, November

S. W. Richards, p. 192

Sister McDonald, visited us, had English Cake & Brandy Bro Williams hauled 4th & last load fodder

Sat. 11 Filled a bill of Groceries at J. M. Homers & Co. because of Mine being left behind with some of their goods purchased Drum and pipe for stove Helped wash and Bathe, and administered to Levi W. Richards, very sick. Mary and Little Samuel sick all the week.

On the 8th inst, evening, Married Stephen Woods & Miss Martha McLane, at my house. (p. 92)

Sun. 12 Married Thomas Bell and Mahola Ellwood. Bro. D. Carn preached in the Tabernacle A. M. and Prest. B. Young in the P. M. on regeneration or the New birth. Bro E. T. Benson preached at the Ward Meeting in the evening--Tithing, the subject.

Mon. 13 Bro Williams & James went for Cattle over Jordon. I helped Father frame the Timbers for foundation to house Evening opened a case of Books.

Tues. 14 Started Bro Williams & James with 2 yoke hauling sand for father. Presented Bro. A. Carrington with a Copy of Joseph Smith the Prophet for him to notice in the D. News helped Father  $\frac{1}{2}$  day. Mary very sick P. M. sent for Uncle Levi. (p. 93)

Fri. 17 Bro Williams commenced ploughing My five acre lot. About home Myself--- Mary sick taking only time to ride down and show the boys where to plough

Sat. 18 Most of this week was about home--boys ploughing to day (p. 94)

Sun. 19 This day confined at home with Mary sick. In Tabernacle O. Pratt announced his new Astronomical discovery. remarked by Prest. Young. P. M. J. M. Grant & H. C. Kimball spoke upon evils prevailing among the Saints Grog shops getting drunk, &c.

Wed. 22 Mary considerable worse to day. This evening I was appointed



a ~~trust~~ for the 14th Ward school district (p. 95)

Thurs. 23 Bro Williams ploughing today James sick with swelled face

This eve with Committee Municial Law

Fri. 24 This with with (sic) the Committee on Municipal Laws framing a Code for adoption. Attended City Council in the evening. several Ordinances passed. Making or selling Liquors forbid.

Sat. 25 At work about my Kitchen clearing away about the house &c. General Military Parade this day. Bro Williams finished ploughing This week inclosed or enlarged and covered my Kitchen. beside other business &c. also laying floor. (p. 96)

Sun. 26 Attended at the Tabernacle. H. C. K. preached A. M. and A. Farr P. M. the former on a variety of Matters, the latter mostly about paying Tithing &c.

Mon. 27 Engaged in the P. M. with with (sic) Committee on Municipal Laws and in the evening Bro Williams ploughed the garden and removed dirt about the house

Tues. 28 Making several calls about town, getting information for the Illustrated Route &c. Bro Williams went out with the Cattle James digging potatoes for father. Mary still continues poorly. (p. 98)

Sun. Dec. 3 W. Jolly gave an account of his Mission to Texas, & was followed by Elder Jabez Woodard with an account of his labours in Italy. P. M. Z. Snow gave his reasons for selling Liquors, since called upon to bring in his license, & was followed by Prest B. Young on the state of both the living and the dead. The necissity of a Temple &c.

Mon. 4 Last night snowd about 4 inches deep--cold wintry weather--Not much work done for 2 or 3 days. (p. 99)



1854, December

S. W. Richards, p. 194

Thurs. 7 This day took Mary to Bro. N. V. Jones house to visit--at work upon My house--attended Regents Meeting eve, and was appointed to fill the place of O. Hyde in the board who was acting as chancellor pro. Tem in the absence of O. Spencer. spent the night with Mary at Sis. Jones. This night Brigham told me to get 2.

Fri. 8 Finished a cupboard for the kitchen brought Mary home in the P. M. and eve, was regulating in the house.

Sat. 9 Finished and hung the chamber door. fitted up the book case &c. spent the day and evening regulating the house. My principle work the week past was upon My house. Bro. Williams built a stable (p. 100)

Sun. 10 A. M. C. C. Rich gave a short sketch of his Mission in establishing San Barnadino, and P. M. Elders W.W. Woodruff & E. T. Benson gave an account of their visit to the settlements. Mary sick to day.

Mon. 11 Matilda left today Session of the Legislature (of which I was a Member) at 10 A. M. appointed on Committee to wait upon the Governor, houses ready to receive his Message. went with the governor & bot a new over coat.

Tues. 12 In session with the Legislature appointed on Committee of Education and Emigrating Committee Mary poorly today Miss Newton sewing this week. Bro. Williams worked for father. (pp. 101 to 107 are blank. The rest of the book is filled with notes and accounts in regards to the British Mission, cattle and etc.) (The notes from page 108 to 159 are probably available in micro-film at the Huntington Library.)



S. W. Richards  
1855  
Book 11 (No. 52)

Fri. 14, Feb. 1855 This day transpired an important event in the history of my life. In the Morning called upon Bro. Wm Empey at his house for his carriage and Horses, and after dinner Bro. D. C. Williams called there for them, and at 2 P. M. with my Wife Mary, and her neices, Mary Ann, and Elizabeth Parker went to the Presidents Office where at 20 Minutes to 3 P. M. Mary Ann Parker was sealed to me with the Blessing of President Young upon our union. Handed the President a Sovereign.--El.O.O Had some conversation with Bro. Young about his Mechanical and (sic) Astronomical and Scientific Instrumments, and also his choice selection of Minerological Specimens which Proff. O. Pratt brought from England, which he had in his room and showed to us. Bro. Evan M. Green and Daniel Mac Intosh were witnesses to the cerrimony. From here we rode to Bro Wm Empey's in the 15th ward and saw him Mary Bro. Williams and Sister Ann Casbourne. We then returned home where we took Tea. Sister Sarah Pratt, O. Pratt's wife from Birmingham, England, took Tea and spent the evening with us. Bro. Williams and Joshua went with the 2 Teams for Rock in the forenoon, and in the evening Bro. Williams and his wife attend a Ball at the Seventies Hall of the Quorum to which he belonged--(25th Quorum) This was a most lovely pleasent day, as tho' nature herself, conspired to make all as agreeable and lovely, as the union we had formed. (p. 2)

Thurs. 15 This day I spent mostly at home, reading, studying, &c and attending to such items of business as were necessary. Called into Bro. John Parker's with my two wives, but as they were either absent or asleep we did not stay. This day Thomas Barker and his companion finished my Well, for which I paid them one Dollar and twenty five cents per foot, for digging and Walling,--depth 29 feet. Bro Williams and Joshua were hauling



1855, February

S. W. Richards, p. 196

Rock from above the Bath House. Evening I met with the Board of Officers of the "Universal Scientific Society" to make arrangements for its prosperity and revise the Constitution and Minutes for publication in the Deseret News, -- Geo. A. Smith, W. Woodruff, George B. Wallace, John Lyon, Robt. Campbell & Myself of the Board were present.

Fri. 16 About home most of the day, with my family. Evening attended City Council at the City Hall, Mayor absent, but little business done. Two Bishops presented School Reports, but being incomplete were returned. Thre(e) hundred dollars were appropriated, to be expended under the direction of the Mayor on the City Road leading to the Sand Pits. Mary Ann attended her Grammar School. (p. 3)

Sat. 17 Wrote a letter to prest. B. Young, suggesting the propriety of generously releasing Elders Gilbert Clements, Thomas Squires, Jabiz Woodard, John V. Long, Graham Douglass, John T. Hardy, and John Albiston from their obligations to the Perpetual Emigrating Fund Company. These Elders were Presidents of Conferences, except J. Woodard, President of the Italian Mission, when they left England, but the Conferences were so poor as not to be able to send them out with their families. Took the Letter to the Prest. Office and called awhile at Thos. S. Williams sale at Auction of Indian Ponies & Mules, in front of J. M. Horner & Cos Store. Bro. Williams went out over Jordon with the Cattle to the range. Evening attended the "Universal Scientific Soci(e)ty" at the Council House. Addresses were delivered by, Prest. W. Woodruff, Bros Geo. A. Smith, W. W. Phelps, John Lyon, G. B. Wallace & Myself.

Sun. 18 As per previous notice Prest. B. Young addressed the Congregation in the Tabernacle, giving his views relative to the United States and their



Policy and course of treatment towards us as people. The Tabernacle was crowded to overflowing long before the time to open the Meeting. Most of the United States Officials in the Territory were present. He spoke very plain of the injustice of the treatment we had received as a people from (p. 4) the States Government, both in Missouri, Illinois and by the General Government in demanding 500 Men under circumstances the Most cruel and inhuman. Our friendly feelings, towards the Constitution of the United States, and told them that when as by a tread they would call upon Mormon Elders to save it. That we would defend and honor it, when it would be forsaken by others. spoke of his firm determination to crush iniquity at all hazards, wherever it showed itself, among this people, whether it came from United States Officials or others. Not a public Boarding House in the City of Washington, but that if set on fire at Midnight, you might see Senators with their whores rushing for excape, so corrupt was that city.--Such things should never be among this people so long as he would (sic) had power to prevent it. Likened us to the younger of Twelve Sons who was misrepresented by his Elder bretheren to his Father, and by them thorned, whiped, and beaten until perfectly driven away from the family and when it could be borne no longer, the thread which bound them together became severed, and the result was that the younger son, like Joseph in Egypt stood independent and alone. Would sooner have his throat cut every day than submit to any interference with his family, by the ungodly Gentiles. Spoke most decidedly against the Conduct of some men in this place, without calling names, what their conduct was &c. Spoke in commendable terms of Col. Steptoe, and his conduct, though without calling his name, also spoke favorably of Judge Kenney in a refference made to him. In the P. M. Elder



1855, February

S. W. Richards, p. 198

Wm Gibson addressed the meeting, rehearsing his experience &c. treating somewhat upon the principle of Faith. He was followed by Elder O. Hyde in a few remarks. Spent the P. M. with my family until after meeting, when with Mary, and Mary Ann my two wives I called upon Bro. & Sister A. F. McDonald.--Sister Mac D. very poorly. Evening attended Meeting at the 14th Ward School House with my wives. Elder Woodruff spoke very warmly of his feelings in reference to the conduct of some of the Gentiles and some of our young Sisters as disgraceful to our community, and upon its general tendency. Being requested by the Bishop at Bro. W.s suggestion I spoke for a while, treating upon the efficiency of the organization of the Church when fully put in force, to detect evil of every form, and in every place, and the obligations that Teachers especially were under to see that evil was put away from the midst of Israel. J. W. Johnson, Phinehas Richards, Joseph Horn, and Bishop Hoagland, addressed the Meeting. (p. 6)

Mon. 19 Morning ground covered with Snow, quite wintry in appearance though not very cold, stormy at intervals through the day. About home most of the day. Supplied Bro. Williams with Flour Meat, Sugar Tea, and Coffee to commence Keeping house with. Mary Ann, this evening at Grammar School. accompanied her to the Council House and then went into the General Historian's Office and read over the Matter prepared for the press relative to the U. S. Society, with Bro. Robt Campbell. Had the pleasure also of reading the ordination Blessing of Prest. B. Young, upon Bro. John Smith, Son of the late Patriarch Hyrum Smith who was ordained the previous evening to the Office of Presiding Patriarch to hold the Keys of that Office.

Thurs. 20 Was reading at home some, and making out a general estimate of putting up the House I was contemplating building the coming season.



1855, February

S. W. Richards, p. 199

found that it would cost over fifteen hundred dollars to put up and inclose the building. P. M. went up to Bro. L. Snow's house and took five Vols of Books to put into the Library belonging to the "Pollysophical Society". 2 Copies of "Joseph Smith the Prophet", 1 Harp of Zion, (p. 7) 1 "Young's night Thoughts", and 1 do, "Poetical works of Goldsmith, Collins, & T. Warton". In the evening went with Mary and Mary Ann to Bro. John Needham's, where we met with Bro Jennings and his Lady, and Bro. David Candland and two of his Ladies, with whom we spent a very agreeable evening Tea and refreshments were very good. Spent a portion of the time with Cards. Bro. Williams and Joshua were chopping wood, and digging Cellar.

Wed. 21 Somewhat Stormy--Snow. Most of the day about home. At Evening accompanied Mary Ann to her Grammar School, at the Council House, and returning called at Bro. J. Cain's and obtained the Deseret News for the week No 50 in which was an advertisement of one of my Oxen being in Blodgett & Lees Herd in Tooele, and said to have been taken from an Emigrants herd last fall. The same No. noticed the appearance of the first No. of the Luminary, published by E. Snow in St. Louis. "An Excursion in the interior of Java" from the New York Albion, and O. Pratt's discourse on the prophecies, delivered in the Tabernacle Jan. 7 occupied a considerable portion of the paper Some information relative to Walker's death, the Killing of Horses and Piede women to go with him also appeared by D B Huntington. (p. 8) Returned home and read the news to my family. Went after Mary Ann about 9 O'clock and it Snowed very fast. Planted Peach Stones (200) Bro. Williams and Joshua cutting wood, some and digging a little, and in the house some for the storm.

Thurs. 22 A comfortable day, though considerable snow on the ground. Was



1855, February

S. W. Richards, p. 200

doing some chores about the house, and helped Joshua dig some in the cellar. Bro Williams helped the Bretheren survey a peice of pasture land down on the East side of Jordon formerly Known as Ballantyne's survey to be deviated among those who would fence it. He bought wood of George Parker for which I was to pay \$6.00 Spent the evening with my two companions and Elizabeth Parker at Bro. John Winder's.

Fri. 23 Wrote a letter to Isaac C. Haight, Iron Co. acknowledging receipt of his to me relative to P. E. Fund, and 10 E passengers a/c for 1853, and giving me the names of the Municipal authorities of Cedar City, &c.--One to Blodgett & Lee, Tooele, who had advertised one of my oxen in their herd with request to have it taken out. One to James Leach giving him the a/c of my transactions in disposing of his property in England by power of Attorney, and one to Henry Pugh with my a/c for violin and Guitar Strings &c, which I brought from England. Bro. Williams & Joshua, digging cellar Mary Ann at her Grammar School in the evening. Evening I attended a Meeting at Bro. Pearts, of Persons claiming land in Balantynes survey (p. 9) East of Jordon, and south of the city, for the purpose of drawing for the Lots each was to have. I was appointed clerk of the Meeting and drew lot No. 10. for my portion,--a Five Acre lot lying at the South East corner. 24 Lots were drawn for.

Sat. 24 This Morning copied the minutes of last evenings Meeting and wrote some in my journal. This Morning I was requested to take the Clerkship of the High Council, but declined from having already too much business on hand. Bro. Williams unwell and went home from his work. Called at the Post Office and Mailed letters, and received my paper with a Copy of the St Louis Luminary published by Erastus Snow.--the first number on my



1855, February

S. W. Richards, p. 201

Subscription. Evening attended the "Universal Scientific Society" at the Council House, and heard a Lecture by Geo. A. Smith, being a condensed history of the rise and progress of the Church, in answer to an inquiry for the same from the Editor of the "People's Journal," published in the States. This history occupied about 3/4 hour in reading, and mentioned all the promine(n)t scenes of Persecution, prosperity, and enterprise through which the Church had passed, their circumstances in their journeying &c. &c. W. W. Phelps, read a short piece showing which way the lost Ten tribes had gone. (p. 10) and how they would return. J. Lyon read a piece upon the subject of Poetry, some remarks were made upon various matters by different parties and Job Smith Sung a Song.--"Old Adam" &c.

Sun. 25 At Meeting in the Tabernacle.--Prest. B. Young, delivered his views upon the General Government of the United States, and their treatment to us as a people as Published in the "Deseret News" of March 1st 1855. In the P. M. Orson Hyde addressed the Meeting repudiating the idea, that when an Elder was abroad in the Ministry and was helped to a little means to aid him in his Mission, that he should be expected to pay it back again to the person who willingly offered it for the work of the Lord, when they should meet at the gathering place of the Saints. He also spoke of trials, how necessary it was that person often should be tried before they came into the Church best/ <sup>(lest)</sup> they should come in without appreciating the worth of the principles they were about to embrace, and when if they had received a little trial before being baptized, they would have turned away from the truth, and thereby prove they esteemed it but lightly. Such had already proved to be the case with some from the light chastizements which had of late been administered (p. 11) from the Stand by the First Presidency.



Some who had made up their minds to be baptized had now concluded not to, because iniquity was rebuked. Spoke of Abrahams trials how severely he was proved, before he was admitted to the blessings which he was proved worthy of. Likened all such to passengers upon a ship, who admired at first the vessel and its Officers. everything was right and just to their notion but as soon as the winds began to blow, the storm to rage, and the Officers began to stand to their posts, and make every body else stand to theirs, and perhaps use a few sharp words, Why, these passengers all begin to turn their tone. the Officers of the Ship are awful, and O dear what a ship this is we'll jump overboard now, and sure enough over they go into the Sea So it is with some men who think of coming into this Church. When it is all smooth and fine sailing it's all very nice, but as soon as the breeze begins to ruffle the water, and the voice of the Commander is heard, they get scared and want to jump overboard, and over they go. Spent the evening at home. Sister Elizabeth Parker and Sister Jennings were in, and Bro Jennings came in awhile after his Quorum Meeting was out. (p. 12)

Mon. 26 This day attended the High Council of the Stake by Prest. David Fullmers request. A case between Bro. Osler and Mrs Knight. (widow) It appeard that Mrs. Green, Mrs. Knights Mother, had died and Bro. John Osler made it appear that she had had (sic) willed her property to him with a view of being sealed to him, and he of course to take care of her while she lived, a matter which was disputed by Mrs. Knight who was an heir and of course under ordinary circumstances would expect a part of the Property. Bro. W. L. Jolly Mrs Knights Son in Law acted for her in the case. Trial lasted all day, and it was decided that a Committee of three be appointed to determine what should be allowed Bro Osler for burial, or other expenses,



1855, February, March

S. W. Richards, p. 203

if any, not paid, and the property to be deposited in the P. E. Fund, to be drawn out by the heirs when called for by them, and their claims substantiated. Evening wrote a letter to Cou(s)in Mary E Dewey Richmond, Mass. in answer to a few lines sent to me in a letter written by her to Cousin Susan S. Richards. Also wrote a letter to Bro. Haight of Iron County on business in reply to one received. (p. 13)

Tues. 27 Bro. Williams went out for a yoke of cattle I obtained J. Eddings Horse for him to ride. Did a little writing and some chores about the house. Evening attended the Polysophical Society at Bro. L. Snow's Hall, addresses by W. W. Phelps, John Hyde, Andrew Taysum, Mrs. King, E. R. Snow, and others. Music, Songs &c. were frequent. California Mail arrived and brought me 5 Nos. of the "Life Illustrated" weekly paper published in N. York, for which I had subscribed. \$2.00. for a year.

Wed. 28 Most of the day was with Mary who was very sick, for a length of time in the Morning was quite insensable. Bro. Williams went up to J. Cain's and brought down half a Hog with the Team, weight 157 lbs. and worked removing the Stone bridge nearly in front of the house, preparatory to grading up the Street, and filling the ravine in front of my lot. Bro Henry's wife, Minerva, called to spend the week with us. Sister Emory called on her way to Bro. John Young's to a party.

Thurs. Mar. 1 This day worked with Bro. Williams and Joshua removing the rock from the Bridge, and filling up with dirt from the Well. Hauled the Rock to my cellar, for the Wall. A Most lovely day. (p. 14)

Fri. 2 Assisting to remove Rock and fill up the Street, through the day. Evening attended the City Council at the City Hall. Two or three Ordinances were refered to me for amendments, which I made upon the spot and they were accepted and passed. I called upon the Bishop in the Morning



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 204

for information which I was in need of to complete the Trustee's Report to the City Council which I completed and handed in this evening. After Council called at the Office and obtained My paper for March first, and accompanied Mary Ann from her Grammar School.

Sat. 3 This day Bro. Williams & Joshua completed filling up the place where the Bridge was. I bought a few fresh fish in the Street. Made a bed & sowed Luttice Cress, &c. and removed some Peach Trees. Bargained with Bro. McKenzie to bring me a load of wheat and a load of Lumber. bought a few bushel of Wheat at 1.25 for cash. Evening attended the Unil Sci. Society, Lectures were deliverd by Barnard Snow, G. A. Smith, pr. Thomas Bullock, John Hyde, and Saml Mulliner. The 1st on his journey across the Isthmus from Chagres to Panama; the 2nd on Wood chopping; the 3rd on Natural Philosiphy, and the 4th on Tanning Leather. Troubled with sore eyes in the evenings this week. (p. 15)

Sun. 4 At Meeting in the morning in the Tabernacle. Daniel Carn made a few general remarks and H. C. Kimball followed, touching upon some family Matters. spoke against women tattling about the families they belonged to, and the people might Know that when any of his women when about the Streets doing so, he did not fellowship them. If any of his women could not follow his council and be governed by him they had better leave him and go to some one who could govern them. Saw Prest. Willard Richards in a dream last night, talked with him about various things saw him gathering fuel which was very dry and the nations were to be burned up. Willard was one of God's best Men, and we would see him and Joseph and Hiram, among the leading Generals of God's army. He told the Saints to go to raising wheat &c. as fast as they could for the time would come when we could buy the



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 205

nations of the Earth with some thing to eat. We already hear of Wars, famines pestilence &c. The nations will come to us for food to eat. Go to work and raise grain and store it up that we may have at least five years supply on hand. Stop your dancing let us have no more of it this year, and go to work and get your living by the sweat of your face (p. 16) In the P. M. & Evening staid at home and wrote in my journal, and waited upon Mary who was quite poorly.

Mon. 5 Obtained a Poney of Bro. Jennings and sent Joshua out for a yoke of Cattle. Bro. Williams repaired the Rack for hauling rock upon and digging in the Cellar. At 10 A. M. I attended the Election at the Council house for City Officers, which resulted in the reElection of the then acting Offices, for Mayor, five Aldermen and 9 Councillors, Myself being one of the last named. In the P. M. Met with the Committee on Municipal Laws and framed "An Ordinance relating to enticing Minors and others from their homes" one "Relating to Fencing" and one relating to the water and water ditches for the Farming lands in the City. Called upon Mrs J. D. Brown in the Morn, and arranged for Mary Amelia to attend her school, and she commenced this day. Bro. Cambell's lad commenced herding the Cow. Evening called at the Library where a committee of John Pack, James W. Cummings, David Candland & John Lyon were engaged framing a Constitution for the "Deseret Theolocical Institutute", accompanied Mary Ann from Grammar School. A rainy night. (p. 17)

Tues. 6 To day sent two Teams to the Quarry in Red butte Kanyon for rock for the Temple.--Set out a few peach trees, and cleared up a little about the house. Engaged 12 apple trees of Bro. Staines and 6 Plumb Trees. Also 6 Apple trees of Lorenzo Young. Rained considerable through the latter



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 206

part of the day and night. Mary quite poorly to day Father proposed that I cultivate his lot in the the (sic) North East part of the City, on shares, Said he would like a Man of a Small family to take charge of his affairs-- Land, &c, and share with him in what might be produced from the same.

Wed. 7 Hauling Manure on to the Garden and Ploughed it. With both Teams, Bro. Williams, and Joshua. Troubled with soreeyes, not able to read by candle light. Accompanied Mary Ann from her Grammar School in the evening.

Thurs. 8 Joshua went to the Quarry after rock for the Temple. Bro. Williams and Myself, at work in the Garden setting out Fruit Trees, &c. Got 8 Peach Trees from Bro. John Parker's. 6 from Joseph Cain, and 12 Apple Trees, and 6 Plumbs Trees from Bro. Wm. Staines Evening, accompanied Sister Minerva home to Bro. Empey's, and obtained of him some Black Locust seeds, and apple Seeds. (p. 18)

Fri. 9 Sent Bro. Williams, and Joshua with two Teams after Rock for the Temple. Did some work in the Garden and about the house. Received a notice from the City Recorder of my Election to the Office of City (sic) Councillor of the City Council, and was sworn into Office. Took a Copy of the Harp of Zion to Major Downing at Horner & Co's store for which he paid me \$3. Evening wrote some in my journal, and went to the Council House for Mary Ann. Bro. Staines called and examined my garden seeds & took several kinds to grow if possible.

Sat. 10 Was very rainy in the Morning, did, some writing. Bro. Williams went up to Ed Corbridge's with the team for a load of wood for himself. Made garden in the afternoon with Joshua and sowed, seeds--Black Locust, Apple, Onions, Peas, Lettuce, and Reddish seeds. Nelson Empey brought in my Roan Mare from the prairie, in fine condition. Evening attended the



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 207

Universal Scientific Society at the Council House. Addresses were delivered by W. W. Phelps, ~~R--H~~ (sic) Hawkins, G. B. Wallace, Saml Mulliner, E. T. Benson, and Prest. Woodruff. (p. 19)

Sun. 11 Quite stormy to day of Snow which Melted however as fast as it fell. Was in the house all day doing some writing. Edward Corbridge and his wife were in to day. He attended Meeting and said that J. M. Grant spoke in the morning upon the subject of Faith and works, and was followed by Elder O. Hyde, who enlarged upon the idea advanced by the president two Sunday's before, that this people was like little Joseph who was sold into Egypt; we had been treated roughly by our Elder Bretheren of the States, but they and the Nations of the Earth would come to us yet for succar, and would have to feed and provide for them and urged the necessity of raising much grain and laying up in store. P. M. Elders Grant and Lorenzo Snow, addressed the Meeting treating more or less upon the views advanced in the Morning. Evening Bro. John Winder called in to see if I would act as a refferee or arbitrator in the settlement of his affairs with Bro. S. Mulliner with whom he had been engaged in business for a year or two past. (p. 20)

Mon. 12 Sent a Team and Man for rock for the Temple, and Bro. Williams worked on the Road in payment of my Tax. Purchased some Wheat of Bro. Woodruff. 5 bush. and 25 lbs at \$1.50 per bushel, for which I paid cash. Bro. Woodruff gave me some grape cuttings which I set out in my garden. Went to Bro. Staines house for seeds & Trees but found him not at home. Evening attended a prayer Circle at Bro. W. W. Phelps house which was the first one I had attended since my return to the Valley. On this occasion I was mouth in the circle.



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 208

Tues. 13 Made some fence front of the Lot.--made the head of a garden rake, with Iron teeth. Very rainy till noon. Afternoon, Bro. Williams, Joshua and the team were at work on the road. I went to the Presidents Office to ~~obtain~~ (sic) engage some slabs at his mill, but there was none to be had. Bought of J. M. Horner & Co. Bridle & Halter Martin-gills and stirrups for \$4.25. Let Father have 78 lbs of Flour. Evening storm of Snow.

Wed. 14 This day sent A Man and Team to haul Beets from the Tithing Office to the Sugar Mill and one to work on the Road. (p. 21) In the Morning called upon Bro. Joseph Young and we decided upon Bro. A. Hoagland as the 3rd party to meet with with (sic) us in the evening at my house to settle a matter of difference between Bro's Saml Mulliner and John Winder who had been in his employ as foreman. Bro. Mulliner chose Bro. Young and Bro. Winder Myself. We all met at my house in the evening and we heard their respective statements, but did not decide upon the matter that night. Bro Mulliner wished Bro. W. to leave the place which was located on the lot where he lived and which had been sold to Bro. W. for \$400.00. As Bro. W. was going into business by himself, Bro. M. wished to retain the house and land for his own use though Bro. W. had much improved the place with the full expectation of remaining upon it. During the day worked some in the garden made a leach, helped clear out the well, &c. &c. The Mare broke her rope got out of the shed and went, I suppose to the Prarie over Jorden where she had been running. Bro. Williams went down and turned off the water from my five acre lot which was ploughed last fall on which it had been running for days through the carelessness of those who had made a road over it. (p. 22)



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 209

Thurs. 15 Men and Team worked on the Road. A cold wintry day Frost last night. Afternoon was at the post Office and read the News No. 1 of the 5th Vol. which was issued in new form. Bishop Hoagland inquired of me what I could do to assist the Church in paying for the ranche at San Bernadino, if I could pay money? But as I could not, not having Money, told him I would try and do something else, to aid in the Matter. Bro. Orson Pratt and two of his ladies took Tea with us, and spent the evening. He made me the offer to assist me gratis if I required any in the study of Mathematics, at any time I might wish.

Fri. 16 To day very stormy--Snow falling most of the day. The men sawing wood and doing chores about the house. I was writing in my journal and studying The Eastern Mail arrived to day, bringing to me Nos. 50. & 51 of Millennial Star a letter from Bro. Andrus St. Louis on business, informing me that my draft on J. J. Anderson & Co had not been honored because money had not been forwarded from Prest. Young which he was authorized to collect from (p. 23) J. M. Horner & Co. of this place on their account, but he had arranged for a Reaper and Mower to be forwarded early. Also a letter from Mrs. Alex. Dow informing me of her husbands sickness of the non--arival of Money from the Governor to J. J. Anderson & Co. a good share of which was to go to them &c. Evening attended City Council at which several ordinances were passed, framed by the Committee on Minicipal Laws. Bishop Winters was appointed and Sworn policeman for the 5th Ward, and Copies of the newly printed Ordinances were distributed to the Members. adjourned for 3 weeks. After the Council I called at the Post office & returned by the Council House to accompany Mary Ann from her Grammar School. Was up rather late perusing the Stars received &c.



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 210

Sat. 17 The early part of the day was Stormy and unpleasent. In the afternoon sent my men & Team to work upon the road. Was about home myself. Evening attended the Universal Scientific Society, At the Council House. Addresses from Gilbert Climents on Biographical sketch of the life of the Prophet Daniel, John Hyde on Phylosiphy, and Hawkins on useful articles and Material which are allowed to waste in the Valley. (p. 24)

Sun. 18 I was at Meeting in the Tabernacle, with Mary Ann in the Morning when Bro Kisler gave a brief sketch of his Life, and was followed by Elder Kimball, who renews his strain of rebukeing wickedness and the conduct of some women in our midst. He spoke of many items of interest, that Women who had partaken of the priesthood, would have to be organized as well as the Men, and women would have to learn to be subject to one another although they are now so much opposed to it. Order must be a principle observed by every individual who is saved, and those not acquainted with it must become so. P. M. Elder O. Hyde delivered a written discourse taking a text from a paragraph in Presidents Pierce's Message. he was followed by Elder G. A. Smith showing the care and tenderness the Lord had ever had for his people in revealing his will, and how little ~~ment~~ (sic) was required to make men apostatize as they often had done in this Church, things of the most trifling character. Walter and Maria took dinner with us. Evening Met at the ward Meeting and preached by request of Bishop Hoagland. Spoke of the inconsistancy of the People of God attempting to mingle with the World, the entire seperation betweeh Israel of old, and the Nations around them. Was followed by Elder W. Woodruff.



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 212

Vol. Mil. Star, and obtained the Deseret News for the week. Put a stake into my waggon and other little chores about the house. Bro. Winder called in to Mention the new phase the case betwe(e)n him and Bro. Mulliner (was) assuming, and David Candland about (the) Legislative Ball, A/c. (p. 3)

Thurs. 22 This Morning called upon Bro. Balls to inform him that I would expect the Band to call upon me tomorrow evening after their performance was over and take a little refreshments as an acknowledgement on my part of the compliment paid me by his Band after my return to the valley last fall, and which I was not able to render at the time because of sickness in my family. Measured out some lumber from my pile for Fathers House, 143 feet. Bros Winder and Jennings called upon me to inform me that Bro. Mulliner was circulating reports greatly derogatory to Bro. Winder's character, and all growing out of the case which had been referred to Bro. Joseph Young and myself, and which was yet undecided. P. M. attended a trial at the Council House before the Mayor. Mr. Rankin and Lieut. Livingston had complained of four Boys---Brigham Young, Heber Kimball, Stephen Moore, and ----- Huntington for fast riding in the streets, passing them when riding with some ladies, apparently to insult them ----- After examination the case was dismissed there being no law against fast (riding) the prosecution had the cost to pay. Administered to Lovisa's babe, Jared --Roundy (p. 4) Evening Met with the board of Manigers of the Universal Scientific Society to consider its interests. Bro. E. T. Benson and myself were appointed a Committee to wait upon the President and consider the propriety of blending the efforts of this society with those of the Society to be organized by the Chu(r)ch at Conference time as we had been informed, to be called the Th(e)ological Association." and to be under the management of President Young. After Meeting called at Sister M. V. Jones, where



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 213

Mrs Richards had gone to spend the night with her. Bro. Williams sowed 5 acres to Wheat for me and Joshua was Dragging it in with the cattle.

Fri. 23 This Morning called upon the President with Elder Benson to ascertain whether it would be agreeable to him to contemplate blending the Universal Scientific Society with the Theological Association when organized. as we were appointed to do so at the Meeting of the Board the previous evening. He thought best for us to continue our organization, and go ahead for the present at least as though there was -----ther in contemplation. (p. 5) In the afternoon I visited at Bro. Horn with Mrs. Richards. A very nice company were gathered, and an excellent supper prepared. We left about 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  oclock for home, and in a short time Ballo's Band were playing at the door. I walked out and invited them in, and after spending about an hour playing, I addressed them about an hour relating some incidents which occurred during my mission, and then read to them my Memorial furnished to me upon my departure from that Country. They were served to nies and Cakes and Water as an acknowledgement of their compliment to me by way of a serenade last winter after my return home. After this they resumed their playing again and after a while they left, being in good spirits, and apparently enjoying the evenings entertainment. They were 18 in number. Quite a number were gathered from the neighbours to hear the music. This day Joshua was dragging in the (Wheat) and Bro. Williams was grubbing up a pol--- of Willow roots on the South 5 Acre lot. (p. 6)

Sat. 24 This day went to the Penetentiary in company with Brother and Sister Rockwood, Bro L. Snow and my wife in Bro. R's Carriage--was a very pleasant day. We as the Board of inspectors consulted upon the rules and regulations that should adopted for the government of the Penetentiary, and



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 214

also what course should be taken with the prisoners then in. It was decided that Bro. Corn should call upon me, and ~~that~~ I should open his Books both of a/c and of recording committuses &c. &c. also that I should draw out some rules to be adopted by the inspectors. About 3 P. M. Bro. Winder called upon me to accompany Him to the Seventies Hall where he had been cited to appear to answer to a complaint of Bro. Mulliner's of apparent dishonesty in Keeping his Books. The examination took place before Bro. A. P. Rockwood as chairman, Myself J. L. Smith, Bro. Jennings and one other Bro. of the Seventies. The books were shown to be very poorly Kept, and several mistakes were made to appear, but were so explained by Bro. Winder as to remove the aspersion of dishonesty. Evening Bro John Parker brought me a load of slabs from the Jordon Mills (p. 7) Joshua was dragging the wheat and Bro. Williams was grubbing up the Willows on the south five acre lots. At 7 P. M. met with the Universal Scientific Society at the Council House and heard a very able address deliverd by David Candland upon the subject of the Eastern War, its tendency and final results, together with the character of the Russians as a nation.

Sun. 25 At meeting in the Tabernacle both in the forenoon and afternoon.

O. Pratt preached a lengthy discourse reading from the 2nd book of Nephi relative to there being an opposition in all things, applying the principle to Adams position when placed in the garden, the necessity of his fall that they might have natural or nortal offspring, and that every good might be known by its opposite. Explained also the plurality of Gods as written by him in the "Seer," for the benefit of Elders who might be abroad at any (time) preaching to the world.-----Many evils (are) naturally hereditary, not because of individual sin but because of the Sin (of)



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 215

indulgence of Parents, A fact which we daily witness, (p. 8) We all die however righteous we may be &c. &c. In the P. M. Prest. B. Young spoke to the Meeting in a very interesting manner referring to several points touched upon in the morning by Bro. Pratt, Did not seem fully to fancy Orson's idea bout the "Great Almighty God" refering so especially to his attributes. Priesthood was the Principle by which all beings have become Gods, or will become Gods, they must follow the principles of government as revealed in the Priesthood. Adam and Eve were made of the dust of the Earth from which they came,--they brought their bodies with them. They had lived died and been resurected before they came here and they came with immortal bodies, and had to partake of the fruits of this Earth in order to bring forth Mortal bodies, or natural bodies, that their seed might be of the dust of this Earth as they were of the dust of the earth from which they came. It was difficult to teach mankind the way of Life. The Lord had to give but little at a time as much could not be received, and it is our duty to Use that little so as to profit by it and be prepared for more when God should be willing to impart it to us. (p. 9) **Just** at night Bro. Job. Smith called upon me to see if I approved of a plan which he had adopted to divide the Loss which was realized upon a Mule bought and used for the Company which he had charge of over the plains, ecuallly among them. Some suggestions were made, and they were approved of by him, as a more just and equal way of sustaining the loss. Spent the evening very agreeably with my two companions conversing upon the things we had heard at the Tabernacle. After the evening Meeting was out at the Ward School House I went to the Bishop's house, where I had promised to meet him & Bro. Horn, as Trustees to make some arrangements for the new School house,



1855, March

S. W. Richards, p. 216

but it appeared they had mistaken the time, and had not met.

Mon. 26 This morning took passage with the Mail in company with Joseph Cain for Farmington about 18 miles North of the City, where we tarried till about noon on Tuesday looking about (the) place and having some conversation with Bro. Thos. Smith about a site for ----- (p. 9) suitable for putting up a carding Machine which Bro. Joseph and Myself--had in view of bringing from the States. I was much pleased with the appearance of the place which had become greatly improved during my 3 years absence. An auction was held just at night for the sale of Waggon 2 yokes of Cattle, and some wearing apparel belonging to a Bro. Mead late from England who had died. I bought a Hat Vest, & some Books.

Tues. 27 Left Farmington about noon with the Mail from Ogden, and arrived in the City about 5 P. M.--Paid for my passage to and fro. \$2. Evening attended the Polysophical Society at Elder L. Snow's house. Music and interesting addresses and essays were the order of the evening This day and yesterday Bro. Williams was hunting an Ox which I promised to let Edward Corbridge have for wood, but did not find it.

Wed. 28 Bro. Williams again Went for cattle and brought in a yoke of Oxen which the Bishop wanted and which I proposed to let the Church have. Joshua went to the field to drag in the grain, and I was engaged in several items of business, arranging with T. S. Williams, (p. 11) to bring out a Carding Machine for us--Myself, Elias Smith, and Joseph Cain who were to be equally interested in the Matter, of obtaining and putting up the Machinery. Mr. Williams agreed to bring out the Machine requiring us to pay 50% on the Cost of the Machine and the Frieghtage. My eyes continue very weak--affected by my ride in the wind north.



1855, March, April

S. W. Richards, p. 217

Thurs. 29 Sent Bro Williams north to Bro. Corbridges for a load of Wood to go to Bro. Feiling on Joshua's a/c., and he was in the field using the Plough on the 2nd 5 acre lot. Myself, making up my correspondence for the Mails South and East to leave on the first of the Month, and attending to some Matters in the gardening line, &c.

Fri. 30 Went to the Big field with the Brethern and the teams to plough some oats and drag them in. found the wheat not sufficiently drag'd. Purchased 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel of Oats in the Morning of Elder Hyde and sowed 3 bush on a little less than 2 acres of ground. Returned home in time to take Tea with Bro. & Sister J. W. Johnson, Bro. & Sister C. V. Spencer, Sister D. Spencer, Sister King, and Sister N. V. Jones, accompanied sister Jones and sister (p. 12) King to their homes, after spending a very agreeable ~~in-~~terview- (sic) evening together.

Sat. 31 Wrote and mailed a long letter to Henry Made up, and T. S. Williams signed an agreement relative to bringing out the carding Machine, and Bro. E. Smith advanced \$150 which I received and gave T. S. Williams an order on E. Snow for any amount required to purchase the Machine in St. Louis. The brethern were dragging in the Oats, and wheat. In the Evening a very heavy shower. The "Universal Scientific Society" did not convene because of the rain.

Sun. April 1 Some writing occupied my time in the Morning, letters for the East to be sent by T. S. Williams. (p. 13)

Mon. 2, Tues. 3 Bro Williams requires \$20. per Month and occasional use of the Cattle to go for wood, instead of amt agreed upon. About home doing some writing. Bro. Empey called and informed me of the name of the Company in Kansas to whom I was to write and authorize T. S. Williams to



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 218

receive from them 7 Barrels of Sugar stored there by him last Emigration with Riddlebonger & Co. Monday eve, at W. W. Phelps for a Prayer circle. Tuesday evening enjoyed a very similar occasion with Nauvoo Band as on the 23rd of March with Ballo's band. Continued my writing from time to time to send out by T. S. Williams who did not leave until the 4th inst. and by him I sent letters to A. Dow, Milo. Andrus, & Erastus Snow, St. Louis, & F. D. Richards, L'pool. I furnished Wm. S. Godbie a draft on Bro. Snow for \$50. to be spent in Paints and oils for me to receive here from his store at invoice prices with cost of freight added.

Wed. 4 Bro. Williams furrowed out the Wheat & Oats, in the 5 acre lots, and I agreed with Joshua to work for me 3 Months for \$15. per Month, paying him \$5 more than was agreed upon for his past services. Sowed some seeds in the garden in beds and planted potatoes. (p. 14)

Thurs. 5 Bro. Williams went out to hunt an ox for Edward Corbridge but did not succeed. Team brought 10 bush. of Potatoes from the adjoining block bought of Mrs. Browet. and Man & Team worked for Father ploughing and scraping on his lot, I was engaged in the garden about the house & doing some errands about the City.

Fri. 6 The Anniversary of the Organization of the Church. A Conference was convened at the Tabernacle at 10 A. M. numerously attended. Prest. B. Young addressed the Meeting, refering to many of the general and most prominent phases of the Church since its organization, giving reasons and explaining why so many were baptized into this Church and apostatized, that it was to better their temporal condition that they came in, and then as soon as they saw trouble in the future, they would apostatize to escape a little trouble in the flesh if possible. See Deseret News. In the



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 219

P. M. business was transacted. The standing Officers of the Church were presented for approval and sustained. The President made a few remarks upon the propriety of dropping some of the old Men who were Bishops and putting in some young, active business Men who would attend to the duties of the Bishoprick. Several Bishops were dropped from their callings and others appointed. About 70 Elders were (p. 15) called to go on Missions, to England, Ireland, and to the house of Israel. Remarks were afterwards made by J. M. Grant, and Orson Hyde upon the subject of Missionizing the House of Israel--the Jew as well as the Ephraimite. Elder Hyde related a dream which he had some years since in which he saw the sun rise in the east and set in the west, and as he watched it fading, and its last rays were about disappearing behold it returned again and went back to the East. So as we had for ages been receiving Moral light and influence from the East, we would now send it out from the West to the East and return the compliment. After meeting Met with the Committee on Municipal Laws drafting ordinances about 3 hours in the Council house. Evening quite sick with the sick headache, and went to my bed, when I should have Attended City Council, or a Meeting of the board of the "Universal Scientific Society" to both of which I belonged. This evening Sisters Matilda Graham and Harrow from L'pool called for council upon the subject relating to matters of Matrimonial advantages offered to them &c.

Sat. 7 This day attended Conference which convened in the Bowery, though it was unfinished but a pleasant day made it quite agreeable for the congregation which was very numerous indeed. Brief minutes published in "Deseret News" ----- Bro Brigham remarked in the A. M. that (he was) determined to know what the amount of the (p. 16) debts were now owing to the



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 220

Church by the bretherin on Tithing. Some Bishops had been turned out, and he would keep turning out and putting in men that would do their duty, and if Men would not pay their tithing it should be charged ~~paid~~ (sic) to them, and they should stand indebted to the Church, and some of them would find that when they wanted to consecrate of their property to the Church that it would take all they had to pay their tithing debt, and they would have none to consecrate. He would consecrate his property while he had something to consicrate, but by the help of the Lord and his bretheren he was determined to know how much every man was indebted to the Church. He would not require any man to pay his tithing if he did not want to, but it should stand against them as a debt. Reports of the P. E. Fund, and Tithing a/c were read, and the Organization of the Deseret Theological Institute was adopted by vote of the Conference.--Brigham Young Prest. H. C. Kimball, J. M. Grant, & G. A. Smith, Vice presidents. Directors, Orson Hyde, Orson Pratt, Wilford Woodruff, E. T. Benson, C. C. Rich, Lorenzo Snow, Joseph Young, H. S. Eldredge, J. W. Cummings, S. W. Richards, William Hyde, & J. C. Little. Daniel H. Wells, & Robt. L. Campbell, Corresp. Secretary, Thomas Bullock, Home Secretary, Hiram B. Clawson, Treasurer. P. M. Report of Lumber was made. O. Pratt spoke (to) the Meeting, Missionaries were called, &c. (p.17) Evening attended a Meeting of the Presidents of Seventies in the Seventies Council House. Several actions in the different Quorums were approved by the council and considerable discussion was had upon one or two points of doctrine named before the Quorum by Prest. B. Young on a previous occasion, which appears to have been differently understood by those who heard, and had been differently ~~understood~~ (sic) represented. Some argued that when a member was cut off by the Quorum that he was not cut off from the Church and that it was consistent with Brigham's reasoning that he should be handed



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 221

over to the High Council for an action on his case to cut him off from Church. This appeared to be the views of President Joseph Young, and others understood things differently. Several speeches were made whereby (sic) A. P. Rockwood, Randolph Alexander, C. V. Spencer, H. S. Eldredge, and others which exhibited a great diversity of views and sentiments, by far the most so of any meeting I had attended for several years. The Scientific society did not meet tonight being adjourned by Prest. W. Woodruff till the following saturday eve, on account of the Many other Meetings appointed.

Sun. 8 Quite a lowery day,--inclined to rain. Morning Meeting was held in the Bowery, some rain and we adjourned after hearing remarks from G. A. Smith, (p. 18) and E. T. Benson touching somewhat upon the word of wisdom till 2 oclock to me(e)t in the Tabernacle. Quite rainy in the P. M. Myself and others went into the vestry Meeting was addressed by Phinehas Young, Lorenzo Snow, C. C. Rich, W. Woodruff, and President Young who adjourned the Conference until the 6th of October next. The President made remarks to Sisters bearing Children, the necessity of keeping the words of Wisdom to the health and happiness of posterity. There would be danger some day of this people drinking poison if they used tea Coffee &c which come from our enemies. This the prophet Predicted, but he would know of it when that time came just in time to warn the people The Lord would tell him. We have got to learn to live upon our own productions, sooner or later. Said they were about cutting a Canal to the big Cotton wood for the purpose of bringing Rock, and they now designed to build the Temple with granite Rock instead of Adobies. Sunday evening attended at the Seventies Hall where the Presidency and Twelve Met the Elders who had



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 222

been appointed on Missions to give them instructions. 101 were assembled out of the number Minutes of the Meeting, here (p. 19) also Brigham's closing remarks at the Conference. (p. 20)

Mon. 9 This Morning, I rode down to the pasture to see the 5 acre lot which was drawn for me in the Ballantyne survey. Called and Looked at one or two lots in the 5th ward for sale. Bro. Williams making Posts for a division fence between my lot and Franklins. Most of the P. M. was spent in Making 4 posts. Joshua worked part of the day ploughing Fathers Garden with the Team. The Sisters Wheelock, Marion, and Elizabeth spent the P. M. and evening with us.

Tues. 10 Bro. Williams Making fence. Joshua went to the Mill for flour and after his return finished ploughing fathers garden with team. I was engaged in several business transactions through the day and evening I went to Bro. Snows to the Polysophical Society with both Mary & Mary Ann. Abundance of Music and in variety was had Peices were read by Mrs. H. Kimball, Mrs Cook, E. R. Snow, & John Hyde and remarks made by Bros Eddington W. W. Phelps, and Bro. Minor. (p. 21)

Wed. 11 Sent Bro. Williams & Joshua to work on the ditch which conveys water to my 5 acre lots by order of Bro Kennedy Water Master. I was engaged with Bro. A. Hoagland and J. Horn, through the day taking measures to collect the School tax of Mr Perry Merchant. He objected to pay the of Blue Grill, 20 peices of Prints, 20 peices tax and we levied on his goods, taking 35 peices/ of Brown Domestic, 15 peices of Bleached Cotton, and 50 ~~hebe~~ (sic) bunches of cotton yarn. The Tax to be collected was \$431.25. When we levied upon the goods he obtained a writ of replevion and replevied them. when the writ was served on us by Robt. Burton we gave notice that we should give Bonds and retain the goods



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 223

in our possession and immediately ordered the Clerk of the District Court to make out the Bonds naming Thomas Rhoads and Joseph Cain as bondsmen also to write a petition for a special term of the District Court to be held on the 19th inst. (p. 22)

Thurs. 12 This Morning appeared with the other Trustees and our bondsmen and signed bond to the approval of the Court, and I was most of the day employed in getting signers to the petition. Obtained between 60 & 70 Signers. The deputy Marshal being absent when the papers were ready we could not receive from him the goods, and therefore did not remove them today. Mrs. Elendy Gibbs and Laura A. Wood visited with us to day and took both dinner and Tea. I presented Mrs. Gibbs with my Portrait and a Copy of "Joseph Smith," &c and to Mrs. Woods a Copy of my portrait, and sold her one of "Joseph Smith," &c.

Fri. 13 A good portion of the day was making arrangements to take the Goods from Mr Perry's store which the Trustees had levied upon. Bro. Robt Burton who served the papers not being in Town until afternoon, we could not proceed with the matter until his arrival, we then went with Bro Horns team and Moved the Goods to Bro Horn's house I spoke with Prest. B. Young upon the case and the anticipated trial. he approved of our proceedings and did not wish us to have any Lawyers engaged upon the case, on either side. He said "let the Judge decide the question upon a plain statement of facts." (p. 23) Bro. Williams went out after cattle, and brot in 3 head Joshua went and took Mary down to Bro. Henry's house to see sister Minerva & sister Williams and brought up a load of sand afternoon he worked in the garden planting potatoes &c. Just at night I went down and took Tea at Bro. D. C. Williams with them, Sister Empey, and my own family.



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 224

Sat. 14 Called at Bro Wm Staines and obtained some Locust trees to set out in my garden. He sent to Sister Richards a nice bunch of asparagass as a present. I set out the trees, about the house and Joshua was making beds in the front yard for flowers, digging up the ground &c. Bro. Hardy called upon me, and we went over to Samuel Sniders yard and Measured the lumber in the sheds belonging to Government, and concluded to purchase them if they could be obtained for \$90. what we understood they had been offered for. There was 4000 feet of lumber, beside the posts and poles. At two P. M. attended the City Council at the City Hall, where we received the report of the City assessor and Collector and approved. About 1,400,000\$, assessed. (p. 24) Evening attended the "Universal Scientific Society" at the Council House. a good attendance of the Brethern, and the Nauvoo Band was present and played us a number of Tunes. Addresses deliverd by E. T. Benson, L. Snow, Jno. Hyde, and remarks by Elder Woodruff. Just at night I bargained a yoke of Cattle to Bro. John Oldfield for a Lot in the 5th ward the balance to be paid in Shingles, from Cedar Valley. Lot 3, block 11, for \$60.--Cattle \$90. Bro. Williams brought in the Cattle today, with the black poney. Notified that the petition was granted for a special term of the District Court on Thursday next, to attend to our case of replevin.

Sun. 15 This Morning ~~went-to-writing~~-(sic) Bros Joseph Young and Abraham Hoagland met with me at my house to decide upon the Question referred to us by Bros Mulliner & Winder some time since. We decided that Bro. Winder should occupy the place six Months during which time Bro. Mulliner should pay Bro. Winder the full Value of the place when he should vacate it for Bro Mulliners use. The following was signed by the three committee and



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 225

handed to the bretheren on the 17th inst "Decided ~~that~~-(sic) in the case of difference between Saml. Mulliner and John R. Winder respecting the place now occupied by Bro. Winder that Bro. Mulliner shall within three months from date pay to Bro. Winder the full value of the place he now occupies in good available means and that Bro. Winder shall vacate the premises on or before the expiration of Six Months from date."



S. W. Richards  
April 15, to May 10, 1855  
Book 13 (No. 53)

Sun. 15 In the A. M. I attended Meeting at the Tabernacle with Mary Ann. Bro. J. M. Grant spoke upon the principle of one finding fault or complaining when wickedness was rebuked. was not possible for any one to be injured by it unless they were guilty of the sins denounced. The innocent need take no offence when the guilty are chastized, for all good people will delight to see sin and iniquity reprov'd always. Because the Buzzard is declared to be a filthy Bird it need not offend the Dove the Robin the Blue Jay or any other clean bird of the air.--Because the Wolfe (sic) feeds upon carrion and putrefied meat, and we speak of it as an unclean animal, that is not saying that the Deer the Elk the Antelope the Sheep the Lamb and other clean animals are filthy animals like the wolf. We have a great deal of filth & Carrion here and it is necessary that the Buzzard and the Wolf come along and carry it off. The figure seemed very applicable to those who come here and gather up the filth of society, and take it along with them to California or elsewhere. Prest. Brigham Young, followed with instructions to Mothers more particularly how they should govern themselves while bearing children in view of their health and to give them a sound Constitution, that they should observe the words of wisdom, and never suffer themselves to desire such things as would prove injurious, and lay the foundation of disease in their posterity if they indulged in gratifying them. (p. 2) Long Life was desirable. We will all be rewarded according to our work. If we live 100, 150, or 200 years our works will be greater than if we lived but 50 years, and our reward will be great in proportion. He would preach upon the "Words of Wisdom" if the people seemed inclined to live by it. spoke against indulging in the Many luxuries which have



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 227

become so commonly in use. His appetite was simple, and he would stop going out visiting if the people did not stop cooking so for him. It had become quite a nuisance. P. M. did not feel well--taken some cold and had a sore throat. laid down and got some rest. Read some law upon the points touching the case to come off on Thursday next before a special term of the District Courts. Quite unwell this eve from a sore throat.

Mon. 16 Received from Bro Oldfield a transfer of the lot 3 block 11 in the 5th Ward, for \$60 and his not for \$30 More to be paid in shingles on or before the 24th of July, next Rode down to Bro Empey's to see if Nelson wished to trade poneys with me but found he had traded with his Father for a mule. Bro John Parker took the pony with his horses to let it run with them, over by his farm. (p. 3) Obtained a draft of the five acre lots and Copied it mostly for my individual benefit, that I might know where some lots were situated which were advertised for sale Bought an Ox of Bro Dale, for which I allowed him \$30. paid 10 in cash, 10 he was oweing me and 200 lbs of Flour. Engaged in hunting up documents and points of Law for the approaching trial. Bro Williams took one Team and hauled a load of Wood from Bro Johns farm over Jordon for his own use, and Joshua was hauling sand for Bro. Ballo's New Hall. P. M. somewhat showery, and windy. Evening at home Bro. John took the Black Pony over with him to run with his Horses by his farm.

Tues. 17 I sent both Teams to day hauling sand & clay for Ballo's Hall which completed the payment of my \$10 subscription. I ro (sic) I rode down to my lot in the 5th Ward & examined what was required for fencing, & took the dimentions of the foundation which was laid for a house 12 by 22 feet. Furnished Bros Mulliner and Winder each with a copy of the decision made on the 15th inst signed by Bros. A. Hoagland Jos. Young and Myself.



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 228

Evening spent a few minutes in Bro Winders House. Shut up the Hens to day.

Joshua broke the Tongue out of my light wagon. (p. 4)

Wed. 18 This Morning quite showery with squalls of Snow. Obtained 20 poles of Bro John for my garden fence, and did work in the garden, sowed Carrott seed, dug up some willows and dragged a part of the garden. Bro Williams obtained a plough & Harrow of Bro. Hoagland and finished ploughing fathers garden, dragged it, and furrowed it out for planting. Joshua assisted him in the ploughing, and in the P. M. cleaned out the stable and cut a little wood. Bro. McRae had served a writ of attachment on Robt Benhams Goods who was indebted to the P. E. Fund Co, and supposed to be about leaving with the soldiers without paying his indebtedness, whereupon they called upon Me to make more particular enquiry into the Matter. Bro Benham claiming that he put property into his Son's hands, who agreed in Jersey to bring him and his wife through, and had no idea that he would have to pay the Co. for his passage. He admitted that his son had probably gambled away the money before he left Jersey and deceived him. Said he used to be out nights until 2 or 3 oclock in the Morning before they left. Wm. Kimball's two wives visited us this P. M. also sister Ellen Woolley and her children and Mrs. Sarah Richards, (Franklins wife) William Snow called and left Ordinances for me to finish drafting and to Copy.  $\frac{1}{4}$  days work. (p. 5) This evening called upon the Mayor and Marshal of the City to learn if they had any suggestions to offer relative to the trial pending for the following day. While out learned that Capt. Ingalls of Col. Steptoe's Command, had been sent for by the Col. and brought back from Rush Valley with the two young girls that he eloped with on Monday night about 7 P. M. driving until he reached that valley in the night. Upon



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 229

his being brought in by Col. Steptoe's Orders, he was also arrested by Civil process & put under heavy bonds for appearance at Court. A strong indignant feeling prevailed against him for his conduct in this and in other of his proceedings, showing a disposition to trample upon everything that savored of "Mormon Policy"

Thurs. 19 To day sent the Bretheren down with bothe Teams to plough my lot in the 5th Ward. Rode down myself to see that it was done to the best advantage. Wrote an answer to the complaint or writ which cited the Trustees to appear at 10 A. M. before the District Court, which answer was to be filed on oath when we appeared for trial. Appeared at the hour appointed, when instead of our case being brought forward (p. 6) a request was made by the Attorney for the Territory for a grand jury which with other preliminaries occupied the A. M. At Three P. M. Court convened and a Grand jury of 15 persons were empannelled, and received their instructions from the Judge. Our case being called for, the ~~pl~~ (sic) Council for the plaintiff urged to lay the case over till next Morning for time to examine the Answer which had but just been filed and sworn to. The request was granted by the Court. Court adjourned until 10 A M. Next Morning.

Fri. 20 Attended the Court which opened at 10. A. M. The Grand Jury were called in, but not having any business prepared, again retired after receiving further instructions from the Court. Our case with Mr Perry was then taken up. A. W. Babbit for the plaintiff claimed that the answer which I had filed on behalf of the Trustees virtually made us the plaintiffs in the case, and as we had made an affirmation that we did take the goods, and were Trustees, he did not (p. 7) see that any thing more was required of them until we ~~had~~ (sic) proved that we had taken all requisite steps as specefied by law to authorize us to act as trustees &c. I replied, that



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 230

if the Court decided that the Defendants by virtue of their answer to the complaint, became Plaintiffs in the case they were as ready then as at any time to proceed in the case, but the defendants viewed the answer in no other light than a positive denial to the complaint so far as our authority was questioned. We were sued, and cited then to appear as Trustees, hence we had no occasion to prove the fact. The Court decided that the Plaintiff should proceed. Mr. Babbit next wanted to swear Mr. Branch, Clerk in Mr Perry's store to prove the amount of damage he had sustained from our levying upon the good. The Court reminded him that it was unnecessary as it might not yet appear that he had sustained any. This could not be decided until the validity of the Proceeding was decided upon. Mr Babbit finding himself, headed on (p. 8) both these points saw no other chance but to proceed with his plea and attempt to prove the City Ordinance, by virtue of which we acted illegal, and unconstitutional. His arguments were laboured and far fetched during a plea of near two hours, when he closed and submitted the case on the part of the Plaintiff. I arose and argued the case about  $\frac{1}{2}$  an hour in defence of the City Ordinance and of the authority by virtue of which we acted, showing the fallacy of some of the Most prominent position taken by the Council for the Plaintiff, and upon closing my argument the Court adjourned at near 5 o'clock to 11 A M. next morning. At the commencement of the P. M. Session the Grand Jury appeared and presented a written document to the Court; and then retired. Supposed to be an indictment against Capt Ingalls of the U. S. Army. Immediately after the closing of the Court I made out a Brief, and handed the same to the Judge at his residence. Evening attended at the City Council Meeting Quorum not present.--no business done. (p. 9)



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 231

Sat. 21 This morning made out a bill of costs in the case that we might be prepared for the **decision** of the Judge when given. Court opened at 11 A. M. as adjourned the Judge declared his indisposition to be such as to be unable to give any attention to the case submitted on yesterday, and decision would be given until Monday when Court adjourned until Monday at 11. A. M. Had the Headache this P. M.--quite warm. got my axe reset. put in a new helve and ground it up ready for use Joshua was chopping wood, and doing jobs about the house, watering trees about the garden. Bro Williams did not return until night from over Jordon where he went yesterday P. M. after finishing ploughing my lot in the 5th Ward. He brought with him a load of slabs from the Jordon Saw Mills, turned out a yoke of my Cattle at Bro John Parker's farm, and brought in a Yoke of his on the wagon for Bro. John. Mary this evening rode home with Lorenzo Young and his wife to spend a day or two. Bought a few things at Geo. Goddards Auction and two Pigs of Bro. Mumford, \$6. for the two. (p. 10)

Sun. 22 ' At Meeting in the Tabernacle all day. Morning Meeting was addressed by A. O. Smoot and W. W. Phelps. The former upon some of the first principles of the Gospel touching some what upon his experience in the Church &c. The latter refered to some of his translations of Scripture The Indians were to become a white and delightsome people by our marrying among them, need not be surprised for we are all of Ephraim.--What's the odds? Ephraim will go through as a going Lion from whom none can deliver. and the day will come when all shall bow the Knee Related a dream which Joseph Smith had in Kirtland about there being an important field in which was concealed a great treasure, and those who wanted to obtain the Treasure Joseph told them that he had a Bood (Book) which would tell them how to



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 232

find the field and obtain the Treasure, and some read and declared that t  
they found the field and obtained the treasure also.' At noon Took dinner  
at Sister Sarah's with Mary Ann, Mary Amelia and little Saml by request it  
being Mary Amelia's and Wm Henrys Birth day. Quite a number of family  
connection were present. P. M. at the Tabernacle. G. D. Watt spoke upon  
the Word of Wisdom in its Temporal application, and the phisical benefit  
to be derived in respect to diet, clothing, and (p. 11) management of the  
human body. He was followed by H. C. Kimball who agreed partly and partly  
not with G. D. W's views explained further in relation to men and women  
their conduct while procreating &c. Spoke further upon the folly which  
had been wrought there by the Officers the past Winter &c. the Kindness we  
had shown to them though they were now our enemies. Was quite willing  
that all should go off with them who wished to.

Mon. 23 This Morning sent an ox over to Bro. J. Parker's Farm by William  
who was going over with my pony on which he had rode to town. Bro. Williams  
and Joshua was ploughing on the farm in the Big field. I attended the  
Court at 11 A. M. and heard the decision of Judge Shaver in the Case of  
Perry and Trustees of the 14th ward school district. "That the Trustees  
had not power to collect the tax because the Law had not been published  
which gave the right to the City to assess and collect a tax for school  
purposes over and above the percent allowed in the Charter for City pur-  
poses The Law was passed in June 1853 but (p. 12) the Acts of that session  
not being legal it did not become valid until reenacted last winter since  
which time the Law had not been published, only the Title had appeared in  
the paper in the Act authorizing a new compilation and republishing of  
the Laws in force in the Territory. After this decission was given the



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 233

case of Capt Ingills was called up and the day was spent by A. W. Babbitt endeavouring to quash the indictment. After dinner I rode up to Bro. L. Youngs where Mary had been spending the night & staid a few hours very pleasantly, returned met with a portion of the members of the Deseret Theological Institute as per appointment, which meeting was adjourned without transacting business until Wednesday eve, at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 7 P. M. After this Meeting I attended at the Seventies Hall where president B. Young explained the general object and design of the organization of "Deseret Theological Institute" and wished the Seventies to attend and become interested, as it was for that body more particularly for that body, though none were to be excluded who wished to attend. Brigham decided that those presidents (p. 13) of Seventies who had been ordained High Priests should have their places filled by others. The circumstance of my ordination and others were referred to by Bro. Joseph Young.

Tues. 24 This day Bro Williams was at home with his wife who was sick.

Bro Bennett was with Joshua ploughing in the field I was engaged the forepart of the day about home and in the P. M. obtained Bro. T. S. Williams Mule and Buggy and took Mary Ann and went up to Bro L. Young's to take Tea with them and and (sic) bring Mary home. Helped Bro. Lorenzo kill a Steer assisted by Bro Bernard Snow. Had a very nice visit and returned home just at night after a shower of wind & rain.

Wed. 25 To day was planting some seeds in the garden assisted by Mary Ann. Went with Mary to Frank Pullin's and got some flowers to set out in the front yard, and a tame rose bush. Gave him in return a Copy of "Joseph Smith the Prophet" and some flower seeds I had brought from England. Evening attended the "Deseret Theological Institute" in the Social Hall and heard an



1855, April

S. W. Richards, p. 234

(p. 14) address by Prest. B. Young who stated that the whole object of the Institution was comprehended in these words. To know the only wise God and Jesus Christ whom he has sent, which is Life Eternal. Spoke of Adam being a God and head of the human family. to know him was to learn his true character. He spoke more than an hour, and after Music by the band and a song from Samuel Neslin Meeting adjourned till next Wednesday evening. A good many names were handed in to become members of the society. Mary Ann attended with me. Bro Williams hunted Cattle & brought in one yoke. Joshua was dragging on the farm.

Thurs. 26 Sent Bro. Williams with the Cattle he brought in to Bro. L. Young's for him to work a few days and from there he went to Mill Creek Ward to see a Cow which I had heard of as answering the description of one of mine, but it proved not to be the one. P. M. he was making fence west-side of the garden. Joshua and Myself went and hauled some hay from Fathers stack to my stable 2 small loads, on wagon bed. Joshua brought potatoes out of the cellar, Myself and 2 ladies spent the evening at Bro. Neslins and took tea. a small party of friends were invited on account of Brother (p. 15) Robert Nesline's early departure on his Mission to England. Music & dancing in the evening. This day, California Mail arrived.

Fri. 27 Mary visited at Malissa Kimball's and I went in time to take tea with them. Spent a while in the Post Office hearing the news from abroad. Bought 13 Cedar Posts of Bro. E. T. Benson for \$6.25. Furnished Sister Marion Wheelock \$3. to get her likeness taken and her little child to send to Bro. C. H. Wheelock in England. Bro. Williams, Joshua and the Team were at work for father, hauling Manure &c. Paid Bro Heman Hyde 1.00 for  $\frac{1}{3}$  bush. seed Corn. Called in the evening at Bro. Wm Empey's for his carr-



1855, April

S. W. Richards, n. 235

iage to go to the point of the West Mountain next day with Lorenzo Young.

Sat. 28 I sent Bro. Williams out after Cattle. Joshua & the Team went to hauling Manure for Father and Myself and Mary went out to the point of the West Mountain about 18 Miles with Bro. Lorenzo Young and his wife ~~to~~ (sic) My object was to go and see Bro. Youngs herd Ground as he had proposed to sell me an equal interest with him in his survey wh(ic)h was well adapted to herding. (p. 16) We took dinner at Bro. John Green's and then mounted horses and went out and drove up Bro. Youngs herd, and rode over a good portion of the survey. Found one of my Oxen in Bro. Young's herd. Arrived at home about dark, little past. Learned from Bro. John Green that he had seen one of my oxen in Mr Davidsons herd, which was then starting for California. He told Mr. D. that it was my ox, and where I lived, but Mr. Davidson had never informed me of the circumstance. Bro. Williams only brought in one Ox.

Sun. 29 Was at meeting in the Morning with Mary. Bro. O. Pratt preached, treating upon the liability of the Saints to sin even after having been sealed up to Eternal Life, and the certainty of Punishment for all such sins. referred to David and the act by which he forfeited his right to family, Crowns, and Dominion, and treated considerably upon the Resurrection, discarding the idea of the baby resurrection and producing arguments to meet the views of Infidels upon the subject of the Resurrection. P. M. Bro. O. Hyde, addressed the Meeting exhorting the Saints to perform every duty & Fast and pray, humbling themselves before the Lord, that He might rebuke the devourer (p. 17) that our crops might be preserved, &c. &c. saying that if this policy would not effect the desired object he did not know what would. He retorted very sharply upon Bro. O. Pratt's remarks in the A. M.



1855, April, May

S. W. Richards, p. 236

upon the Baby Resurrection taking it all as a chastizement to himself, for which he said he had been chastized by those who had a right to chastize him and had atoned for all, without being rebuked again by one who had no right or authority to do it. Bro. Pratt's reference to that subject appeared to be perfectly in keeping with the tenor of his discourse and evidently was not in the least designed for Bro. Hyde. Bro. E. D. Woolley followed Bro. Hyde and spoke of the general temporal prospects of the Saints approving of the exhortation of Bro. Hyde, and did not believe the Lord would let His people perish for the want of Bread and a comfortable Harvest.

Mon. 30 This day was about home most of it, and did some writing to send East by the Missionaries. After dinner walked with Mary up to Sister Eliza Snow's where she spent the P. M. and just at evening I went up and took tea with them. (p. 18) Received from Sister Eliza my Album which she had in her possession and in which she had written a beautiful piece of Poetry. Evening she accompanied us to Bro. Lorenzo Snow's Hall to attend the Poly-sophical Society, which I had to take the Presidency of in the absence of Bro. Snow. It was a very interesting evening. Addresses, Essay's, Music, &c. occupied the evening. Elder O. Hyde was present for the first time and made a few remarks.

Tues. 1 Was writing letters mostly to Bro. Franklin and Elder Erastus Snow. Spent an hour or two with Sister Jane learning the terms upon which Bro. Franklin had his herd Kept while he was away. Evening visited with Mary at Bro. Gilbert Clement's, in company with Elder Geo. Q. Cannon, wife and Wife's sister. Bro. C. was soon to leave on his Mission to California. Spent quite an interesting evening, witnessing the process of Brush making and having songs and instrumental Music. (p. 19)

The first part of the paper discusses the importance of the study of the history of the United States. It is pointed out that the study of history is not only a means of understanding the past, but also a means of understanding the present and the future. The author argues that the study of history is essential for the development of a nation and for the well-being of its people.

The second part of the paper discusses the role of the government in the development of the United States. It is pointed out that the government has played a major role in the development of the country, and that its actions have shaped the course of history. The author argues that the government should continue to play a role in the development of the country, and that its actions should be guided by the principles of justice and fairness.

The third part of the paper discusses the role of the individual in the development of the United States. It is pointed out that the actions of individuals have shaped the course of history, and that the individual has a responsibility to contribute to the development of the country. The author argues that the individual should strive to be a good citizen, and that he or she should work to improve the lives of others.

The fourth part of the paper discusses the role of the future in the development of the United States. It is pointed out that the future is uncertain, and that the actions of the present will shape the future. The author argues that the individual should strive to create a better future for himself or herself, and for the country.

1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 237

Wed. 2 Went to the field with Bro. Williams and Joshua, took down a load of Manure potatoes for planting and some corn.--Furrowed out land and planted both Corn and Potatoes. I returned home about 5 P. M. and found Sisters France & Winder visiting with Mary. Bros Winder and France came in to take Tea with us and after tea they accompanied me to the Social Hall where there was a Meeting of the Deseret T(h)eological Institute. Elder O. Hyde delivered before the Society a most able and interesting discourse upon the principle of Progression and Eternal increase. He elucidated very clearly the fallacy of the doctrine advocated by some, that we would obtain a fullness or in other words come to an end in Knowledge, and also the danger there was in clinging with too great tenacity to the early revelations given to the Church, even to the excluding or rejecting of any views that might seem in the least degree to conflict with them. If God should communicate to the poor degraded Lamanite He would condescend to their capacity, they were not capable of receiving the same intelligence as we before they have been properly instructed and prepared. His discourse appeared to be (p. 20) a studied one, and designed to refute certain principles put forth and believed in by Bro. O. Pratt. Prest. B. Young followed, saying that if all the people that had ever lived upon this Earth were to return to it, there would still be room for a very heavy emigration from the Spirit world.--a plenty of room, & if we felt as we ought to be would love to have our friends near by us, would not require to get an Almighty big Farm and suffer no one to come near us. Spoke upon the plan of creating and peopling Worlds ✓ as Adam our Father did this. Meeting adjourned for one week, when O. Hyde would deliver a lecture upon the science of the English Language.

Thurs. 3 Was copying some Ordinances, and revising the City School Law,



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 238

to present before the City Council at its first session, and doing other writing, also some business about Town at different places. Bro. Williams and Joshua were at the farm took down a load of Manure, obtained my cattle from Bro. Lorenzo Youngs and did some breaking. Planting &c. (p. 21)

Fri. 4 The Bretheren went to the Farm, planting & ploughing with both yoke of Cattle a peice of willow ground that had been left, & never before broken up. I was about home most of the day at work a little about the garden &c. and obtained some cooking utensils for Bro. Williams who had moved into a room of Mrs. Turpins House and were keeping house by themselves. Took the things to sister Williams, and called at Bro Empey's to learn when he was going north wishing to send by him to examine the herds of cattle about leaving for California, to see if any of mine were among them. Evening attended City Council. A. H. Raleigh Presiding, several ordinances were passed which I presented as from the Comittee on Municipal Laws, and a petition from the Bishop of the 5th ward for said ward to occupy the unoccupied land lying west of that Ward in the City was granted, upon my Motion. Prest. B. Young was in the Council. (p. 22)

Sat. 5 Bro. Williams went down to water the wheat The Cattle were here waiting for Bro. Hoagland to have them taken to a peice of Land in the lower part of the City which he wanted team to Break for P. P. Pratts family, and was to use one yoke for that purpose Called at Bro Goddard's Auction Rooms. bought a Comb and a bottle of Ink. This evening sold an Ox to Bro J. Horn, for \$50. dollars to be placed to my credit of a/c with the Tithing Office. Evening attended the Scientific Society at the Council House. Lectures by D. Candland and Jno. Hyde, and Music by the Band.

Sun. 6 Was at Meeting in the Tabernacle. preaching in the A. M. ~~full~~ (sic)



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 239

by John Young followed by O. Hyde. In the P. M. by Geo. Q. Cannon followed by Prest. B. Young. who wished the people not to fret their gizzards about the failure of crops or any thing else. The Lord would take care of his people, and if they did their duty we would yet have a good Crop, &c. He was about to go south, and wanted the people to feel comfortable in his absence, and not believe every report that might be set afloat unless true. (p. 23) but live so as to have enough of the spirit of God to know truth from error when we hear it. spoke also of the Temporal benefits of keeping the word of wisdom.

Mon. 7 Went with the bretheren at work for me, and made some fence in front of my lot in the 5th ward. Joshua hauled a load of sand and brought up Margaret's Trunk or chest from the West part of the City. Bro. Smith from Willow Creek called to see if I would advance Cash to enable him to purchase a Carriage with and take it in sheep and Cattle (amt. \$150.) did not determine, but told him I would by Saturday when he would again be in town. Bro. & Sister Clements spent the evening with us.

Tues. 8 Bro. Williams went down to water the wheat which had been eat off by the grasshoppers, and the Oats. Joshua was hauling sand to the lot in the 5th ward. Several of the Brethern called to bid me good bye, starting on their Mission Took Joshua's dinner to him. Called at (p. 24) Prest. Office to get information relative to the indebtedness of Mrs. Catherine Naish to the P. E. Fund Company, by request of Mrs. Carlisle who called upon me the evening before for that purpose. P. M. wrote to Mrs. Naish the information I obtained at the Office, that she had donated £40 to the Company, and was now charged the full cost of her passage. Prest. Young and Company started to day on the "Southern Tour. Set out about 65 Cabbage



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 240

plants. Bro. & Sister Meisbet spent the evening with us.

Wed. 9 Went with Bro. Williams & Joshua to the farm took down some Manure & Potatoes, worked hard watering and planting.--Grasshoppers very thick. Evening attended the Theological Institute and heard Elder O. Hyde's Lecture on the science of Language, a few remarks also from O. Pratt. Mary Ann attended with me.

Thurs. 10 Both of the men went to the farm to plant and water. I took Mary to Sister Maria's in the Morn, with Bro. Hoaglands Horses. Went up to Bro. E. Sayers for garden Seeds. His garden destroyd by Grasshoppers. Took Mary Ann and ( Book 13, No. 54. p. 1) Mary Amelia with me Sister Maria's & spent the P. M. there with my family. Walter was not at home until just at night.

Fri. 11 The men went again to the farm to plant Corn and a few Potatoes. I did some work in the garden, setting out Beets and Parsnips for Seed, and planted some Cucumbers. Bro. John Parker returned from his farm, and started for Ogden for a load of wheat. Mary Ann went with him. Much wind and a light sprinkle of rain today. Wrote considerable in my journal.

Sat. 12 Sent my team to the lot in the 5th Ward with some poles for the fence and Bro. Williams went to put up the fence while Joshua was hauling sand and clay, to the same lot. Bro. Williams also put up some fence by the house at home. Bro. Smith called upon me to arrange for the Carriage for which he was to pay in Sheep and Cows. Attended the Scientific Society in the eve, and took charge of the Meeting until Bro. E. T. Benson came in, when I resigned my charge to him. Addresses were delivered after a few remarks (p. 2) from myself. By Dr. Darwin Richardson and Dr. France treating upon some of the leading principles of procreation and the effects of violating the laws there of among the human family. A few remarks were



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 241

made by Elders David Candland & John Hyde Jr who were followed with closing remarks from Elder Benson. Frequent music by the Band much enlivened the Meeting. This Evening the Mail arrived from the East but no delivery of letters.

Sun. 13 Was at Meeting in the Tabernacle with Mary in the morning. Elder Gilbert Clements preached lengthily upon the gathering of Israel. Early in the morning turned water on to my garden, and received some of my letters from the Post Office. One from Erastus Snow, James Linforth, Jane Mayor & Sister, Ann Jackson. F. D. Richards with a letter, Music and Poetry from Miss C. V. Vernon inclosed. General news very good. At noon received upwards of 20 papers from Liverpool and various other parts. (p. 3) P. M. Meeting was addressed by Elders E. T. Benson & O. Hyde. Spent the evening reading news.

Mon. 14 Went to the pasture to see about my fence there and to examine where my lot lay. Received my Cattle from Bro. Pratt who had been using them the past week ploughing. Bro A. Hoagland obtained the Cattle on tithing a/c, and had them an entire week. Bro. Joshua hauling sand & Clay, and Bro. Williams putting up fence and at work in the Garden, planting potatoes & sticking Peas. P. M. I visited with Mary at Sister Fanny Murreys and took Tea and from there went to the Meeting of the Polysophical Society at L. Snows house. This day furnished the Editor of the News with such items as I thought might be interesting from my correspondence just received.

Tues. 15 This Morning bought  $411\frac{1}{2}$  ft. flooring and paid for it by order on T. S. Williams & Co. store @  $3\frac{1}{2}$  cts. Bro. Williams sick today & not at work. Joshua helped me plough up the ravine that (p. 4) run through the garden, and had never before been broke, also brought up two loads of sand



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 242

to the house. I called upon Bro. J. W. Johnson, and Bishop Hoagland relative to the fencing of the pasture land. Mary Ann returned home today from the North. Bro. Leonard the hatter drove up my cattle which Bro. Hoagland had been having, to put them in the stray pen, but I received them before they went in. For two or three days past very stormy of wind.

Wed. 16 Went to see Sister Woodruff and engaged 12 bushel of Potatoes, and when Joshua arrived with a load of sand, went with him and the team to get them. Paid 50 cts. per bush in work, to apply on Bro. W.s taxes. Obtained Bro. Hoagland's drag and harrowed the strip of new land ploughed in the garden. Went with Joshua and brought down the Carriage which I had purchased of T. S. Williams & Co. for Bro. Smith. Bro. Williams Sick today Joshua a night took the Team and wagon down to the sand pits in the pasture (p. 5) Evening attended the Meeting of the Theological Institute, and heard a lengthy discourse from O. Pratt Sen. upon the Subject of light. The delivery occupied 2h:10 minutes. It fell to my lot to open the meeting, there being no other director present at the time appointed. Nelson Empey had my pony to go after his horse.

Thurs. 17 This Morning went to Bro. Staines and obtained some peas and Beet Seed, and after went up to the historians Office and Post Office to learn of Star No 8 Vol. 17 had arrived. Father being refered to it in a letter from Bro. Franklin to him. I also obtained a bush of Corn from Bro Hydes Store for which I paid \$2. Cash. Joshua hauled 1 load of sand and one of Clay and returned in time to turn out the Cattle and load up anotherload to bring up early in the Morning. I planted some beans to day in the Garden. Bro Williams came up in the morning but was not able to go to work. Took Tea and visited in the evening with my two wives at Dr. D. Richardsons. (p. 6)



Fri. 18 Worked with Joshua planting my lot in the 5th Ward to potatoes.

Sat. 19 Went down to my lot again and spent the forenoon planting while Joshua took up a load of clay to the house then went and ploughed about half a lot for a Bro. in the 16th Ward, after which he took the Cattle to the pasture. Evening presided at the Meeting of the "Universal Scientific Society" when a Lecture was delivered by Elder David Candland upon the rise progress probable results &c. of the Eastern war. I followed him with remarks relative to the unjustness of the strife then existing between nations, showing that they were all under condemnation in the sight of God--that no nation had a right to destroy its fellow nation without a "thus saith the Lord" from a Prophets mouth. The Band was in attendance as usual.

Sun. 20 In the Tabernacle Bro. Levi Jackman spoke in the morning, recounting the difficulties and hardships endured by the Pioneers &c. Elder O. Pratt followed showing that a day of trial was necessary to know whether we would endure to the end. Solomon yeilded to temptation, and suffered his heart to be led away, even in his old age. (p. 7) Before closing he touched upon the word of wisdom pretty strongly. P. M. I was first called upon to address the Meeting, blessing the bread and water for the sacrament. I touched upon the prominent features manifested in the true character of a Saint--the word of Wisdom in a spiritual point of view, as the strongest test of our integrity to God, and that we were obliged to keep it to become profitable servants and not slothful ones in the Kingdom of God. Also that when a man had done his duty he could justly feel contented and happy, &c. Bro. Lewis just returned from his Indian Mission south gave a most interesting account of his labours among the Lamanites, relating the history of their baptisms views traditions visions &c. &c. as well



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 244

as their wildness and degradation. Elder E. T. Benson exhibited part of an ancient sword which had been dug up about 10 ft under ground while excavating for a well, which called forth a few remarks from him. Sisters Esther and Eunice Neslin accompanied Mary Ann home and took Tea with us spending a part of the evening until called for by Bro. Foster and Alsten. had some singing. (p. 8)

Mon. 21 Kept the team hauling sand & clay to employ Joshua. Bro. Williams was in the forenoon making some fenceposts, and in the P. M. was planting potatoes on my lot in 5th Ward. I went down to the lot to show him where to plant from there to my land in the Big field, and found that my 5 acres of wheat and two of Oats were entirely destroyed by the grasshoppers. from there to Bro. J. Taylors farm to see if I could get any Buckwheat to sow, then from there to the foot of the Mountain south of the Mouth of emigration Canyon to see for Rock for building purposes &c. Received more papers from the Post Office, a portion of the eastern Mail having but just arrived.--detained by breaking down a waggon.

Tues. 22 Team was doing some hauling with Joshua. Bro. Williams planting potatoes, Corn & Beets in 5th Ward. This Morning I traded ponies with Bro. Empey and obtained a fine riding poney, shod all round by paying \$10. ~~te~~ (sic) Went to the fifth Ward, and returned. from thence to the post Office. Bro. Sayers, Governors Office (p. 9) to enquire whether the cases of goods forwarded by me from England, and stored by Bro. Eldredge in Weston had been ordered out by the President, as there was some plates in one of them belonging to me, but did not learn that they would positively come. Saw Bro. Benson and requested that he attend the meeting of the Board of Officers belonging to the "Universal Scientific Society," and take charge



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 245

of the business contemplated, as it was desirable that I should attend a school meeting in the 14th Ward for to re-elect School Trustees. Took Tea this P. M. with my two ladies at Bro. Empey's. Sister Empey and Minerva were sick and I administered to them. Evening attended the School Meeting Bishop A. Hoagland, Joseph Horn, and Myself were re-elected Trustees for the Ward, and another meeting was appointed for Friday evening.

Wed. 23 Called upon Joseph Cain to see about going North. he would leave to day, and I agreed to go up tomorrow if I could obtain a Team. Bro Williams worked on the ditch for (p. 10) watering the Garden most of the day with others from the block. Bro. John Parker brought me a load of Wood on William's a/c Joshua ~~hauled~~ 1 load of sand then took the pony and went to hunt up the team which Bro. Bennett used last week, but did not find them. P. M. I attended the High Priests Quorum Meeting, at Which Elder Curtis E. Bolton was tried for taking a woman and getting her pregnant which Bro. Brigham had allowd him to adopt into his family as a daughter She had been heretofore his wife but during his late mission, she had been married to two other Men, and had a child by one of the Men who was a California Emigrant. Before the question was taken, I was asked by Father R. Cahoon if I had not something to say. if so he would like to hear from me. when I addressed the Meeting upon principle which had a direct bearing upon the case, with considerable spirit and power, which seemed to satisfy their minds as to the course which should be taken in the case. He was disfellowshipped from the Quorum, subject to the revision of Prest. Young when he returned from his southern expedition. (p. 11) Several of the Quorum spoke after in the highest terms of approbation of the sentiments advanced that it was revelation and the Spirit bore witness of its



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 246

truth, thanking God for the light which had made all things plain and manifest. By request of President Cahoon I spoke the second time before the meeting closed treating further upon the principles advanced and speaking my own feeling relating to the work bearing testimony to the same, &c.

Bro. D. Carn the Warden of the Penetentiary called upon me get an order on the Territorial Treasurer for expenses of Prisoners &c. but seeing him and Bro. Calkins together I reminded them that the Warden was authorized to draw without any order or Certificate from the inspectors, which appeared satisfactory. The City Marshal (Col. Little) called upon Me relative to large ditch that was being dug through the lower part of the City for irrigation purposes, and to which the citizens many of them objected threatening &c. to fill it up. I told him I thought a City Council would have to be held to say whether such a ditch would be allowed and if so to take Measures to protect it. (p. 12)

Thurs. 24 Morning, Branded an Ox which came up the night before.--White Steer with small red spots. Bro. Williams went down to the 5th Ward to plant Beets on my lot. I wrote a letter to Edmund Robbins to send me the horse which I had spoke for if I could have it for \$140. Purchased a peck of rice corn to plant.--called at Bro. Woodbury's to engage some good potatoes for seed. Went down to the 5th Ward and turned out the pony, helped get an ox off from the Bridge that had fallen through and returned home for dinner. Joshua hauled a load of sand and then helped Bro. Williams sow Beets P. M. Bro. Williams took the pony and went out over Jordon for cattle but found none Dr Darwin Richardson took (sic) and his wives took Tea with us and spent part of the P. M. and evening. The City Marshal called twice today, first to me know that those who were building the Big ditch had called upon him to know what could be done to protect the ditch as the people



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 247

were filling it up, all in exact fulfillment of what I had told him the day before, and the second time to notify me to attend a City Council to be held on Saturday first at 3 oclock P. M. upon the subject of the ditch.

(p. 13) Fri. 25 Quite a rainy day most of it which was received as a very great Blessing by the people. Was writing letters to Erastus Snow, Miss Ann Jackson & Jane & H. Mayors. Called upon Bro. D. H. Wells, and read to him my what I had written to Erastus about the passengers who were left in St. Louis fly/<sup>(by)</sup>the Ship "Germanicus" last year, & found that it was further explanatory of the instructions sent previously to Miles And(r)us by referring to one of the Presidents letters to him. Called at the Auction Mart and bought a Tin boiler and two drawing Knives. Got some Cabbage and Tomatoe plants from Sister Van Cott, and set them out, and set out Onions &c. Bro. Williams and Joshua did some chores about the house and shelled a Bushel of Corn and then went home for the rain. ~~Joshua-Took-the-White Spotted-Ox-called-Tom-to-the-pasture~~ (sic) They returned in the P. M. between the Showers and cleaned up some about the yard &c. Evening I attended a school Meeting at the Ward School House. The meeting discussed the subject of improvement but could not determine what should be done and adjourned to next Tuesday evening.

Sat. 26 Today I visited the Post Office, but received only one "Star" by the California Mail which had arrived. Consulted With Joseph Cain about the (p. 14) success he met with North in obtaining a site for our Carding Machine building, learnd that he could buy of Rudd either a portion or all of his lot which seemed to be the most favourable place. Which proposition we would accept we did not determine upon Did some planting in the Garden with Bro. Williams, Joshua hunted the cattle in the Morning, before coming up and after he arrived Bro. W. Went with him to finish putting in the Beet



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 248

Seed in the 5th Ward In the P. M. Joshua came up with the Team and a load of sand, and brought up 4 bushel of Potatoes from Bro. Woodbury's In the P. M. I attended City Council at the City Hall. The Water Master presented a petition in behalf of the Company owning farming land in the North West part of Jerden (sic) the City for the privelege of bringing the water from little Kanyon Creek running through the southern part of the City, to their lands, through the several wards lying in the west part of the City. The ditch had been commenced and a remonstrance was presented, signed by some of the citizens living on the line of the contemplated ditch. The Committee on Public Works and improve- (p. 15) ments had visited the ground and reported favorable to the ditch. Upon which considerable discussion ensued. J. W. Cummings, and James Ure were present and opposed the making of the ditch. some of the Members of the Council raised objections, but was at last voted that the petition be granted. Upon returning home from the Council found that Bro. Smith had brought the Cow and calf as agreed and that Bro. Robins had come down with the horse I wrote for, to buy of him. Went directly to the 5th Ward to attend a school Meeting at Bishop Winters house, where the ward was to determine the nature and extent of the improvements to be made for school purposes. It was proposed by the Bishop that each half lot taken up in the ward should pay \$10, dollars and that would build the School house without taxing other property in the Ward and would come mostly upon persons not living in the Ward. This plan was objected to as being unequal and unjust when I was called upon to give my views, which I did at considerable length, showing that the plan proposed and voted for at a previous meeting of the Ward was not only unjust, but was one which if voted for could not be enforced upon the people and would certainly forestall the



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 249

building of the house (p. 16) My remarks changed the feelings of the residents of the ward.--they saw the impossibility of carrying out their original purpose, and it was voted that the Trustees proceed to assess the tax of 3% as allowed by law, and when calling upon persons, to solicit voluntary donations inasmuch as the tax allowed by Law would not put up the building. The Ward appeared satisfied with the result of my views. Meeting was adjourned two weeks when we were to hear from the Trustees as to the amount of property in the ward &c &c. and I was requested to prepare a notice for the Deseret News of the time and place of meeting.

Sun. 27 Today attended meeting at the Tabernacle Morning. Prest. Young and Company arrived from their Southern trip and Judge Phelps gave a short recital of the journey, followed by Father Cahoon. P. M. Meeting was addressed by J. M. Grant Heber C. Kimball, and Prest. B. Young. Burden of remarks was the Grasshoppers eating up the Crops throughout the Territory, and the dealing of God with His people. After Meeting assisted Bro. Carn to draw up some rules for the regulation of the Penitentiary (p. 17) being one of the Inspectors and he the Warden. After this was accomplished, I rode my new animal, to Bro Empey's the 5th Ward, and round by Bro. Levi Stewarts to see if he was going to the States by the first Mail conveyance and wanted to loan Money, and upon what terms Wrote a little while in my journal.

Mon. 28 This Morning finished repairs on the wagon at Bro. Standish's blacksmith shop. Went to Bro. Empey's and got a set of double trees for it and fitted my harness for the first time upon horses, and Bro. Williams went with me to Chase's Mill for the avails of 10 $\frac{1}{2}$  bush of Wheat left there, to be ground for me, by Bro. Harrington. Joshua hauled 3 loads of



1855, May

S. W. Richards, p. 250

sand and Clay. At 7 Oclock P. M. I met with the prayer circle in the Endowment house.--members of the High Priests Quorum--Father Pettigrew presiding, both of the Quorum and Circle Meeting. Some new instructions were given relating to dress &c. and the circle was formed and prayer offered twice, once by Bro. Roundy and then by Samuel Sprague. After the Meeting I went and took Book of Mormon & Doc. & Cov. to Sister Farnham for which she paid me 5.50 cts. returned and distributed water on my garden. (p. 18)

Tues. 29 Joshua was hauling sand & Clay with Cattle Bro. Williams went to harness up the horses and one of them taking a little fright sprung and getting drawn up by the harness, the Mare threw herself and fell on the Wagon Tongue and broke it off, and broke one of the lines Put on the false tongue, tied it up, and went down to Geo. Allens, about 4 Miles, and got some hay for the horses. Returned and Bro. Williams went for a load of sand Attend ward School Meeting this evening, when it was decided that the Trustees should assess & collect a Tax of one & a half per cent to be expended in laying up the basement story of the School house and in making such repairs as necessary on the buildings already up.

Wed. 30 This Morning went to the Presidents Office and gave an order on Franklin for \$163. one hundred and forty to apply to credit of Edmund Robins on P. E. Fund a/c. and 23 in favor of John Cottam on same a/c.

(The rest of May 30 appears on page 19) Spent a portion of the day writing for the Mail to take to the states and England. Evening attended at the Social Hall and heard an address by J. M. Grant deliverd before the D. T. Institute, on the influences of the Spirit and its power to impress upon the mind more indelibly than any thing else can. Followed by the president



1855, May, June

S. W. Richards, p. 251

upon a few business items requiring the members to come forward and pay their dues to the society, informing them ~~that~~ the members had so increased as ~~that~~ (sic) to be under the necessity of closing the doors against the public to make room inside for the Members G. D. Watt was called upon to lecture the next Wednesday evening upon the Deseret Alphabet. The President remarked upon its utility and its importance to the rising generation, his desire to do something that benefit posterity and remove many of the difficulties they now have to contend with to obtain knowledge. (p. 18)

Thurs. 31 Called at Bro. J. M. Grant's and obtained his likeness and Biography to send to Liverpool for the "Illustrated Route". Sent Joshua down into the Sugar House ward for Bro. John Smith, Patriarch, to come up and have his likeness taken to send also, and to obtain his Biography, which was done, and mailed after the time of closing Mail. Went to Bro. Shurtliff's and other places to get information to send to L'pool for the Route. About Sun set met the Trustees at the School house (p. 19) to consult with each other, and Bro. Peart about his having the job of putting up the basement story of the School house.--gave him the job. Returned home and after supper went to Bro. N. V. Jones house expecting to find my ladies there, but did not and returned home, soon after which they came in, having spent the P. M. at Bro. Robt. Burton's. Sent by todays Mail letters to Franklin, Jos. Linforth, Erastus Snow, Ann Jackson, & Jane & H. Mayer, With Portraits and Biographies of J. M. Grant and John Smith. (p. 20)

Fri. June 1 Was at my Farm Planting potatoes with Bro. W. while Joshua was hauling sand and clay. Furrowed out for and planted 5 bushel of Mechanic Potatoes.

Sat. 2 Bro. Williams and Joshua went to the Farm with the horses to finish



1855, June

S. W. Richards, p. 252

planting potatoes, and to plant rice corn. Was a very warm day, in the house most of the day on account of the heat. Wrote a letter to Graham Douglas informing him why his name did not appear in the list of Emigrants Oweing the P. E. Fund Co. which was because the President, at my suggestion or reccommendation had forgiven him the debt, and also done the same with other presidents of Conferences whose names I offered to him. Also inclosed his Bond and note which the Company held amounting to \$203.96. Wrote to Edmund Robins and inclosed P. E. Fund Treasurers Receipt for \$140, pr my order on Franklin which was to pay for a horse I got of Robins, and wrote up my Journal to this date. Called at the Post Office and had an interview with Elias Smith about fencing in the land lying between Jordon Bridge and the Lake to be used by the City for Pasturing Cows. Evening Presided — at the Uni Sci. Society Meeting at the Council House. Bro John Hyde Jr (p. 21) reviewed at length Bro. D. Candlands Lecture up the Eastern War delivered 2 weeks previous. Bro. Hyde being rather tart in his opposite views to Bro. Candland. Bro C. wished me to allow him about 5 minutes to correct some errors on the part of Bro. Hyde in representing his views which I did, and after rather disapproved of some of Bro Hydes positions to correct the erronious impressions he remarks might make upon the audience in reference to Bro. Candlands position &c. Music by the Band and a few humorous anecdotes from Bro. G. Clements, when I gave notice that Dr. D. Richardson would Lecture the next Saturday evening upon the subject of generation as ordained of God. May Ann attended with me.

Sun. 3 To day quite sick in the house and on bed. Fasted till night and took injections Evening Bro. William Groslin left me a load of lumber 680 ft. for which I paid him \$5. Cash and store order for 13.70. This P. M.



1855, June

S. W. Richards, p. 253

let my team go to the burying ground to take a corpse and family.--a little boy drowned the day before, while bathing. (p. 22)

Sat. 9 The past week, Bro. Bennett has been in my employ and been to the Canyon 3 times. Joshua went two trips with him, the first time broke a Yoke and left the Cattle and Wagon--only one load, 4 during the week by both teams Friday and Saturday Bro. Williams and Joshua were digging for the basement to a Back room, making fence &c. and on Saturday hauled 2 load of Rock, for building purposes. On Tuesday the 5th the Eastern Mail arrived, but brought no letters for me. A few papers arrived. Three days, Bro. Williams, and myself one day, were on the farm planting watering &c. My health was very poor all this week. Wednesday eve attended G. D. Watt Lecture on the Deseret Alphabet before the Deseret Theological Institute, and Saturday evening Dr. Richardson address before the Universal Scientific Society on the subject of generation followed by Elder J. M. Grant who urged a knowledge of the subject upon the people as being of the utmost importance, both to the present and rising generation. Wednesday P. M. rode with my family to Bro. Smithies after making out a list of the papers in the Post Office for publication. (p. 23)

Sun. 10 Meeting at the Tabernacle with Mary Ann. In the A. M. Bro. Lawson gave an account of his Mission to the Sandwich Isles, history of the people their condition &c. and the progress of the Work. Prest. Young followed touching the condition of the world, the effects of propagating Christianity, being the introduction of vice and iniquity, which God would soon cleanse from the Earth. In the P. M. Bro Kimball spoke touching the present prospects of the Saints temporally from their crops being cut off &c. The Saints need not be discouraged. Bro. J. M. Grant followed.--there was a plenty of time yet to plant and Sow. Prest. Young called upon the people



1855, June

S. W. Richards, p. 254

to stop turning their cattle into the grain fields and Meadows. After Meeting Took Tea with my two wives at Bro. C. V. Spencers, and with him made out a Programme for the Intellectual Entertainment in contemplation by the Polysophical Society.

Mon. 11 Teams hauling rock from the Bench for my house. Three teams hauled 5 loads. Evening attended prayer circle.

Tues. 12 Teams hauling rock again.--6 loads. Horse waggon broke down. This evening attended Meeting of the Polysophical Society at B. L. Snows Hall and took charge in his absence. Addresses delivered by Leo. Hawkins, Candland, Hyde, Clements, and anecdotes were given by Phelps & Clements, Music from various sources. (p. 24) Near the close of the Meeting Ballo's Band, Serenaded the Society. Myself and Bro. Spencer went out and invited them in, and they gave us one or two tunes inside. I then announced the intention of the Officers of the Society to obtain the Social Hall and give an entertainment where we could invite our friends to call and enjoy with us an intellectual Treat, and requested those who had furnished Essays, Addresses &c. to hand them in that a selection might be made for the occasion. Made some remarks upon the necessity of every one who had partaken of the priesthood & power of God to honor it in themselves then they might learn to honor it in others, and pay proper respect to those who preside over us.

Wed. 13 Hauling Rock again--5 loads. Bro. Williams in the P. M. endeavouring to water the lot in 5th Ward. This evening was at the Social Hall and heard W. W. Phelps discourse before the Deseret T. S. upon the Life Death and character of the Prophet Joseph Smith &c. An original Song by W. W. Phelps was sung by Maiben, Tune The Merry Mormons.



1855, June

S. W. Richards, p. 255

Thurs. 14 Teams again hauling Rock--3 loads. Had the Tire set on bothe Ox Wagons.

Fri. 15 Teams hauled 3 loads of Rock, and 1000 Adobies Horse Team returned from the bench, without load. Mare Sick.--This evening after hauling a load of clay for Bro Standish from Br. Amy's Bro. Williams (Book 14, No. 54b) (p. 1) Went over to Bro. John Parkers to bring back the cattle there and any others he might find. Attended City Council Meeting to night.

Sat. 16 Bennett and Fielding hauled 2 load of rock and 2 loads of Adobies.--600. Moved the Wood pile to make room for piling the adobies. Bro. Williams came in with the Poney and three head of Oxen. Went down myself to see the Mare if she was sick and went to Fathers grass lot to learn its condition, went by way of the Adobie Yard.

Sun. 17 To day in the Tabernacle. Dr. Bernhisel gave a short account of his Mission to Congress. Prest. B. Young followed speaking of his feelings about sending Men to Congress, what kind of men they should be &c. H. S. Eldredge, S. W. Richards, H. B. Clawson, L. W. Hardy & J. C. Little, were appointed by unanimous vote of the Meeting, a Committee of arrangements for the 4th of July coming.

Sat. 23 This past week the Prest. and a small company including Bros. Hardy & Little of the Committee for the 4th of July went North. Those of the Committee left here, commenced their consultations forthwith, in connection with Lieut Gen. D. H. Wells, who had purposed to call out the Legion on that day. We held several meetings on that subject. About the Middle of the week two Masons commenced Laying up the foundation or basement of my new house, & I made a door and window frame (p. 2) My Teams went twice over the Mountain for wood. Two men were planting corn a part of the time, about



1855, June, July

S. W. Richards, p. 256

3 acres planted this week, and also attending to watering.

Sat. 30 The past week was spent principally by me in forwarding arrangements for the 4th of July which occupied most of my time. nearly wore out from exercise in the heat. and also superintending my other business about home. Teams went twice for wood, 2 of them. Masons finished the basement of my house. Joshua attended upon the Masons. Bro. Williams was watering in the field parts of two nights and at home at rest parts of the days. the 29th & 30th he hunted cattle over Jordon but found none. Wednesday Bro. Williams called for his Bill, to leave on the 30th. Joshua time expired on the same date. This was the 2nd time Bro. Williams had failed to keep his agreement as proposed by himself, and I thought it best for us both that he should leave, as he could not be depended upon. This week wrote letters to Bros Franklin & Henry & one to Mr. McGhee At Kansas Mo. (p. 3)

Sun. July 1 At Meeting in the Tabernacle. Joseph Young spoke in the A. M. from the text "To know God & Christ was Eternal Life" A Man might have all the wisdom of the age, in astronomy, Philosophy, Mathematics in all its Branches, Chemistry &c. &c. and yet not know God to inherit Eternal Life. Men that did know God would do right. they could not learn him any other way. In the P. M. permission was given to any in the Congregation to speak who wished while the sacrament was being dispensed. Father Tattersall, Hannah Conklin, and another Bro. spoke, when after a few words from Bro. Grant meeting dismissed. The Programme for the 4th was read twice to day, & instructions were given to the Bishops for the occasion. This evening a house full of company, and before they left Mary was taken with Labour pains and at 25 Minutes past 12 Monday Morning was born to me a fine



1855, July

S. W. Richards, p. 257

daughter, Sisters Susannah Richards, Ellen parker and Sarah Richards were in attendance, and after 1 Oclock I went for for (sic) sister Susan Kay who came to nurse.

Mon. 2 This day will ever be memorable as the birth day of a daughter in my house. Myself mostly engaged in preparations for the 4th. Two Teams went over the mountains. Bro. Bennett (p. 4) Took one for a load of Ice, for Bro. Shorkey and Elias went with one for wood at the same time.

Tues. 3 The teams returned, sent the wood to Bro. Guthrie who had been laying up my house. Joshua brought in the Ox I sold to Edward last spring.

Wed. 4 For proceedings, see Deseret News of July 18th

5th, 6th Was gathering in the Bills, and settleing up the affairs of the 4th. Friday evening presented the entire Bills to the City Council, the entire Committee being present, and they assumed the responsibility of payment. Elias and Henry were watering in the field on the 5th and at work in the garden on the 6th.

Sat. 7 Henry and Elias were hauling adobies from Bro. Oldfields yard with two teams. This morning met the committee of arrangements at the Historians Office to see how Bro. R. L. Campbell was arranging the Minutes of the 4th for the press and to give him any information he might require. Called in at the Probate Court City Recorder issued City Orders for the payment of the 4th of July Bills, and in the evening I attended a crowded Hall at the Council House (p. 5) where the Uni. Sci. Society were addressed by Dr. Richardson, upon the Subject of Concubinage as related to the Patriarchs of Old &c. followed by a beautiful essay by David Candland on Ambition, and afterwards by very pleasing remarks from Prest. B. Young, who expressed his approbation and the joy and pleasure he felt at what he witnessed.



1855, July, August

S. W. Richards, p. 258

At the Close of the Meeting he invited me to accompany him to Utah the latter part of the week where a three days meeting was to be held commencing on Friday Morning. (pp. 6 to 10 are blank. p. 11)

August

Sun. /12 This day was not out to meeting--had very sore eyes. P. M., after meeting, put my horeses before Bro. Horns Carriage and took my family up on to the bench near the mouth of the Red Bute Kanyon for an evening out.

Mon. 13 William Banks still cutting grass on the 5 Acre Lot belonging to Father. Bro Harris ~~cutting~~ (sic) hoeing corn and potatoes on my farm in the big field. This P. M. went with my horses and Bro. Horn's Carriage to the funeral of Mrs. Rhoad's (Mother Richardson) to carry a a (sic) load to the burying ground. The Bishop not being present as early as was expected. I was called upon to address the Meeting and did so. Did not return from the burying ground in time to attend the prayer Circle.

Tues. 14 This day was transacting business with various parties about town, decided not to accompany Joseph Cain South at present as he purposed to go on Thursday morning with the Mail. Wrote out a Partnership Agreement between Elias Smith, J. M. Bernhisel S. W. Richards & Joseph Cain for the (p. 12) purpose of Erecting a Carding Machine in the Town of Farmington, Davis Co. Called at Dr. Bernhisels with Joseph Cain to examine bills of Purchase of the Thresher Fanning Mills Irons, and Circle Saws wh(ic)h the Dr had purchased in the East and now on their way over the plains. The Dr., Joseph Cain, and Myself were equally interested in the same, each having a share of 1 third. Bro. Harris hauling hay with the team, and William Cutting and loading. Purchased 300 Laths for Father's new house, at 1\$ per hd.

Wed. 15 This day took my family in Bro. Horns Carriage and went North about



1855, August

S. W. Richards, p. 259

12 Miles and visited at Bro. Edward Corbridge's. In the evening returned, having had a good visit, and a plenty of Mellons to eat, and some to bring home with us.

Thurs. 16 Bro. Harris hauled hay in the forenoon, and and (sic) in the P. M. at 2 Oclock attended the funeral of Bro. J. R. Winder's little child who had died the day before. By request of Bro. Winder I put my team upon Bro. Empey's Carriage and took a load to the burying ground, including a large portion of my family. Bro. A. F. McDonald was there with a team & took another load. (p. 13)

Fri. 17 Was doing some work about my new house & the yard. Bro. A. F. McDonald spent a portion of the P. M. with us, took Tea and spent the night. a pleasant visit with him. The men hauling hay.

Sat. 18 The Men finished clearing the 5 Acre lot of hay this A. M. William had been 2 weeks cutting the 5 acres and helping to load the waggon when the team was hauling. In the afternoon I visited the Penetentiary in company with Bro. A. P. Rockwood, to inspect the same and learn the state of things in connection there-with. I obtained Bro. Standishes buggy and Mary accompanied me for a ride. Called at Bro. Bells returning and obtained some new potatoes. The Men carried lumber into the Cellar out of the Sun. This evening Bro. P. P Pratt arrived in the City from California, via Carson Valley, well.

Sun. 19 At Meeting in the Bowery. O. Pratt, addressed the Meeting, upon the subject which he lectured upon the evening before to the Universal Scientific Society, giving the hypothesis which led him to his new discovery upon astronomy. His reasoning and views were both interesting and Edifying (p. 14) Noon we were blessed with a light shower of rain, and at 2



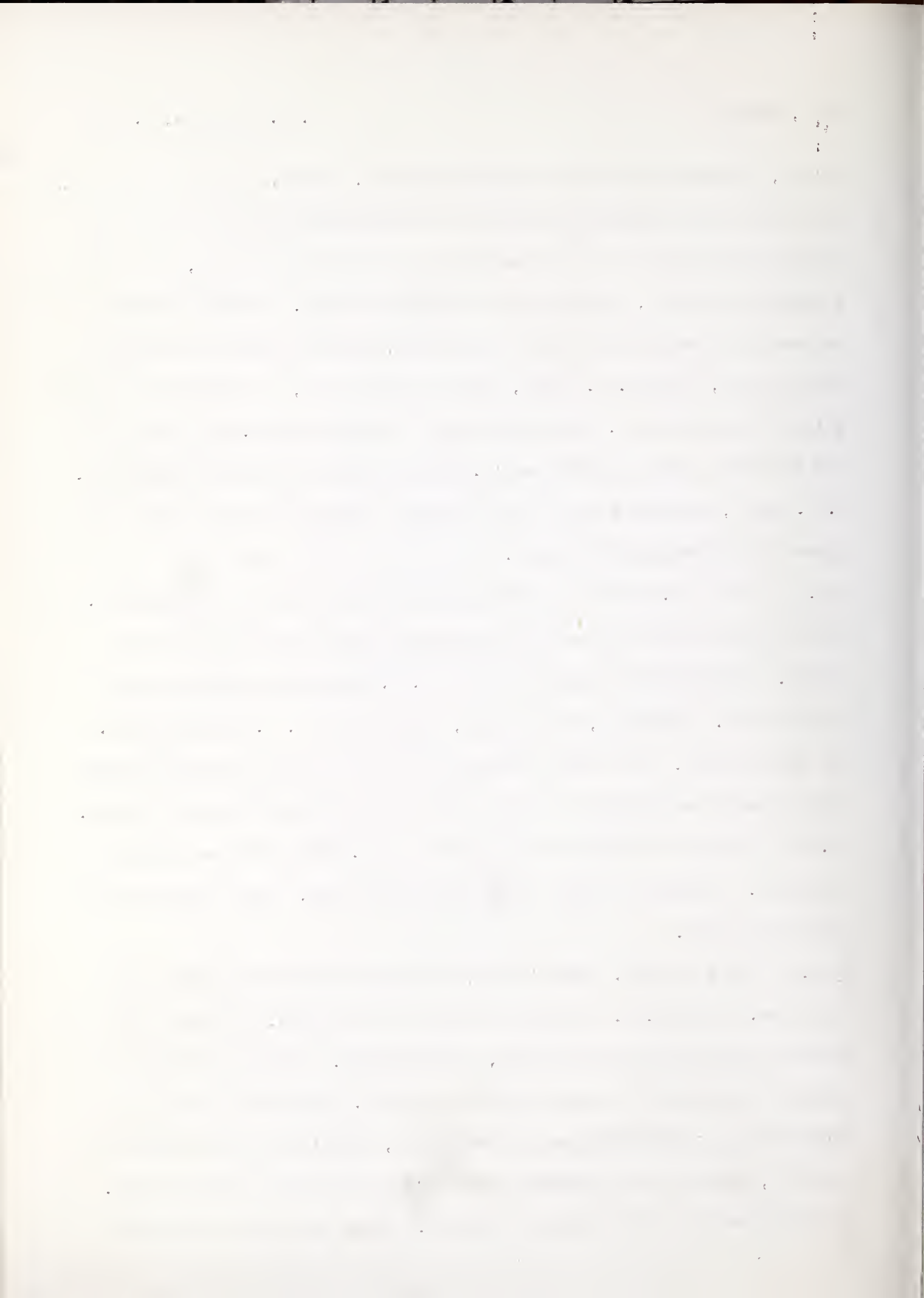
1855, August

S. W. Richards, p. 260

O'clock, the Meeting convened in the Tabernacle. Prest. Young spoke awhile, referring to the forenoon's discourse and expressed his anxiety that the people should reflect upon subjects when presented before them, and become a reflecting people, that they might comprehend much. He never studied Astronomy the amount of 12 hours from Books, but had reflected upon what he had heard, and Bro. O. Pratt, had not used a term, or advanced any thing but what he understood. This he had got by reflection &c. and spoke of it for the encouragement of the people. He was followed a short time by Bro. P. P. Pratt, who made a very brief statement relative to the leading features of his Mission and travels.

Mon. 20 Sent Bro. Harris with the Ox team for wood to Mill Creek Canyon. William worked about the yard and garden and evening gave him his discharge. With the Team (horses) went to S. A. Woolleys & obtained a few joiner Tools. Brought 3,000 Shingles, purchased of T. S. Williams & Co. for my new house. Got Joshua Fielding to go for a yoke of Cattle to send back to meet the Emigration upon the Plains to be ready Wednesday Morning. (p. 15) He took the Horses out left one in Bro. Allens Pasture and rode the other. Returned at night having found only one. This evening attended prayer Circle.

Tues. 21 Sent by Robt. Burton's Man, to bring an Ox from the Mill Creek Stray Pen.--Cost \$2.50. Joshua went again for the Oxen, but found only the one brought from the Stray pen, at Mill Creek. Not able to find the team for the Bishop to send out upon the plains. Spent this day in the Endowment house administering the Ordinances, assisted in sealing the Anointings, putting on the garments and giving instructions with new names. Acted Ya-hovah and officiated at the veil. About 24 persons were taken



1855, August

S. W. Richards, p. 261

through. This evening at the Polysophical society Meeting at L. Snows. Essays by Naisbett, Candland, Misses Alice Young, Charlotte Cobb, & Laura Hyde.

Wed. 22 Hired Saml Bennett to go with my team for a load of Salt. He brought the nicest I had ever seen brought, almost fine enough for table use. Bro. Harris and Myself worked about the house putting braces acrost the Rafters, preparing a place for the Salt &c.

Thurs. 23 Commenced shingling my new house. Bro. Harris hauled 2 loads of sand for Fathers house, and (p. 16) after dinner prepared for the Kanyon, and went down to the farm, and spent the P. M. and evening watering, and in the Morning after seeing that the water is well distributed was to go forward to the Kanyon. P. M. Conversed with Joseph Cain upon the subject of taking a heard ground and other business Matters. Mostly decided to take up one about 10 Miles this side of Salt Creek.

Fri. 24 To day in the Endowment house, 29 persons were administered to. Put on the garments and gave new names to the 13 Men. Acted John, and officiated at the veil for the greatest portion of the Company. Assisted to ordain 4 Men Elders, was mouth in the ordination of two of them. Bro. Brigham made a few remarks to the Company. Worked upon my house a few hours in the Morn and at evening.

Sat. 25 Worked upon the roof of my house most of the day. Bro. Harris came from the Kanyon with a load of wood which I let father have. Saml Bennett broke one of my waggons in the Kanyon-- the hind hounds. Evening at the Social Hall. Judy Z. Snow and Dr. France addressed the Universal Scientific Society. Prests. B. Young & J. M. Grant were present. (p. 17)

Sun. 26 This Morning wrote a letter to Bro. A. F. McDonald at Springville,



1855, August

S. W. Richards, p. 262

relative to taking up a herd ground in Juab County, and also to purchasing a water power in Springville, for the purpose of putting up a Shingle Machine Circle Saw &c. Morning at the bowery with Mary Ann. Elder P. P. Pratt preached a fine discourse upon the first principles of the Gospel, dwelling more particularly upon the principle of Repentance which was actually necessary to Godliness. In the P. M. attended with both of my women, and the little child. An exhortation meeting.

Mon., 27 Was shingling my house and other business today. Bro. Harris hauling sand and clay for Father.

Tues. 28 In the Endowment house administering the Endowments. Received a nice letter from Bro. Henry on the Islands in the Pacific. was well and in fine spirits. Sent me an account of his visit to the Crater. Saw the first sheet of the Book of Mormon in the Kanackar Language printed in California by Geo. Q. Cannon. Bro. J. W. Coward called to see me while I was out having just arrived from England and brought a parcel from Bro. Franklin. Bro. Harris hauling for Father's house, sand & clay (p. 18)

Wed. 29 Today received a letter from Samuel Glasgow who was driving the team over the plains which was bringing the Thrashing Machine purchased by Dr. J. M. Bernhisel in which Myself and Joseph Cain were also interested. The letter called for more team to help over the Mountains. I immediately sent out Bro. Harris for Cattle & cart to fitting up a waggon and team of three Yokes of Cattle.--Made a very busy day for me. From 3 to 5 P. M. at the High Priests Quorum Meeting. The case of Receiving Bro. C. E. Bolton into the Quorum was before the Meeting, was not received at that time. Evening Bro. & Sister Coward spent it with us and we had a very agreeable time. He informed of many Persons and things which were inter-

[The text in this block is extremely faint and illegible. It appears to be a multi-paragraph document, possibly a letter or a report, with several lines of text visible across the page. The content cannot be transcribed accurately due to the low contrast and blurriness of the image.]

esting to me Morning J. M. Bernhisel called to have some business with me to attend to in his absence.

Thurs. 30 This Morning started Bro. Bennett with the team back to meet the Company. Myself most of the day was writing to Bro. Henry Bro. Franklin, and Milo Andrus.

Fri. 31 Was in the Endowment house administering. Mailed my letters to go abroad. Bro. Kimball read to me and others his letter to Bro. Franklin, to go out by the Mail. Wrote More in my letter to Bro. Franklin before Mailing it. Bro. Harris worked in the garden weeding and watering it.  
Recd. 490 ft lumber for C. M. Co. at 2cts. (p. 19)

Sat. Sept. 1 This morning Dr. Bernhisel left for Washington called upon him as he was about leaving and took farewell arranging some business. Worked a good portion of the day putting on the Roof to my house. P. M. I obtained an interview with Bro. Erastus Snow who arrived ~~that~~ (sic) in the Morning from the Plains, learned of him about my business and where the Companies were when he passed them. Sent Bro. Harris for the horse to ride out to see the Waggon over the Mountains.

Sun. 2 Left this Morning in Company with Bros. J. Cain, J. R. Winder, and Wm Jennings to meet the first Co. of Saints before getting over the Big Mountain. We met the Company, which was in charge of Capt. Hinley coming up the Big Mountain. My team sent out by Bro. Bennett, was in the Lead, and with it Sisters Jane and Helena Robinson, who were very glad to see us. Spent the night with the Company which Campd between the two Mountains. Company convened in the evening and after prayer Capt. Hinley gave the Company some very good instructions preparatory to their entrance into the Valley. (p. 20)



Mon. 3 Remained with the Company till my wagon had got over the mountain and then rode in to the City in advance leaving Bro. Cain with the Wagon. P. M. Rode up to near the Mouth of the Emigration Kanyon and purchased from a herd Cattle just arrived 5 head which were lame a little and had become rather poor. Paid \$45.00. The Company arrived the Valley our Waggon containing Machinery were taken to Bro. Cain's and Cattle turned into a pasture in the 4th Ward.

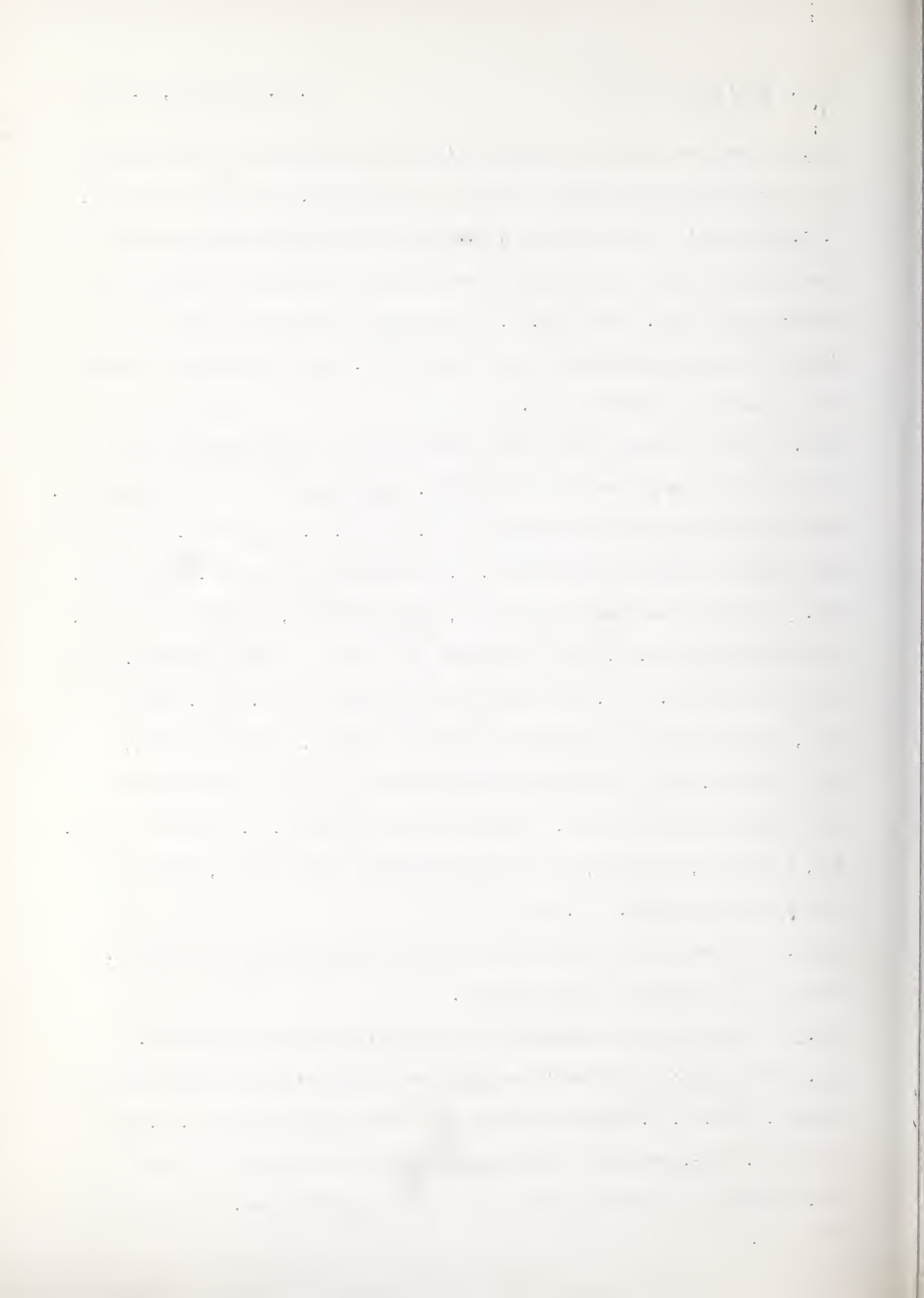
Tues. 4 This day got excused from labouring in the Endowment house to onload the Wagons and settle up with Bro. Saml Glasgow one of the teamsters. Took a case of Goods belonging to the Dr. to Bro. W. Woodruff's. The Company sold four yoke of Cattle to T. S. Williams & Co for \$100.00 per Yoke.

Wed. 5 Attended to items of business, about Machines, branded the Cattle, &c calling upon Bro. E. Snow for my a/c and to get a letter from Bro. Andrus now on the plains. Bro. Paul commenced work on my house. Bro. Cain & Wife, and the two Sister Robinsons took tea with us, after they left, I went with Bro. Cain to the Post Office to assist in opening the Eastern Mail which had just arrived. Received a letter from F. D. Richards & Alex. Dow, & "Stars", "Journal", "Life Illustrated" and the Mormon, and Luminary came by the same Mail. (p. 21)

Thurs. 6 This day assisted in setting up the thrasher Machine for Bro. Daily to take with him to Springville.

Fri. 7 This day in the Endowment house administering to the Saints.

Sat. 8 Was about considerable doing items of business and finished shingling my Roof. Bro. A. F. McDonald helped me a little while in the A. M. upon the house. ~~Sun. 9th~~ (sic) This day finished finished (sic) a letter to Bro. Franklin to be sent by the outward bound Missionaries. Evening called



1855, September

S. W. Richards, p. 265

upon Bro. Empey to see if the herd ground in Juab County which we had in view was about to be taken up by other parties as represented. Left it for him to ascertain the fact in the Morning and Report

Sun. 9 Wrote a letter to Mrs. E. Robinson, Isle of Man, congratulating her upon the safe arrival of a portion of her family in the Valley. At Meeting in the A. M. and heard Bro. Jedediah speak followed by Elders H. C. Kimball and Joseph Young. P. M. Was writing to Bro. Franklin, (p. 22)

Mon. 10 Bro. Harris went to the Canyon for wood. Went to the field or farm with Mary Ann and Sister Helena Robinson. Called at Bro Bells where we were treated to Mellons.

Tues. 11 In the Endowment house administering to the Saints. scarcely help enough to do the labour. I acted the part of two, and admitted the whole company, more than 40, into the last apartment.

Wed. 12 Did some trading at the Deseret Store wh(ic)h had just opened a new assortment of good. Did various items of business about town. Bro Harris went again for wood, to Mill Creek.

Thurs. 13 Engaged in assessing taxes for school purposes and getting up a printed demand or notice of payment. Also with Bro. Ralleigh drafting ordinances for the City. One upon cleaning changes, One upon the food of swine & a Resolution prohibiting the discharge of fire arms on Sunday except in cases of alarm. Evening attended the organization of a Horticultural Society at the Social Hall. Was appointed Treasurer. Fruit was distributed to the audience. (p. 23)

Fri. 14 In the Endowment house, administering. A very laborious day's work. Spoke to the President B. Young, and received his approval to take up a herd ground farm &c. at the "ten Mile Spring" in Juab, County, in



1855, September

S. W. Richards, p. 266

company with Joseph Cain, A. F. McDonald and others. Bro. Harris hunted and found the Stray, lost. Evening assisted Committee to draft Constitution for Horticultural Society.

Sat. 15 This day went with Jr? Cain to see a lot in the 6th Ward which we proposed buying of Bro. Farrer. Called upon Bro Spencer to see if he would make some preperation for the Polysophical Society, to concene (convene) on next Tuesday.--Prepare tickets &c. Bro. Harris hauled 900 adobies. Evening attended the Universal Scientific Society at the Social Hall with Mary Ann. Bro. Candland Lectured upon Home Manufacture, and J. Cowdy on building.

Sun. 16 Attended meeting this day with all my family. Called at Bro. J. Cain's on our return to enquire after Sister Cain who was very sick. Bro. & Sister Empey, Minerva and sister Maria took tea with us. Bro. & Sister Stevenson called upon us a few moments before the evening meeting. In the A. M. Bros Benj. Brown and O. M. (p. 24) Duel spoke from the stand to the people having just returned from their Missions, and were followed by Prest. B. Young, speaking of the indifference ~~that~~ (sic) of many to pay what they owed the P. E. Fund, because of ~~whic~~h many had to stay scattered who might be gatherd. Spoke of the fear ~~whic~~h many seemed to have who loaned money to the Company's Agents, lest they should not get their Money the first day after they arrived here and would be hunting him for it before they had time to wash or shave. Called upon such persons to donate their drafts to help the poor, and if they would not do it, buy out the property of those bretheren who would take the drafts in payment and would donate them to the P. E. Fund. P. M. Bros. Stevenson, McMullin, Mayer and H. C. Kimball addressed the Meeting.

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

1855, September, October

S. W. Richards, p. 267

Mon. 17 With Bro. Cain sold a company Mule and Wagon to Bro. Farrer for a lot and house in the 6th Ward. Bro. Harris Went to the Kanyon for wood. I was engaged in various items of business, through the day. Engaged the Band (Ballo's) to attend the Polysophical Meeting tomorrow evening. (Book 15, No. 54c. p. 1) /after arriving home made a full report to Bros Elias Smith and Joseph Cain, who were also interested in the survey equally with us. Was at the President's Office, where Bro. Kimball spoke to me about whattranspired on the 21st inst at the Endowment house. I spoke to Prest. Young for Bro. Winder and obtained permission for him to take another Wife. Wrote a letter to Bro. Franklin, for tomorrows Mail, told him of our survey, &c. During my absence Bro. Harris had been hauling rock for my farm house and Bro. Cronsha hauling sand and cutting up Corn on the Farm.

Sun. 30 Meeting at the Bowery.

Oct. 1 & 2 Made arrangments with Bro. Caveen to lay up some rock and adobies for me and sold him a house and part of a lot for 200\$ in the 6th Ward. Bro. Harris hauled rock and Bro. Cronsha cut and hauled corn.

Wed. 3 Bro. Harris sick and quit work.

4 & 5 Bro. Caveen commenced laying up my wagon house and shop. Bro. Cronsha tending him. Myself Lathing the new house and preparing for plastering. Also preparing to start out men to the herd ground in Juab County. Bought out Bennetts Hay &c. for 40\$, and rented his place while South in our employ for one year. (p. 2)

6,7,& 8 Attended Conference on the Temple Block at the Bowery. (Minutes in Deseret News Oct 10th 1855.) A most delightful Conference and the largest ever held by the Church.

Tues. 9 In the Endowment house. Three Companies were organized this day



1855, October

S. W. Richards, p. 268

for the purpose officiating in the Endowments. H. C. Kimball, P. P. Pratt, and Myself were appointed to ~~Char~~ (sic) take charge of the 3 companies. Those selected to assist me were John Young, Patriarch, Wm. C. Staines, John Lytle, Richard Ballantyne, E. P. Duzette, W. W. Phelps and Bishop Wm Perkins.--57 were administered to today.'

Wed. 10 To day was engaged with Bros. Cain & Empey to start a team 3 Men, and about 30 head of Cattle for Juab County, to our survey, purchasing their fit out &c. &c. This evening Received a letter from Bro. Macdonald that he was ready to accompany them to the ground and take charge when they arrived at Springville. Answered the letter this evening for return Mail.

Thurs. 11 Was in the Endowment house taking charge with my company. evening visited Sister Gray who was sick at Bro Kings and anointed and prayed for her.

Fri. 12 Before going to the Endowment house where I spent about 3 hours middle of the day, took a horse and buggy (p. 3) and brought Sister Fanny Murray and Aunt Rhoda to my house to spend the day. Took tea with them and waited upon them home. and in the evening visited Sister Gray and prayed for her laying on hands. After my return went over and administered to sister Sarah Richards who was quite sick, and then wrote in my journal.

Sat. 13 Made the door and window frames for my work shop over the wagon house. nearly finished the three. Traded with Bro. Boyce, a small yoke of stays for a horse. Evening attended the Unil Scientific Society at the Social Hall. P. P. Pratt delivered a discourse upon the "Art of Plenty" showing that the Elements must be handled and something must be produced. The art of plenty did not consist in trading and speculating as some do

1844

The following is a list of the names of the persons who have been admitted to the membership of the Society since the last meeting of the Council.

1. Mr. John Smith

2. Mr. James Brown

3. Mr. William Jones

4. Mr. Robert Taylor

5. Mr. Thomas White

6. Mr. Charles Black

7. Mr. Henry Green

8. Mr. George Grey

9. Mr. Richard Hall

10. Mr. John King

11. Mr. William Lee

12. Mr. Thomas Martin

13. Mr. Robert North

14. Mr. James South

15. Mr. William West

16. Mr. Thomas East

17. Mr. Robert West

18. Mr. James East

19. Mr. William North

20. Mr. Thomas South

21. Mr. Robert West

22. Mr. James East

23. Mr. William North

24. Mr. Thomas South

25. Mr. Robert West

26. Mr. James East

27. Mr. William North

28. Mr. Thomas South

29. Mr. Robert West

30. Mr. James East

31. Mr. William North

32. Mr. Thomas South

33. Mr. Robert West

34. Mr. James East

35. Mr. William North

36. Mr. Thomas South

37. Mr. Robert West

38. Mr. James East

39. Mr. William North

40. Mr. Thomas South

41. Mr. Robert West

42. Mr. James East

43. Mr. William North

44. Mr. Thomas South

45. Mr. Robert West

46. Mr. James East

47. Mr. William North

48. Mr. Thomas South

49. Mr. Robert West

50. Mr. James East

51. Mr. William North

52. Mr. Thomas South

53. Mr. Robert West

54. Mr. James East

55. Mr. William North

56. Mr. Thomas South

57. Mr. Robert West

58. Mr. James East

59. Mr. William North

60. Mr. Thomas South

61. Mr. Robert West

62. Mr. James East

63. Mr. William North

64. Mr. Thomas South

65. Mr. Robert West

66. Mr. James East

67. Mr. William North

68. Mr. Thomas South

69. Mr. Robert West

70. Mr. James East

71. Mr. William North

72. Mr. Thomas South

73. Mr. Robert West

74. Mr. James East

75. Mr. William North

76. Mr. Thomas South

77. Mr. Robert West

78. Mr. James East

79. Mr. William North

80. Mr. Thomas South

81. Mr. Robert West

82. Mr. James East

83. Mr. William North

84. Mr. Thomas South

85. Mr. Robert West

86. Mr. James East

87. Mr. William North

88. Mr. Thomas South

89. Mr. Robert West

90. Mr. James East

91. Mr. William North

92. Mr. Thomas South

93. Mr. Robert West

94. Mr. James East

95. Mr. William North

96. Mr. Thomas South

97. Mr. Robert West

98. Mr. James East

99. Mr. William North

100. Mr. Thomas South

1855, October

S. W. Richards, p. 269

who make a living by merely handling what others produce Prest. B. Young followed and rubbed Parley considerable, showing the necessity of trading and Commerce with all people, illucidated the subject by referring to cases which had come under his own observation. His foundation was to "put every thing to usury" and it would accumulate and produce. Sisters Jane and Helena Robinson accompanied me. (p. 4)

Sun. 14 Attended meeting at the Bowery and heard from Elders Wm. Pitt, and S. H. Earl, returned missionaries from England, also from Bro. D. Wilkins who had been out to meet the Emigration upon the Plains. Reported the Companies much in want of Teams having lost many Cattle by the way. P. M. Elder Erastus Snow preached as noticed in Deseret News of the 17th inst. Evening was called upon to administer to Sister Taysun, which I did. Mary Ann went over Jordon with Elizabeth for the week and little Samuel with her.

Mon. 15 Did some work about the house, With Bros. Smith Cain and Empey decided at the Post Office upon the Brand that should be adopted for our herd in Juab County. (-7-) (sic) Prest. B. Young and Council and others went to Cache Valley. Spent a little time in the Govs. Office and heard conversation relative to the battle with and slaughter of the Indians near Ash Hollow. Kansas Territory, by the U. S. Troops. Went to my farm in the big field to see the Adobies that Bro. Finch had made there for my house, &c. and at  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 7 attended prayer Circle, where I was kept till late, and nearly deprived of a visit with Bro. & Sister N. V. Jones who spent the eve at my house.

Tues. 16 Work about home. Bro. Harris commenced work again, and went with the horse team to the farm to cut up Corn. Evening I attended the



1855, October

S. W. Richards, p. 270

Polysophical Meeting after having spent a little while with and taken Tea at Bro. R. Campbell's where my wife spent the P. M. (p. 5) This evening addressed the meeting of the Society upon the subject of Order, which had not been preserved during the evening as much as it ought to have been. A pleasant evening.

Wed. 17 At the Endowment house today. P. P. Pratt had charge and I acted Y. Sent a Yoke of Cattle to bro. M. Andrus, upon the plains, by Bro. Jacob Gates, to help in my wagon which was in his Company. spent the evening with my family mostly. Bro. Cronshaw taken sick and my Mason (Bro. Caveen) stopped work before night for want of a tender. Bro. Harris Cutting Corn in the field on my lots.

Thurs. 18 To day at work upon my house in the Morn. Brought out Sister Cain about noon to visit us--the first time out since her sickness. Bro. & Sister Cain, Bro. & Sister John B. Maiben & sister Maibens Sister (Richards) took tea with us, and the three last spent the evening. Bro. Cronshaw still sick. Bro. Harris went to the field for corn.

Fri. 19 At work on my house and attended City Council in the Evening. No business done, not having a Quorum. Bro. Cronshaw sick, and Bro. Harris very poorly but went to the field for a load of Corn. He quit work not being able to continue. (p. 6)

Sat. 20 part of the day at work on my house. Sold a yoke of Company Cattle to Bro. Charles Phelps, for which he agreed to pay 50 bushel of wheat. 25 bushel to be delivered in two weeks, and the remainder on or before Christmas. Evening attended the Uni. Sci. Society at the Social Hall, accompanied by my wife and babe. In the absence of Prest. W. Woodruff I took charge of the Meeting Wm Paul Lectured upon the subject of building, and was fol-



1855, October

S. W. Richards, p. 271

lowed by Prest. B. Young who ~~felle-~~ (sic) gave some very useful information realtive to the strength of Timbers and buildings. After Meeting called at Dr. Spragues and he gave us some peaches to take home. were we returned and found Mary Ann and little Samuel had arrived from over Jordon.

Sun. 21 William Gibson preached in the Tabernacle in the Morning, his remarks being short. Prest. Brigham Young followed, speaking upon the liberties of the Elders when they were called into the stand to preach, why they were called upon &c.--that it was to see what was in them and if they were full of the Spirit let it out to the people and teach them righteousness and if they had inbibed false doctrines let (p. 7) them come out so that they may be corrected. He propounded a question for the Elders to answer in their preaching, much like the following If a Man is baptized and obeys all the requirements of the Gospel, pays his tithing &c &c. but does not seem to appreciate the spirit of it knows nothing particular about the Holy Ghost or any of its Gifts ~~but-obeys~~ (pic) when that Man dies where will he go to? Before closing he remarked that he did not feel very much like scolding, but he did not feel that he should do his duty unless he emphatically told the people to let the Doctors alone. The people were dying off and being carried past his house to the grave yard because they would run after the doctors. This book (taking up the book of Doctrine & Covenants) tells you what course to pursue, call for the Elders of the Church, and let them anoint the sick with oil and pray for them, and if they have not faith to be healed administer to them herbs and Mild drinks, but not by the hand of an Enemy &c. He was very severe on ~~Doctor~~ France, (though no names were called) making him only fit to herd Mice, drive them to water, and see that they have their Meals &c. &c. indeed he made him appear awful Mean both in account of a



1855, October

S. W. Richards, pl 272

letter which he wrote to the Prest. about Jedediah M. Grant, and also his lectures. The Lawyers did not altogether escape his notice. In the P. M. Elder Wm. Willis gave a very interesting account of his Mission in the East India during 4 years. (p. 8)

Mon. 22 At work about home. Called upon by the Trustees of the 5th Ward to put an advertisement in the paper Noticing the sale of Lots in that School District for the taxes due on them. J. C. Little and Erastus Snow called for Military accoutrements. Attended Prayer Circle at usual hour.

Tues. 23 Did a little work on my new house, took up the advertisement for the paper and left it with Bro. J. Cain for insertion. learned that Milo Andrus was coming over the Big Mountain with his Company and would be in tomorrow. I got Wm. Bess to go to the Pasture (Allen's) for another horse to go over the Mountain with a Carriage to bring in Sister Cash who was with my wagon in that Company, but he did not get up with the horses till dark. Put on the harness and brought Bro. Horrocks ~~buggy~~ (sic) Carriage ready to start very early in the Morn. Bro. Walter Wilcox and his wife Elizabeth visited with us to day. Also Bro Henry's Wife and her little girl spent the night. Bro. Caveen commenced work today & Bro. Cronshaw assisted him to some Mortor though not very able to work.



S. W. Richards  
Book 16, No. 56

Fri. Feb. 1, 1856 At Bro. Cains on business about the Herd ground and Mail, and in the Evening attended City Council, where I petitioned the Council in behalf of John Bray Maiben for a license to engage in the Auctionering and commission business, which was granted. This I did in view of employing him to sell the property of the Estate of D. A. Foster deceased on which I was administering. The sale to be on the 7th inst.

Sat. 2 Engaged in attending to several little items of business at different places in the City, and was about home.

Sun. 3 (The following is written in indelible pencil in the margin) Saturday (February 16th, 1856) 56 S. W. R. Married Helena L. Robinson and Jane Elizabeth Mayer By Prest. B. Young at his office.

Attended Meeting with Mary in the Tabernacle. Elder P P Pratt addressed the Meeting upon Economy, what should be the general policy of the people, in the present time of scarcity. This was in relation to provision, fuel &c. in which the people were needy. H. C. Kimball followed at considerable length, touching many items in his spirited and interesting way. Evening was at the Ward meeting where W. W. Phelps spoke, followed by J. W. Cummings General topic was policy, Economy, &c. arising from the remarks made in the Tabernacle. (p. 2)

Mon. 4 Attending to items of business with Bro. Cain, in reference to D. A. Fosters Estate getting provisions &c. Evening was at the Presidents Office with the Chancellor and Regents of the University At this Meeting it was decided to print a series of school books in the Deseret Alphabet, and W. Woodruff, S. W. Richards and G. D. Watt were appointed by president Young a Committee to compile and get up said works. The application



1856, Feb., March

S. W. Richards, p. 274

of the alphabet to the use of the English Language was criticised &c.

Adjourned to next Monday evening.

Tues. 5 This day commenced the work of compiling the books, by arranging the alphabet into syllables, words &c. Evening at the same business.

Wed. 6 To day was at the Presidents Office at our task of book Making. Evening attended the Polysophical Society Meeting in the 14th Ward School House. It was a very interesting Meeting. I was called upon to speak and did so. Contributions were received from H. J. Jarvis, Stevenson, Candler, Neisbitt, Landon, Randall, W. G. Mills, Mrs. Stevenson, &c. Bishop Hoagland President. spent half the day with the Committee on Municipal Laws, framing ordinances. (p. 3) (February 7 to March 17 is found in Volume I) (The remainder of Mar. 17) Arranged with Bro. Heath to go on to my farm, upon terms that secured to me  $\frac{2}{3}$  of the Crops when gathered. Evening at the President's Office, with the Regency, examining lessons in the New Alphabet.

March

Tues. /18 To day in the Endowment House, Jane went and received her Endowment, and Helena & Jane were both sealed to me at the Alter, by Prest. B. Young. Was released there about 2<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> oclock P. M. and went to the Convention, which held till late. Mother Snyder very sick. went to see her & Bro. J. M. Grant being present by instruction of the President, she was sealed to her husband deceased, Samuel Snyder, oldest son acting Proxy. Evening a portion of the time transferring a/c. to Ledger.

Wed. 19 A. M. was in Session with the Committee appointed by the Convention to draft that portion of the Constitution relating to Legislative powers, for the State Government. At the Convention in the P. M. when the several Committees that were ready reported their branches of the Consti-



1856, March

S. W. Richards, p. 275

tution for consideration. Evening at Bro. Cain's with Judge Smith relative to our business South. Our herd had been taxed, assessed to the Owners of the Stock, and we made responsible for the amount, some of our property taken to secure the amount. (p. 4)

Thurs. 20 Forenoon attending to items of business, getting Powder, Caps, Lead &c to go south, and in writing to Brand, Bennett, Redfield, & Pitchforth on business. In the afternoon with the convention, and commenced discussing the report of the Come on bill of Rights. Evening, Mary, Helena, and Jane with me attended the Polysophical Society at the Seventies Hall where I read the Report of my examination before the a Committee of the House of Commons in the British Parliament May 23, 1854. Rented a House and Lot in the 2d Ward to Bro. Bryant, for \$45.00 the years

Fri. 21 In the morning was at Bro. Cain's, returned to the funeral of Mother Snyder, and while there, at about 11 Oclock I was sent for to go to the Endowment house and went, where I ~~attended-and~~ (sic) acted the principal Character, and got released about the Middle of the P. M. and called at the Convention. To day appointed one of the Committee on revision.

Sat. 22 Was at the Convention, and attended to some items of business about town, or city.

Sun. 23 Was at My farm in the morning with Bro. Heath who was going there to live. P. M. was at Meeting with Mary. J. M. Grant and H. C. Kimball, addressed the meeting. Evening at home with my family, Except, Helena & Jane who were at Bro. Cain's A portion of Herd arrived from South.

(Book 17, No. 56b. p. 1) Mon. 24 At the Convention.-- Sent team and Lumber to my house on the farm in the Big field, to have it finished off for Bro. heath. Sent for Lot Smith to return an Ox taken from the Herd



1856, March

S. W. Richards, p. 276

last evening which he claimed but had been put in by another man. Mary quite sick Evening in business with Men about the cattle &c. My team ploughing for Dr. J. M. Bernhisel.

Tues. 25 At the Convention awhile in the Morning.--~~Was appointed another~~ (sic) In the Endowment house from 10 till 2 P. M. took the part of Elom. then in Convention till night. My team ploughing in the 9th Ward for Cain & Richards on Bernhisels Lot. Our mail team arrived

Wed. 26 In Convention most of the day Bro. Wilson Made a Seat for the Mail Carriage. I attended some business for return of Mail. Evening was at Bro. Cains on business. In Conn. the Constitution was referred to revising Committee for Engrossing. I with Bro. O. Pratt, got Bro. L. Hawkins to Engross the Bill by 7 Oclock next morn.--

Thurs. 27 Met this Morn at 7 with Committee of revision to compare the engrossed Constitution, ready for presenting at 8. Convention Met and Completed business, and dissolved about noon. Wrote letters and got the Mail away about 2 P. M. At  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 2, Met J. C. Haight, D. H. Wells, and Hiram Clawson at the Prest. Office to adjust an in J. C. H. a/c with the 10<sup>E</sup> Companies of 1853.--Evening at Mrs. Andrus' with Helena & Jane (p. 2)

Fri. 28 At the Endowment house till near 3 P. M. Was Part Y-h- Some work in the garden. O. Pratt, Sen, and wife took Tea with us and spent the evening. Had some conversation about business affairs in England. 1 Team went to the farm, and one ploughing in the 6th Ward.

Sat. 29 Bro. Wilson went with me to Bro. Staines where we got Locust Trees (6) 1 Peach Tree, and a quantity of Currant bushes. The trees and most of the bushes went to the Farm, and the Hens went down this morning.--9 hens & 1 Rooster. Bro. W. spent the day with Bro. Heath ploughing and dragging in the 6th Ward. Set out some Currant bushes in the garden & trimed peach trees



1856, March

S. W. Richards, p. 277

&c. about home. Some rain fell today.

Sun. 30 To day at meeting with my four wives in the A. M. Patrick Lynch preached reviewing some of the Catholic doctrines in which he was taught in his childhood--their inconsistency with the Gospel &c He was followed by H. C. Kimball, who spoke somewhat upon the Endowments Covenants &c. The conduct of Men who try to get other Mens wives away from them. He cursed all such Men. P. M. at Meeting with Mary Ann, Helena and Jane. Prest B. Young preached at length upon Obedience, Sacrifice, Agency, and (p. 3) the privilege we enjoyed above the world though we did not prize them as we ought. especially our privilegew relating to social life, of getting around us wives and children,--a privilege which all the great Men of the Earth would be willing to give their Millions to enjoy as we do. Spoke of the love that existēd between the sexes, that the principle eminated from God and the strongest passion that burned in our bosoms towards our wives and our children was only a very small foretaste of the extent of the love that pervaded the Celestial worlds. Evening after taking tea with my family, I went to the Ward Meeting & heard a discourse from P. P. Pratt, upon obedience to the living Oracles, especially in relation to sowing grain by drilling it and saving all possible to eat.--declared those who sowed broad cast  $1\frac{1}{4}$  bush. to the acre to be scarcely clean from the blood of their brethern who had no bread to eat, while  $\frac{3}{4}$  of the amount of wheat could be saved by drilling.--

Mon. 31 Called upon Bro. Woodruff to see how many Potatoes he could let me have, but he could not inform me. Called at Bro. Cain's also, on business. Mary had a very poor spell, and I was sent for while at Bro. Cains. 'Spent the P. M. with my family--Bro. Wilson at the farm helping plough. Palmer and Bro. Cain's Men ploughing Dr. Bernhisel's lot with



1856, March, April

S. W. Richards, p. 278

my team. (p. 4)

Tues. April 1 In the Endowment house.--took the part of Elom Afternoon went with my wife to the farm, and returned by way of Bro. Hickenloopers to get some garden flower Roots. Mrs. H. was sick. Children quite sick this evening went out for medicines and attended to them. Iantha very much afflicted with pain in her bowels. Wilson on the farm with Bro. Heath ploughing and putting in Peas and other seed. One team ploughed part of my garden, in the A. M. and a part of Elias Smiths family in the P. M.

Wed. 2 At work in the Garden most of the day, planting Potatoes, Beets, &c. The first potatoes I had planted this year. Bro. Wilson on the Farm, and Palmer with me in the garden. Evening wrote letters to A. F. Macdonald, Guernsey Brown, and James C. Snow. Received some little provisions by the Mail.

Thurs. 3 To day received letters from Geo. Q. Cannon, and Dr. J. M. Bernhisel. Answerd Bro. Cannon's letter accepting an Agency of the "Western Standard" for G. S. L. City. Wrote a letter to Bro. Henry in the Sandwich Islands. Agreed to take the contract for carrying the Mail from Nephi to Manti. Iantha Adelia very sick.--gave her an Emetic. symptoms of the Measles. (p. 5)

Fri. 4 To day in the Endowment house acted Y.h Witnessed Sealings &c. Bros Brand and Hugo arrived with Cattle from the herd. Called upon Bro. Cain upon business affairs relating to herd &c.--A Mule gone of Bro. Jones's. (N. V. Jones) Evening at the City Council--determined the percentage to be collected on the assessed property of the City. Received some reports and Petitions, which were acted upon by the Council. Iantha some little better.



1856, April

S. W. Richards, p. 279

Received 5 Nos of the Mormon.

Sat. 5 Ploughed a part of Fathers garden and then sent the team upon the side of the Mountain for feed, as my hay was gone. Called at several places in the City on business. Did some work about the house, branded the Cattle before they went out. Giving Medicines to Iantha, who is quite sick to day. Teachers visited my family this P. M. as officers of the Church.

Sun. 6 Attended Conference to day with the Saints in the Bowery. A very large Company of Saints gathered. G. A. Smith, preached in the A. M. and O. Pratt in the P. M. Many Elders were called to take Missions.

Mon. 7 At Conference in the Tabernacle. a rainy day, & rain much needed--a great blessing. State Constitution read to the Congregation & adopted, also Memorial to Congress read. Spoke for a lot in the public burying ground, by the side of Franklin's, and attended to some other items of business. (p. 6)

Tues. 8 At Conference part of day. Sent down to the farm and was attending to some gardening.

Wed. 9 About home seeing to business affairs in general. Evening at Bro. Cains with E. Smith, E. C. Brand, Hugo, & Wm Palmer inquiring into affiars south--the loss of Bro. N. V. Jone's Mule &c. Traded the Mail Carriage for a heavier one, with Barton who wanted a light one for the plains.

Thurs. 10 This Morning very busy trying to get a light carriage and a horse to go with the Mail, and seeing to other business items relating to the Mail. Attended at the Endowment house,--the part of Elom.

Fri. 11 At the Endowment house (Elom),--and seeing to other items of business with Bro. Cain. Arranged to have a few thousand grape cuttings set out in My garden, to sprout. Team left for Salt Creek and two men to find Cattle.



1856, April

S. W. Richards, p. 280

Sat. 12 Attending to various business items about home. Got the likenesses taken of Helena & Jane for them to send home Called upon the Prest in the P. M. about purchasing some of the Property belonging to the Drs family. He declined giving any advice, as the family had not all felt disposed to take his counsel, and sent word by me to Joseph Cain to resign his administratorship of the Estate, hand the the (sic) books over to the family and let them do as they please with their affairs. (p. 7)

Sun. 13 Writing to send by the Missionaries to England and the States. To Bro. Franklin, John Mayer, Cheltenham, John Robinson, Douglas, Jos H. Hart, St. Louis, &c. &c. Afternoon very rainy and went with umbrellas to the Tabernacle for the girls.

Mon. 14 Assisted Bro. Wilson and Bro. Wagstaff to set out grape cuttings in the Garden part of the day. Called on Bro. Grant & got permission for Bro. J. Cain to purchase and sell some Liquor brought in from California by Bro. Jam(e)s Williams.

Tues. 15 Met Bro. Williams at Bro. Cains about the purchase of the Liquor-- did not come to terms. Went to the Endowment House for the day. Evening came to terms with Bro. W. for the Liquor agreed to pay him 9\$ per gallon.

Wed. 16 In the Morning went to Livingstons &co. and helpd move the Liquor to Bro. Cains and to Measure it. Went for R. Campbell to inspect the liquor. Afternoon Father took Tea with us. The family were all together and Jane Hindley and Minerva were also at tea with us Evening, Mail arrived, brought some little Meal to me from the South for Medicine and Groceries sent. Took father a pint of Whiskey, and had a social time eating and drinking with my family, and Sister Jane Hindley. Bro. Wilson worked on the road.

(p. 8) Thurs. 17 About town borrowing money and preparing to pay the bill



1856, April

S. W. Richards, p. 281

due to Mr Williams on Friday amounting to more than \$1,000. The forepart of the day was trying to get a light wagon to go with the Mail.

Fri. 18 At the Endowment house as usual, through the day, and in the Evening at City Council.

Sat. 19 Paid off Mr Williams for his whiskey. assisted Bro. Cain about business items &c. Attended auction while at Goddards auction Mart, also at Salters stand, where I purchased some few articles. (p. 9)

Tues. 22 At the Endowment house acting my part.

Wed. 23 Mostly attending to business relative to the Mail. procuring a Carriage &c. Just at night went to Bro Coon's below Jordon bridge to see if he would trade his Carriage for our light wagon, but his terms were too high.

Thurs. 24 The Mail started this morning with Chaffins light wagon. After getting it off was engaged in Matters about home and looked after some business items about town. Bought a light wagon of Saml Mulliner for the Mail. This night Iantha was very restless and gave us but little sleep, had considerable fever. (p. 10)

Fri. 25 This Morning gave instructions for Iantha to be nursed with mild warm drinks, and be kept as comfortable as possible. After attending to some business items Went to the Endowment house as usual. I returned about 4 Oclock P. M. and found Iantha much worse. had been troubled most of the day with puking and purging and heaving at the stomach. I administered to her and she seemed easier for a short time, but seemed to have considerable pain in her head,--supposed to be her teething. She continued worse and just at dark I sent for Dr. S. L. Sprague who came and lanced her gums which were much swollen and recommended a cloth wet in



spirits to be put on her head, and a poultice on her stomach as she was evidently troubled with inflammation, and thought a light injection might relieve the pain in her bowels, which was immediately given. I continued to hold her in my arms and carry her about some, as she seemed most satisfied when with me and would notice no other. About half past 10 P. M. she seemed to look brighter than for some time before, and turned her eyes up to mine two or three times and gave me a pleasant but expressive look. A few moments after Mary took her (p. 11) into her lap and laid her down upon her stomach, soon after which she hove at the stomach and threw up a little, I immediately stepped around to her head and raised her up in my arms and found that her eyes were fixed. I sat down in my chair, and said, "she is gone" Iantha Adelia was **dead**. In a moment unexpectedly I was found with Mary and Mary Ann weeping and lamenting our departed child. The rest of the family had retired. Our grief seemed heavy for the moment.--we were overwhelmed. This moment of anguish was unlooked for. That lovely child was indeed lifeless upon my knees, and Mary & Mary Ann were loudly sobbing while clinging to it. Such a moment I had never before witnessed,--the death of one of my own family and the sorrow attendant upon such a mournful event. As soon as we could feel sufficiently composed, I informed the elderly portion of the family who had retired, of the event. Sister Cash performed the sad duty of washing the body while clothes were being prepared to lay it out. but before this could be done Mortification was visible to a considerable extent, which continued to increase until a great portion of the body had changed its color After the child was laid out, and we had poured out our feelings in prayer and supplication to God, we all with sorrowing hearts laid down to rest. (p. 12)



1856, April

S. W. Richards, p. 283

Sat. 26 To day went to the burying ground and selected a lot for burying. set Bro. Wilson to making a Coffin, and spent the days preparing for the funeral to be on Sunday at 1 Oclock. Engaged several Carriages, to go to the burying ground.

Sun. 27 This morning the graves were dug and the bodies which had been buried in the garden were disenterred to move to the burying with Iantha, Little Sylvester and Iantha were buried in the same grave, side by side Sylvester on the South side of Iantha. At 1 Oclock the funeral was well attended. Six Carriages and one wagon went to the burying ground, in procession. Bishop Hoagland presided at the funeral services at the house. Father, and others with all the family took Tea together.

Mon. 28 Took a notice of Iantha's death to the Deseret News Office for publication. Part of the day attended an auction sale at Bro. Clifts, and purchased several things. This evening bought a Melodian of Bro. Jennings for which I paid \$70.00 in Auditors warrants, Cash, and store pay. Bro. John Wilson went down to the Lot in the 6th Ward to put up the fence. afternoon went to help his father move to the 9th ward. (p. 13)

Tues. 29 To day in the Endowment House as usual, from about 10 A M. to 4 P. M. Morning heard the statement of Bros Spencer, Geo. Morris, & Hugh Findley, upon a Misunderstanding in renting land. Bro. Wilson engaged repairing the light wagon for the Mail, making a new seat &c. Received 50 Copies of the 6 first Nos of the "Western Standard" which arrived by the Mail last evening. Helena and Jane assorted them for distribution.

Wed. 30 Engaged in the Garden,--getting subscribers for the Western Standard, attending to items of business about Town &c. This Morning decided upon the matter between Spencer, Morris and Findley. The Mail carrier



1856, April, May

S. W. Richards, p. 284

arrived rather late this evening. With Bro. E Smith selected some goods at Levi Stewart's Store to send to Manti to trade with the Indians for horses. Sent Blankets, Shirts, Tobacco, powder, Lead, Caps, &c. &c.

Thurs. May 1 This Morning assisted the Mail away which was rather late in getting started. Helena took passage with the Mail to see her Sister Jane at American Fork. ~~About~~ (sic) 1 Oclock ~~Bros-Speneer~~ (sic) went with Mary and Mary Ann, to the Printing Office, where we saw them striking off the News with one press, and the Laws of last Session of the Legislature on another. From there went with them & Mary Amelia to Sister Wm Kimball's house for a visit. I left on business ~~and~~ while and returned about 5 Oclock & took tea with the company assembled. C. V. Spencer called upon me to see if I would decide upon a case of difference between him, Geo. Morris and Hugh Findley relative to land rented by Bro. Spencer to them. I set the next forenoon to hear the case. The case mentioned in these lines took place on Monday 28th inst. (p. 14)

Fri. 2 ~~This-Morning-heard-the-brethern's-statement-as-arranged-to-do-with~~  
~~Bro-Speneer-last-evening.--Each-Told-their-story--and-I-deferred-giving~~  
~~my-decision-on-the-case-till-next-Morning.~~ (sic) Went to the Endowment house for the day, and Mary spent the day there with me. After coming home, I went with Mary and Mary Ann, to Bro Spencer's and took tea. Evening he went with me to the City Council. No Quorum present. We returned, and at a proper hour, found our way home.

Sat. 3 Arranged with the Post Master for the postage on the "Western Standard." took some there to sell, and made arrangements for subscribers names to be received there. Had an interview with Gov. Young about the release of prisoners in the Penetentiary. He approved of my views about getting



1856, May

S. W. Richards, p. 285

up a petition for their release.

Sun. 4 A very rainy day. President B. Young preached in the tabernacle to the few who were gathered. said he should urge it upon the people, for every family of the Saints to lay up 7 years of Provision as soon as possible. P. M. wrote a petition to Gov. Young for the release of 5 prisoners in the penatentiary, and got several signars to it (p. 15)

Mon. 5 Went with M. D. Hamilton on to the hill near the Arsenal to see a Yoke of Cattle we had let him have on the payment for his Mules to continue on ~~the~~ Mail route between Nephi and Manti. He agreed to allow us \$92.50 for the Cattle.

Tues. 6 This day in the Endowment house. Morning and evening doing work in garden, and attending th family affairs.

Wed. 7 Was a short time at an Auction at Clifts. Mail arrived early, and Helena with it.

Thurs. 8 This Morning assisted the Mail away. Bro. Wilson went with the Mail to Summit Creek to get some cows for me. Took a ride with Joseph Cain to my farm in Mr. Bell's buggy. Bro. & Sister Heath came up from with cattle and wagon, and he got run over the farm/ and his leg broken. Dr. France was called to dress it. Bro. Bird made the splinters. (p. 16)

Fri. 9 To day in the Endowment house, part Eln. Samuel Snyder spoke to me relative relative (sic) to Jared Roundy marrying Chester Snyders daughter against Chesters will. By request of Prest. Kimball I got Chester & Jared together at the Endowment house, & he advised Chester to give his daughter to Jared. Bro. Kimball sealed them in the Post Office same evening.

Sat. 10 This morning was at work in the garden, and much gratified to see the arrival of the Mail Carriages from the States. Was a short time at



1856, May

S. W. Richards, p. 286

Nixon's sale. Just at eve received considerable Mail Matter from the (Post) office. Letters from Washington, Liverpool, St. Louis, &c about 30 Stars and journals with many other papers. Received seeds from Washington and St. Louis.

Sun. 11 At Meeting all day at the Tabernacle. J. M. Grant preached a practical discourse, and was followed by Prest Kimball. P. M.--I preached to the people and enjoyed myself in so doing. Distributed a written circular to the Bishops of the City requesting them to encourage the circulation of the "Western Standard," and take Subscribers names. Evening attended meeting at the 14th Ward school house, and spoke to the Meeting, encouraging the bretheren to subscribe for the "Western Standard" and took upwards of 20 names. (p. 17)

Mon. 12 Purchased a few goods at Wm. Nixon's auction sale, among them several barrel and casks Some work in the garden. Attended the prayer circle again at the Endowment house, from which I had been absent some time. Bro. Wilson returned from Summit Creek with 2 Cows, only one giving milk. Bro Heath returned home, by improving, got J. Horn's Carriage & S. Mulliners Mules, to go with him.

Tues. 13 At the Endowment house as usual. (part Elm) Obtained some subscribers for the "Western Standard" and distributed some prospectus' at the Stores &c. Took Tea with Mary and Mary Ann at Bro. Wm Peck's 17th Ward. Considerable rain. Bro. Wilson got up the Cattle and finished ploughing Fathers lot.--half an acre.

Wed. 14 Purchased a Revolver and other things at Nixons Auction. Called upon Bro. Smith to inform him that tomorrow morning one Roberts expected



1856, May

S. W. Richards, p. 287

to prove one of our Mail animals bought of Gammell, to belong to himself. Bro. Wilson hauled a load of sand for plastering the chamber,--took poles to the lot in 6th Ward. Prepared side pieces and bows for the Mail wagon.

(p. 18) Thurs. 15 Took the Big Mare and got T. S. Williams' buggy and went with Joseph Cain for a pleasure ride. Went to the warm Spring north--to our lot in the City 6th Ward, to Bro. Bringhursts, then home with Joseph after which I took Mary Ann around by Bro Empey's and back by Bro. W. Woodruff's. Took dinner and went to the pasture in the 4th Ward with the Mare. Afternoon visited with Sarah and Nanney of the Dr's family accompanied by Mary. Had some conversation about their property affairs North. Bro. Wilson went with the Cattle to the farm to do some ploughing.

Fri. 16 Planted some cucumbers, first for the season. Went to the Endowment House at the usual hour, part Y.h and spent the day till all was through. On my return stoped at Wm. Nixon's to settle a bill created at auction. Some of the goods were not delivered and I required an allowance of \$3.00 to which he objected. Some words ensued in which he drew back his fist, threatening to strike me, but repented, and gave credit for the amt. I required, being very angry. Bro. & Sister Cain took Tea with us, also Father. Brest. Young returned from Bear River. Bro. Wilson was cleaning up about the yard, and doing some work in the garden. (p. 19)

Sat. 17 To day got Bro. Blair's Carriage and took a ride over Jordon with Bro. & Sister Cain & Helena. Planted Peas, some spanish Weat &c. in the garden. Bro. Wilson was at work on the farm.

Sun. 18 Attended meeting all day at the Tabernacle, with Mary, Helena, and Jane. Helena unable to enjoy the meeting, so unwell, and had to come out. Bro. & Sister Smithies called and took Tea, and practiced a few tunes with the girls accompanied with the melodian. Evening family all



1856, May

S. W. Richards, p. 288

together and had conversation about likenesses, one of mine was lost, and about various other matters.

Mon. 19 Myself and Bro. Wilson together with James Walker were planting Corn Potatoes, Mellons &c on the farm. At home Mary had quite a sick fainting turn. Sister Horracks visited the P. M.

Tues. 20 Mary very sick in the Morning. quite insensible until about 10 A. M. Symptoms very bad. The least revived sickness and heaving ensued at the Stomach. Not able to attend at the Endowment house on account of her sickness. went up however about 11 Oclock A. M. and returned calling at Bro. Gains, where I learned that a deligation was down from Farmington to see if they could arrange with the President to purchase the property belonging to Dr. W. Richards Estate in that neighbourhood. (p. 20)

Wed. 21 Was in the Endowment house at work Mary very weak and low, confined to her bed. Bargained with Bro. Wm. Bringhurst for his 2 horse Carriage, valued \$200. pay 1 light wagon fitted up for traveling to be \$100, & 2 fifty dollar notes payable at different dates. McPherson arrived with the Southern Mail and brought news of the death of one of our Mail animals. Met this evening in the prayer circle in the Endowment house.-- Harrison Burgess, President this evening, and there I prayed for Mary that she might be healed.

Thurs. 22 Had a notice served on me to attend court on Wednesday the 28th inst, at 4 oclock and have present a pony which Bro Cain and I had purchased for the Mail service, of James Gammell. The animal was now claimed by Sidney Roberts Obtained from the Post Office a quantity of orders to collect money from the several Post Offices in the Territory. M. D. Hambleton, the original contractor having transferred to me. Obtained



1856, May

S. W. Richards, p. 289

lumber for the new wagon bed to be made for Wm. Bringhurst. Mary some better but very poorly indeed. Bro. Wilson fixed a shed for the stove outside the door, and did other items of work about the house. Put on a lock to Bro. Cains house door. (p. 21)

Fri. 23 To day was in the Endowment House until about 2 P. M. Found Mary a little better than she had been but very poorly. Bro. Wilson had gone after the horses, that Bros Elias Smith, and Joseph Cain might accompany me Helena & Sister Cain to Farmington, where we were to determine to what extent we would there attempt to operate in business. Sister Gray came in and I requested her to stop with Mary while I was gone which she was quite willing to do and we left about 4 P. M. I stopped at Edward Corbridges going up and let them know of Mary's sickness. Slept this night in the Carriage at Bro. Cowley's.

Sat. 24 This Morning walked with Bro. Smith up to the SawMill about 5 Miles up the Canyon, and returned soon after noon. P. M. consulted together upon our business affairs and determined to have nothing to do with Saw Mill affairs.--rainy afternoon. Slept this night in Carriage Bro. Wilson brought a load of wood from Ewd Corbridges.

Sun. 25 Left for home about 11 A. M. where we arrived about 3 P. M. and found Mary very low not able to speak for some time after my arrival. Sent her name to be prayed for in the Prests Circle. Learned that the California Mail had arrived and the "Western Standard" came with it. (p. 22)

Mon. 26 Most of the day at home taking care of Mary. Evening met with the prayer circle in the Endowment house. Father Cahoon was mouth in the circle and prayed especially for Mary, and said after that he felt as though she would be better Received the "Western Standard" from the Post



1856, May, June

S. W. Richards, p. 290

Office and distributed them in the P. O. for delivery.

Tues. 27 Administering in the Endowment house. Mary is better this Morning as Bro. Cahoon thought she would be. Bro. Wilson putting bed on to the wagon sold to Bro. Wm. Bringhurst. Told the President that I had concluded not to purchase the Saw Mill at Farmington and he informed me that he had promised the Ward they might have the Saw Mill & Kanyon on certain term--100,000 ft. of Lumber.

Wed. 28 Mary not quite as well to day as yesterday. Did some work in the garden. Attended Court, when Sidney Roberts tried to prove one of our Mail horses his, which we bot of James Gammell. Bro. Wilson at the wagon bed today (p. 23)

Thurs. 29 Mary still very sick. This morning went to the Council house to hear Judge Smith's decision upon last evening's trial, which was that we Keep the animal, and that Gammell and Roberts each pay half the costs.

Fri. 30 Again in the Endowment house. Evening made some calls to get subscribers for the "Western Standard" Bros Caveen and Bro Wilson were at the farm putting in some potatoes peas turnips &c. including Mellons. Mary very unwell to day. Much pain.

Sat. 31 Made up letters for A. Dow, Geo. Q. Cannon (225 papers) Mrs. E. Robinson, J. M. Bernhisel. Sent the Men, Caveen & Wilson, after a Cow and calf for Dr. J. M. Bernhisel's family. Rode out with Bro. & Sis. Cain to the 19th Ward and made several calls at different wards for names of subscribers to the Standard. Called on Bro. Leonard J. Smith who had just arrived from his Cape of Good Hope Mission. Mary quite sick. Dr. France went to see Bro. Heath's leg. Bro. Bringhurst took his wagon. (p. 24)

Sun. June 1 To day at meeting in the Bowery with Helena. Leonard J. Smith spoke of his mission and of the Emigration, followed with a few remarks by



1856, June

S. W. Richards, p. 291

Bro. Kimball. P. M. not well at home with my family. at the Bowery however the people were called upon to engage upon the Big Cotton wood Canal that water might be brought into the City. Evening wrote a long letter to Bro. Henry, and inclosed it to Bro. Geo. Q. Cannon.

Mon. 2 Mary continues to improve in health but slowly. Had Bro. Wilson do some finishing work on Bringham's Carriage and repair the injury that was done to Bro. Blair's on Sat.--make a new whippletree. Evening got some water for the garden attended prayer Circle at the Endowment house and called at the Mass Meeting on my return where the people were expressing their indignation of the conduct of the Mail Contractors. Was appointed on the Committee to draft resolutions but was excused at my request.

Tues. 3 At the Endowment with Helena--her Sister Jane and Bro. Hindley and lady, received their Endowments. Had a lost Steer brought to me by Bro. John Irwine from over Jordan. Paid Franklins family 25 dollars in Cash.  
(Book 18, No. 56c, p. 1)

Wed. 4 Again in the Endowment house administering to a company from Tooele, (part Y-h)--and at the veil. P. M. after getting through, took Mary to Bro. Gibbs and left her for the night, then went to the farm with Mary Ann, Helena & Jane and took Mary Amelia and Mary Ellen Cash for a ride and to see about the water. Part of the Eastern Mail arrived and part was lost in the Weber. I received several Stars, "Journal of Dis," and other papers from New York, St. Louis, &c. Bro. Wilson Lathing chamber & doing chores.

Thurs. 5 This morning went and saw Mary, found her as comfortable as usual, except weak eyes. Not well myself lay down on my bed.

Fri. 6 In the Endowment house, and attending to the usual business affairs



1856, June

S. W. Richards, p. 292

in which I was engaged with Bro. Cain & others. (p. 2)

Sat. 7 Making arrangements to go to Farmington on Monday.

Sun. 8 With my family at home had a conversation with them all together about general family matters.

Mon. 9 Went to Farmington with Mary, Jane, Bro. & Sister Cain, and Bro. Cornish as passenger. Broke the Carriage going up and were detained about 3 hours for repairs. Spent the night with Mary & Jane at Bro. T. Leonards house.

Tues. 10 Bro. Cain and Myself measured the place for the foundation of our contemplated Mill and let the Job of taking down the Saw Mill frame and digging the foundation to Bros. Cowley and Reinar. \$40 for Moving the Mill, & 1 1/2 cts per foot for digging. Tried to arrange matters with Bro. Rudd, of whom we had obtained land to put our Mill upon. Afternoon returned to the City. (p. 3)

Wed. 11 In the Endowment house

Thurs. 12 About home most of the time.

Fri. 13 In the Endowment house

Sat. 14 In town doing some business and working in the garden Not enjoying very good health any of the time about now on a/c of the heat. General M (sic)

Sun. 15 At meeting only part of the day. not well.

Mon. 16 General Muster day. not out on parade, but doing a little business here and there. Went & saw Bro. McBride about taking the Mower down to Cut Bro. Allens grass. This Evening notified of my appointment as one of the Committee of arrangements for the 4th of July with 8 others. at Prayer Circle at 1/2 past 6 P. M. (p. 4)



Tues. 17 In the Endowment house. the last day of the Endowments for a short time, and a large Company was present,--near 70. Met with the Committee of arrangements for the 4th of July, in the Morning, and a Notice was prepared for the paper.

Wed. 18 Went North with Bros Cain and Kesler to Farmington to see about the Mill. Called at Bro. Kimball's Mill on our way up. Mary Ann went up as far (as) Bro. Edwards Corbridges. We all returned in the evening. Bro. McPherson brought up my riding horse from the South. Lame in fore shoulder

Thurs. & Fri. Contracting for workmen to go North &c &c. Went to my farm on Thursday and Friday evening attended the City Council. P. M. went with Mary and Bro. Cain to see the Moyer operate. Getting Carriage repaired at the Blacksmiths. Helena quite sick.

Sat. 21 Bro. Longdon takes the Carriage to paint I am now meeting most every day with the Committee for the 4th and running about to complete arrangements. Team hauling wood this week. (p. 5)

Sun. 22 At Meeting in the Bowery with Mary in the A. M. when Joseph Young & H. C. Kimball preached. P. M. went with Mary, Mary Ann, & Jane, and Prest. B. Young Preached. Helena not able to go out.

Mon. 23 Riding about on business trying to get a Mason to do some plastering & other items. Engaged of Bro Fielding 3,000 Adobies, at 6\$ pr M. Paid him \$4.50 down in Cash. Attended prayer Circle at usual hour & evening at Bro. Little's over Matters for the 4th. To day called for my a/c at Hooper & Williams. (p. 7)

Sat. Sept. 6 was appointed councillor to the Prest. of the High Priests Quorum. Not present at the Meeting, but Father informed me that Reynolds Cahoon & Geo. B. Wallace were dropped and Edwin D. Woolley & S. W. Richards



1856, September

S. W. Richards, p. 294

appointed to fill their places.

Mon. 8 Worked in the Endowment House for the benefit of Missionaries going abroad. (Part--Y. & at the veil) Sisters Sayers & Pratt were blessed by the Presidency as they were going to the States by Council.



Samuel Whitney Richards

Miscellaneous Notes

Nov. Mon. 10, 1856 was in the Endowment house administering to Saints from Iron County; took the part of Elder. Prayer Circle in the evening where we had a very interesting time in speaking &c.

Tues. 11 Bro. D. Spencer, Bro. F. D. Richards & myself were sent for in view of sending us upon the plains, report having arrived that the Teams sent out were returning without finding the Emigrants, but it was determined to send Wm. Kimball, James Furguson, Hosea Stout, S.Y.W. Simmons as an Express to head the returning teams back to meet the companies while we should raise some wagons and horsemen to start in the Morning.

Wed. 12 The teams were raised. Bro Franklin & myself had an interview with the Prest. and together examined the Records to find the plot or survey of Dr. Willard Richards pasture, but found none. My Cattle came in from the South, Summit Creek.

Thurs 13th was engaged preparing for the transfer of the pasture called Allen's pasture belonging to the estate of Willard Richards to Prest. B. Young F.D. Richards & S.W. Richards. Went with V. Shirtliff by Prest Young's request and saw E. Snow's family to learn whether they wished to contest a piece of land he had got surveyed belonging to



the pasture. Sister Snow did not wish to test the title of the land in Court. was sure if Erastus was here that he would wish nothing but what the president would say was right in the case. She did not wish to take any steps in Law to defend or otherwise, but as Bro Shurtliff was on E. Snow's premises would leave it to him and he decided that he should not take any steps of a legal nature in the case but whatever the President wished was his mind about the matter. Engaged I. Ivins, County Surveyor, to commence surveying the premises on Monday next.

Frid. 14 Called upon the Prest. and reported the result of my visit with V. Shurtliff, to Bro. E. Snow's family, when he told me to go ahead and close up the contract or transfer of the property. Had a Steer butchered and sent one quarter north to the boarding house in Farmington.



(This book is very confused as to chronological dates and in order to make them straight we have had to skip around in the book) (p. 93)

Aug. 13, 1857 Left City at 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  A. M. Camped at West foot of Big Mountain, 16 Miles, at 11 Oclock. Crossed Weber and Camped at 5 P. M. 42. Miles. Camped about Midnight  $\frac{1}{2}$  way up Echo K.

Fri. 14 Arrived at Bridger in the evening & called on Lewis Robinson, and sent immediately for Isaac Bullock to Fort supply.

Sat. 15 Isaac Bullock arrived at the Fort about 2 A. M. I deliverd to him his letters of Instruction & papers and Bro. Bryant Stringham & Myself communicated to them the general feelings and spirit of the presidency. About 6 Oclock A. M. started out upon the road. This evening arrived at the (p. 94) ~~upper-crossing-of-the-Sweetwater,--Stephen-Harkham-station.~~ (sic) crossing of the Big sandy, about 13 Miles East of Green River. ~~weh-ether-passed-up-eff-the-read.~~ (sic)

Sun. 16 Travelled to the upper crossing after sweetwater. Bro. W. Walker passed us off the road. Took fresh animals and left about 6 A. M. This P. M. Met the first division of William Walkers Company, with freight of the last falls handcart Company, and at evening Met the 2d division in charge of Thomas Ricks, and L. Stewarts train of Goods. drove on in the night until we reached Devils Gate early in the Morning.

Tues. 18 Delivered letters to the boys at the stations, took breakfast, harnessed animals and passed on. About (p. 95) 5 Miles East of Independence Rock Met the first Hand Cart Companies in charge of Elders Evans and Jesse B. Martin. Elders Dana, Ashby, Walker, and Workman, and in fine health & spirits remarkably buoyant and Jovial. Nooned at Willow Springs, passed on Met part of Texan Company about 6 Miles below. Met Government Train 2



1857, August

S. W. Richards, p. 296

Miles from Platte River, passed another Gov. Train 3 Miles above the old pioneers Crossing, and Cowley Christenson and parkes at crossing. Camped here this night

Wed. 19 Forded the River, passed down three Miles to Homar Duncan with part of Texan Co. & their Cattle. (p. 96) arrived at Deer Creek about 10 A. M. and found Hoffheims & Company. & Hart & Company. This P. M. sent an Express to the president conveying such news as we had about companies &c. Spoke to the Saints in Bro. Hart's Co. this evening who camped by the Fort.

Thurs. 20 Took fresh set of Animals for the states, 10 in number, and two boys for company. Traveled about 50 Miles and camped on platte.

Fri. 21 Moved in to the station at Horse Creek arrived about 10 A. M. A little past 12 started for the platte near Larimie where we arrived about dark, 32 Miles, & (p. 97) camped. Immediately after Elder J. A. Little carrolled his company near us which was last of our Emigration. Learned the condition of his Company and wrote a letter to send in the Morning by Bro. Wimmer to Bros Stringham & Jones. Spoke to the saints in their Meeting. One Gov. Train between Horse Creek station & Deer Creek on North side of platte.

Sat. 22 This Morn at 2<sup>1</sup> Oclock hitched up the teams and left for the ford at Laramie. Bro Wimmer piloted us down and over the River, which we crossed at day break. passed on and camped at night about 40 Miles below Laramie (p. 98) This day passed two trains apparently freight trains, within 10 Miles of the Fort. The Cattle were being herded on the North side,-- trains on South. Just at evening, passed a very large herd of Horses & Mules on N. side but saw no train of Wagons. Rained most of the day and night.



1857, August

S. W. Richards, p. 297

Sun. 23 passed on & Camped for the night near foot of sandy bluffs. Rained nearly all day very wet & cold. Made nearly 50 Miles--very wet & heavy roads.

Mon. 24 This day in the Morning about 100 Miles below Laramie Met a Govt. train of 76 or More Wagons & 6 Yokes of cattle to each. & soon after, Met a Mule Train of 10 or 11 Wagons and (p. 99) 2 Carriages--1 four horse & 1 two horse. About 2 O'clock Met a a (sic) small Emigrant train passing up, 4 wagon & a Carriage. At the mouth of Dry Creek, about 118 Miles below Laramie we found on the apposite side of the River the first Camp of Troops, estimated from 200, to 250 tents and three heavy freight trains in sight camped on the banks of the river and a very great number of Cattle. They were in camp for night when we came in sight of them. We camped just below before dark, & I wrote a letter to Briant Stringham and sent Bros McBride & Biers back that evening with it, giving an account of the Trains, Troops &c that we had seen. Camped near Castle bluffs about 11 O'clock P. M.

(p. 100) Thas. 25 Three years ago today entered the Valley from My English Mission. To day nothing unusual occurrd in our journey we passed on upward of 50 Miles and camped in the Sand Bluffs No 2. (Claytons Guide) about 340 Miles from from (sic) Florence. Was on guard toNight.

Wed. 26 The boys Killed a Buffalo. Camped for breakfast on North Bluff Creek. For dinner near Road River & Timber on the Platte, & for Tea, sun 1 hour high, at Cold Spring nearly opposite the junction of the two forks of the platte.

Thurs. 27 This eve camped at Buffalo Creek Crossing for Tea and drove (p.101) on about 5 Miles in the evening till we lost the track and then Camped. Large Gov. Mule train going down the river.



1857, August

S. W. Richards, p. 298 *a*

Fri. 28 Teams seem much jaded, one young Mule given out, and difficult to get along--travel slow. made to near the head of Grand Island, and George Snider and Geo Knowlton rode over the River to see if there were any Express animals there that we could get. passed two trains carrolled on the opposite side of the River (~~Government~~) (sic) Livingston's & Perry's Goods Trains. Just at dark the bretheren returned from the Fort with 4 fresh animals and Bro Everett with them to take back 4 of our poor ones instead. (p. 102) we drove on till near Midnight and Camped in open prarie.

Sat. 29 This day made a pretty heavy drive and camped for tea on Loup Forks above the upper Crossing--Evening drove down to within 8 or 10 Miles of Beaver settlement which is situated on Loup Fork just below the mouth of Beaver creek

Sun. 30 This Morning drove down and crossed the Ford a little below the settlement stopped awhile at the river to work &c and drove into the settlement about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 8 A. M. and took breakfast at Bro. Davis. prest Allvin Allens Councillor. At 10 attended Meet- (p. 103) ing with the Saints. Myself and Bro. Geo Snider addressed them. After Meeting attended to some little repairs about carriage, conversed with Bro. Allen and his counsellors about the spirit and design(sic) of the Presidency in Tivor &c. and took our leave about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 3 P. M. traveled considerable in the night, and next Morning

Mon. 31 Took our breakfast on Shell creek, and passed on to the Elk Horn which we crossed just at dark and went up on to the top of the Hill & Camped, rested a few hours, and then went on to a few Miles of Florence and camped till Morning and drove in. Found Bro. F. at Bro. Kinneys, and turned out, (p. 104)



1857, September

S. W. Richards, p. 298 *l*

Sent. 1 staid with Bro. Felshaw until about 3 P. M. when he crossed with us to Crescent City, took Tea at Bro. Davis with the Brethern, Felshaw, Gleason, and Bro. Littlefield, and I spoke to the Saints in the Evening who gathered in, followed by Bro. Geo. G. Snyder, The good spirit was upon the Saints, and Bros Felshaw , Gleason, & Littlefield followed rejoicing in what had been said, and in the spirit of our Message to them. some 12 or 15 dollars were handed us. Bro. Pope took his team and conveyed us to C. Bluff City, where we called upon Bro. Folsom, and from there took stage at 2 A. M. for Iowa City. We travelled day and night until Thursday evening about 3 P. M. arrived at Des Moines. took Tea and slept at the Everett House (p. 105) Here we changed our Tickets for Bentonsport being the nearest route via Keokuck for St. Louis.

Fri. 4 Continued our journey day & night and arrived at Bentons port just in time for the 3 O'clock train of Cars which took us into Keokuk just before night

Sat. eve 5 found we could not get the Packet for St. Louis until next day Sunday P. M. Took lodgings at a Hotel.

Sun. 6 A. M. wrote a letter to Henrietta polydore and inclosed Jane's. About 3 P. M. sailed in the regular packet for St. Louis where we arrived about 10 A. M. Monday Morning, 7th of Sept. (p. 106) After considerable inquiry found the Office, and upon calling neither Bro's Eldredge or Coward were at home. Bro. Coward However soon arrived, and Bro. Eldredge came in towards evening. spent the evening making known to the bretheren the object of our Mission and the spirit of the times in the Valley, &c.

Tues. 8 Left St. Louis, by train, via, Terra Haute, Indianapolis, Pittsburch, and philadelphia. Fare, \$26.75. Arrived at N. York, Just at



eve, Thursday 10th Sept. The brethern having left the Office, in Nassan St. we went over to their residence, in Williamsburgh where we Met Elders Appleby & Clinton and spent a very comfortable evening with them, talking of our Mission, Zion, &c. (p. 88)

Wed. Sept. 23 Sailed from Boston, Mass, at 12 Oclock & 20 Minutes on board the Europe, J Leitch--Commander. Wind fair; sails set, and a comfortable Lea. Reached Halifax, Thursday Evening 33 hours Out,--~~336~~ (sic) Miles, 450. Delayed about 2 hours.

Frid. 25 Wind fair, carrying sail. George, some Sea sick. W. 137.Miles

Sat. 26 On the Banks passed Cape Rose about 5 P. M. near the shore.

Several fishing craft afloat. Geo. quite sick this evening. Removed to another state Room. 268.Miles

Sun. 27 Geo. some better, Keeps birth. wind in South West, favorable-- and carrying sail. I attended devine service in Main Cabin at 10 $\frac{1}{2}$  A. M. Wind weaving around. 280 Miles. (p. 89)

Mon. 28 This Morning heavy sea,--George quite sick again.-- $\frac{1}{2}$  past 6 A. M. Main Sail tore to peices. Wind forward of beam. E of. N. About noon, fore top sail carried away The Doctor came in and saw George, and furnished some medicine, which eased his stomach. Made 270 Miles. Noon.

Tuesday 29 Nothing of very unusual importance transpired. Made 290 Miles George in bed all day. passed a vessell just at dark--

Wed. 30 George got up and shaved, and went up into the Saloon. A Cloudy day, light favorable wind. 278 Miles.

Thurs. Oct. 1 At 12 M. had made 306 Miles A Comfortable day some cloudy. (p. 90) Nothing especially worthy of Note. Myself quite unwell now for two or three days. In bed late this Morning.



1857, October

S. W. Richards, p. 300

Fri. 2 This Morn, a Brig passed under our bow and reported herself.-- Foggy--& at times sunny.--About 1 Oclock made cape Clear & sailed near land. Made this P. M. 75 Miles in 5 hours.

Sat. 3 Pilot came aboard about 11 Oclock, having rounded Hollyhead. May sail in chanal. Rainy, and for a time wind ahead, furled sail,  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 11 rounded the point, and set sail again. (p. 91)

Levi Stewart says Gov. Cummings will proclaim that all past difficulties are at end, and after all things are quiet commence arresting the bretheren. They have a list of names, O. Hyde, Stout, Furgeson, Hickman, Cummings, A. Johnson. Troops coming via California. Cabinet propose sending all the old set of Officers back to Utah (p. 14)

Sun. Oct. 25 Went with G. Snyder to Preston. attended Conference and returned. preached in the P. M. showing Gods dealings with Israel anciently how he delivered them from their enemies and the glory that was to come upon Zion in the last days. Good Conference.

Mon. 26 Wrote the paragraph of the article headed "False reports" in Star No 46. sent letter of Apointment to Elder James McGhie, Prest. Irish Mission.

Tues. 27 Wrote Editorial for Star No 46 on "Testimony." and answered severl letters to the brethern. Fireing of Cannon & Ringing of Bells over the Fall of Delhi. (p. 15)

Wed. 28 Wrote a long letter to Mother Robinson giving a brief history of my temporal affairs in the Valley, and the Offices I held &c--general information. Wrote a long letter upon the general features of my Mission to Elder H. C. Haight and J. W. Young, Copenhagen, to guide him in his



1857, October, November

S. W. Richards, p. 301

counsels to the Saints.

Thurs. 29 Wrote on "persecution" for Editorial of Star No 46. and several letters searching for information about Canada, in view of Saints Emigrating there.

Fri. 30 Wrote Editorial "Indian News" on bro W. H. C. Smiths letter. Valley Mail date Augt 5 via California arrived. 33 letters for brethern beside Deseret News. Wrote to Thomas Hall, Canada (p. 16) about Emigration, and making a settlement of Saints in C. W.

Sat. 31 Wrote letters to Reuben McBride Robt Williams Thos S. Harding and Enoch Reesse. Bro. Snyder unwell, sore lungs & chest, cool?atmosphere . By letter from L. H. Hatch, learned Elder E. T. B. had received about £50 from that pastorat, twice the amt of allotment--£25 from the Office for them to make up.

Sun. Nov. 1 Attended Meeting in L'pool addressed the Saints in Morning. Before going to Meeting Consecrated Oil and blessed bro Geo. Snyder, assisted by Elder Calkins. (p. 17)

Mon. 2 & Tues. 3 Writing for the Star and attending to other business of the Office. Wrote the peace for Star No. (sic) entitled "Man the offspring of God" ~~and that portion of the Editorial in some of it on Finance~~ (sic)

Wed. & Thurs. (- Wedn. eve at Bro. Atkins, learned his daughters choice-) Had considerable correspondence with the various Parties & expecting financial affairs, having examined the Quarterly reports with Elder Ava Calkin. By these reports it appeared the Tithing was being nearly consumed in the Conferences where raised, and My instructions to the pastors were to retrench expenses &c.



Thursday wrote the article for Editorial relating to finance in Star No This (?) (sic) Morning, Elder Snyder left for Birmingham. sisters Atkin and Lambert called in the evening ~~evening, at Bro. Atkins, daughter choice~~ (sic) (p. 18)

Fri. 6 This Morning sister Emma Cooke started for home having been some time in Lpool by E. T. B.s counsil and part of the time at the Office. Myself writing for Star, Editorial in No on condition of the World"-- P. M. Miss Elizabeth Robinson came in very unexpectedly with a line for me from her Mother. she spent some 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  hours with me and then I walked with her most of the way ~~to her home~~ (sic) where she stopped in the park. The faith in Mormonism but very free and cheerful in common place chit chat. ~~Evening~~ (sic) Bro. & Sister Williams moved to the office to take charge of the house. Evening Wrote to Elders Snyder and Taylor. also a letter to Mother Robinson in answer to the one Elizabeth brought. (p. 19)

Sat. 7 This Morning attended to such items of business as (?) the office and took 11 Oclock train to Bradford where I arrived about 4 P. M. at Bro. John Hagues 64, Earl St. found the brethern had not yet arrived from Leeds and thinking they might be waiting there for me I telegraphed to them My arrival at Bradford. In about 2 hours they arrived, and I had the pleasure of Meeting Elders L. H. Hatch, Peter Robinson, S. B. Young, S. H. B. Smith, from valley, and Elders Fox & Taylor Prests of Conferences, & other travelling Elders. Ev(en)ing quite a gathering at Bro. Hagues of brethern & Sisters to see me here I spent the night with Bro. Hatch.

Sun. 8 This day held 3 Meetings in the Odd Fellows Hall, Bradford Conference, spoke to the saints in the P. M. awhile and addressed a very crowded Meeting in the evening. This evening was a (p. 20) most marvel-



ous manifestation of the power of God upon myself and upon the people.

The Anti-Mormons had come in to take the stand from us and give it to an apostate to preach in named Redman returned from the Valley, but the Meeting was held, the power of God was on the people. I preached as long as I desired bore a faithful and powerful testimony & closed the Meeting with the least unusual disturbance. The ringleaders of the Mob were overpowered, and the Saints marveled and praised the name of the Lord, for this signal manifestation of His favor. After Meeting with Bro. Hatch walked out about 2 Miles and spent the night with Elder Nobles family. He is presiding over the Warwickshire Conference. The Saints gathered in till late to hear talking & singing till midnight (p. 21)

Mon. 9 Returned to Bradford, Called at sister Lees (formerly Walker) and blessed two of her grand children, twins, Mary and Martha Walker, and gave the Mother instructions relative to her duty to them as a Mother and a Saint--About Noon took Cars for Leeds with 5 of the brethren. took dinner at Bro. Fox--where we stopped--P. M. private counsel with the Pastor Hatch, ~~Eldere~~ Prests. (sic) Fox, Taylor and Robinson, and Elders J H. B. Smith & Seymour Young. Evening a lovely party of Saints in the Meeting room. night at Bro Fox received a present in the morning Sis. F. Went to L'pool & found letters from Prest Young Bro. F. and Helena &c. Good news (a Son)

Wed. 11 writing for star, and wrote letters several to the brethren.

P. M. Elizabeth Robinson (p. 22) made up "Utah news" for Editorial star  
No 48. Vol. 19. called took dinner. Went with her to the B. Gargends. (Gardens). after Tea went with her Bro. & Sis Williams to Theatre. Elizabeth sick while there, went home with us, spent night.

Thurs. 12 had considerable writing to do to get ready to start for



1857, November

S. W. Richards, p. 304

London next morn. Walked out with Elizabeth, and spent time with her in conversation evening when she manifested quite a pleasure to be with me and receive my counsel--Not in the church. Wrote for Star No. 48

"Condition of world."

Fri. 13 This morn took farewell with Elizabeth who did not seem anxious to leave me, and started for London calling at Birm. for Bro Snyder. Arrived at eve. Took Tea at 35 Jewin St. with Wm Budge & family & he then went with us to J. D. Ross house, 6 Richard St. Limehousefields. spent the eve (p. 23) very agreeably with Bro. & Sis Ross, and Bro. Smiths family, father of Sister Ross.

(Jewin)

Sat. 14 Went to Jenn St. and from there to Lydenham Crystal palace and spent the day very interestingly. Bros Ross Budge, J. S. Smith Snyder & Myself. Evening at Theatre. (The Tempest)

Sun. 15 wrote to Elder Haight, Copen--afternoon preached in Limehouse fields Chapel, and evening at Holborn Hall crowded, and quiet Meetings. Sophia Smith walked with me to Meetings.

Mon. 16 At Jewin St. in council with Elders Snyder J. D. Ross, Wm Budge Thos Bullock, Bernard Snow, P. Margates Henry Herriman, John Hyde Sen (p.24) -----Lavender-----Kelsey, J. L. Smith Dave Davis Had a profitable time informing them of the state of things in Utah, and giving instructions as to the policy to be pursued in England, &c. &c. Took Dinner after which with a part of the brethern took a sail down the River and in passing had a fine view of the "Great Eastern" Took tea with Bro & Sister Ross and eve Ross, Snyder, Budge & Myself went to Asthleys Am'pitheatre. Sophia with me.

Tues. 17 Blessed J. L. Smith for his labours with Bro. Snyder gave in-



1857, November

S. W. Richards, p. 305

structions &c, and took train for Bristol where I had meeting in the evening. (p. 25)

Wed. 18 Went by train from B. to Swansen, evening Meeting and counsel with the Elders, Daniels, Taylor, Reess, Evans, & Dr. Clerk Bro Lewis.

Thurs. 19 went to Brimingham Evening had an excellent Meeting. saints glad to see me. Took tea before Meeting at Bro Jones. supper after Meeting at Bro. Darks, three daughters Ann, Eliza and Lucy, Lucy the youngest school teacher. From here went took train at 11 P. M. for L'Pool arrived 3 A. M. & went to bed.

Fri. 20 spent the day writing to the Valley and was up most of the night wrote lengthy letters to all of my family, to Bro F. E. Smith, and to the prests about a sister having Money, what he would like done &c. (p.26)

Sat. 21 Morning a letter arrived from Mother Robinson with letters inclosed to forward to Helena. Immediately inclosed them and went to the Office. The whole were address to Boston, to be forwarded to California to Geo Q Cannon and by him from there to G. S. L. City. spent the day in answering letters reading proof for Star, No. 49 &c. Evening Bro. E. W. Tullidge was with me lengthy conversation about writing poems which he had in view one for Joseph Smith A Prophet.--The Exodus, Brigham The Empire founders, in view of making Bro. Franklin a promine(n)t actor. Many things were talked of relating to the work Bro Williams being present. Evening Elder H. T. Doremus arrived to receive instructions for a new field of labor. (p. 27) ~~Sunday~~-22 (sic) received letters from the States about Money in the Office. One Charles Clifton wrote me to keep 5 dollars of his Money for Myself. Bro. Lambert wrote for his family.

Sun. 22 New York Herald arrived of Nov. 11 containing much Matter about



1857, November

S. W. Richards, p. 306

Utah the Troop &c. of considerable interest. Wrote a long letter to Eld H. C. Haight giving him the news, and releasing J. Y. Green to go to the states in time to do some business before crossing the plains. Wrote Mother Robinson & Sister Lizzie and sent Star to Emma. afternoon Elder Doremus came in and received my instructions relative to his Mission in the Newcastle upon Tyne Pastorate wrote his letter of appointment, and one to (p. 28) Elder Wm. J. Smith, the present pastor. Had considerable conversation upon the character of his mission, and what his instructions to the saints should be. Evening wrote in my journal and walked to the Genl Post Office.

Mon. 23 To day wrote for Editorial of Star No 50. "The Star". Examined selections for the Star, and original peices. Bro. Eyd W. Tullege spent some 2 or 3 hours with me, stating to me his views about his Fathers family, all of whom he had been successful in bringing into the Church, and now wanted to see them connected with such families as would be desirable for their future welfare, that the family might be blessed, and his labours not be lost. He had formed the best of feeling toward Bro. F. as the man who had been his best friend, and done the Most for him of any man living (p. 29) and he felt to devote his life and tallents to his interests; And circumstances constrained him to ask me to accept of his youngest sister, to take her and care for her as one of my own family, This he did for himself, and the family, as the dictator and guardian of the family assuring me that it met the approval of the entire family. Was desirous of centreing their future associations, principally, with the Richards family and name. After Tea went out to walk, and passing through Ranelagh Street, I was almost unconsciously prompted to step into



1857, November

S. W. Richards, p. 307

an auction building where bankrupt stock was being sold, and purchased Cloth, silver plate &c. to the amt of £21.15.0. Bought for less than one fourth real value.--A very extra peice of broadcloth for a suit for 25/--. (p. 30)

Tues. 24 With Elder Galkin arranged and wrote out for the Star the changes and appointments that appear in No. 50 of the Star. Wrote letters to Geo. Snyder Miss Emma Robinson, and Elder Wm. Budge on receipt of his present of 4 Vol. of Madam's works on Marriage, Polygamy, Monogamy Fornication, Concubinage &c. Wrote to Mr Cruickshanks that I would take with pleasure a little parcel to his daughter Mrs. Morrison, in the Valley.

Wed. 25 Examining articles for the Star, went out to the Auction and made some purchases of cloth &c. Evening wrote Editorial for Star No 50 on "Order in Government." Reading &c. (p. 31)

Thurs. 26 To day examining one of Bro E. W. Tullidge's peices for Star on Financial policy. After learning my views he concluded to enlarge upon it Was reading the news of the day. A leader appeared in the London Times of yesterday upon the Mormon question, very accusative and vituperous. General public impression that the Troop would not reach Utah this fall. Journalizing. Spent evening with Bro. Tullidge & family.

Fri. 27 Received letters from Jeter Clinton of New York, Mother Robinson & sister Emma, and several others on business. Wrote Bro. Miles Romney, superintended making up No 50 of the Star, and selecting American News for it & reading proof--Evening at Circus in Dale Street. (p. 32)

Sat. 28 Usual Routine of business in the Office. Had a lengthy conversation with Geo. Turnbull by which I learned that his mind & feelings had become changed in reference to the work in going to Zion. He had



1857; November

S. W. Richards, p. 308

already applied for a situation in Glasgow where he expected to retire. He acknowledged his faith had become weakened as to the inspiration of the work, and as he had been given to understand that it would be better for him to pay a ~~small~~ (sic) debt of some 50 or 60£ owing to the office before he left, he had concluded to look for a situation where he could obtain more wages than he was then having & pay it the sooner. I endeavoured to show him his true position and the result of the step he was about to take. He seemed affected, and shed tears, but (p. 33) was not prepared to say he would give up the step he had taken, and refuse the situation for which he had applied. I walked with him most of the way home, and left him with his promise that I should have an early intimation of his conclusion. The Teacher called.--I taught him much of the duties of his calling.

Sun. 29 Received letters from several of the brethren. One from Thos Hall, Canada. Took a walk P. M. and evening preached to the Saints in their Hall in Gt. George's street. Elizabeth Tullidge took tea with us after Meet.

Mon. 30 The American Mail arrived. Received letters from H. S. Eldredge, T. B. H. Stenhouse, And New York Herald containing much matter from the plains, and about Utah, announcing that Gov. Young had proclaimed Martial Law in Utah. &c. &c. (p. 34) Also received a letter from J. P. Meik Calcutta with draft of £22. on his Tithing a/c. Examined some matter and made selections for the Star, writing some remarks to accompany. Bro. Geo. Turnbull informed me of his conclusion not to go to the Valley at present, that he should obtain a situation and quietly retire from the Church, and would like to leave the office soon as he could be spared.



I conveyed the information to Elder Calkins, and another lad was named to come into the Office. (p. 35)

Tues. Dec. 1 Further news from Utah by dispatches from Col. Johnson indicate his design to have the army winter outside the Valley. Letters from Gov. Young with his proclamation also copy of Laws of the Territory had been received by the Army from the Commander of the Legion stationed at Bridger. Wrote Editorial for star No. 51. on Utah Matters, and attended to some correspondence. Remarks appeared in Star, No. 50, this day from the press, to which George Turnbull took exceptions as being written expressedly for him, upon the subject of hypocrisy. They fitted his case so well, that he considered, I had written them since being informed of his feelings, and that they were my individual sentiments towards him in particular, but they being written before I knew of his disaffection, shame and confusion of face came upon him. (p. 36)

Fri. 4 George Turnbull left feeling quite disappointed because I would not settle his account for him, and release his indebtedness of more than £57. Bro. Franklin's counsel to him to get married, he alledged to be the cause of his indebtedness. His first great reason for leaving the Office and not emigrating, to me, was to get money to pay his debt, and now expecting, that I would give him the debt, showed to me that he was not honest in his conversation with me. Was certainly much disappointed in him. He utterly refused to give his note for the amount, or any obligation. Made out appointments for Star No. 51. The New Steamer "Adriatic" arrived from N. York, first time. (p. 39)

Sun. 6 Attended meeting at the Hall and preached upon Testimony and Faith, showing that because we have received a special testimony of the



1857, December

S. W. Richards, p. 310

work we must not suffer it to give us that assurance which will serve if indulged in to weaken our faith for the future, or to feel that we have not the same necessity to live by faith alone, and upon the continued kindness of God, as any past blessing can not suffice for our salvation, but we must press on for the prize which is still ahead. Evening at Meeting Elders John Croft and Matthews preached upon the first principles. Mary Davis and Sarah Crooks took tea with us after Meeting. With Bro. Williams I consecrated Oil and administered to Sister Davis, afflicted with the Quinsey, and gathering in the Mouth. Wrote Lizzie Robinson. (p.40)

Mon. 7 Usual office routine. Wrote letters to Mother and Emma Robinson, Geo. G. Snyder Henry Harris, J. P. Meik, & others, Received letters from Thos Hall, Canada, A. T. Stewart Australia, G. G. Snyder & others, also Ha rold with more news from the plains, & Co. Young's proclamation. Troops ordered from California & Oregon to Utah, &c &c. Took Tea at Bro. H. Perks. Received reply to the "Thelyphthora" from Wm. Budge.

Tues. 8 Usual office business, revising proof and matter for star, & noticing correspondence. With Elders Calkin, Williams & Tullidge visited the Steamer "Adriatic," a most splendid specimen of Architure and Art, thro' out. Wrote Editorial--"Donations"--for Star No. 52. Examined Star No 51 from press. (p. 41)

Wed. 9 Wrote "English Law on Marriage" for Star No 1. Vol. and Editorial, "Governor Young's proclamation" for Star Nov. 52, Vol. Wrote letter to T. D. H. Stenhouse. Attended a sale of goods in town & purchased 7 shawls 6 pr Blankets, 2 Doz socks, 1 spread, & 5 yds. blue broadcloth. David Wilkin called on Me from Belfast.

Thurs. 10 Usual routine of business. spent the evening at Bro Tilley's



1857, December

S. W. Richards, p. 311

in ~~Friede~~ (sic) Bootle.--A nice family and spent a very comfortable evening, in company with Thos Williams & wife & Sis. Sarah Crooks.

Fri. 11 Writing for the Star No. 52 Editorial "Gov. Young's proclamation" & "Donations." usual business, correspondence &c. Evening attended the Opera, "Theatre Royal" a very splendid affair. (p. 42)

Sat. 12 Wrote several letters. Received from Wm. Budge the Act. entitled "The Religions worship Act." authorizing meetings in places not licensed or registered. prepared items of news for star. Considered the sale of the "Psalmody" as noticed in last number of Vol. 19.-- Walked out in the evening as far as Bro. Atkins. Great confusion in the streets.

Sun. 13 Elder John Y. Green arrived from Denmark--spent the day with him and in the evening preached in the Hall to a very attentive Meeting. Text--Marvel not that the world hate you, &c. showing why it was that so much evil was said of the Saints,--by treating upon the operations of the two great Spirits and their influences that operate upon ManKind. A blessed Meeting! (p. 43)

Mon. 14 Usual routine of office business. Bro. Green in. Making up last No of the Star also of the Journal for the year. Evening made some purchases of Cloth, handkerchiefs &c. at a sale in Ranaleigh St. Bought good broadcloth 5/- per yard & best black doe. 4/- Wrote in reply to Telegraph of London saying the Mormons refused to be amalgamated with the Federal Government.

Tues. 15 American Mail delivered spent portion of Day reading the news. sent out an official letter to all the Pastors the Mission calling for a donation from the Saints to help the Elders home, and saying who were released. At sale in the evening and purchased more cloth, (p. 44)



1857, December

S. W. Richards, p. 312

Wed. 16 Completed a letter to the Daily Telegraph. Bro Whittall copied it and it was forwarded by eve. Mail Usual Routine of Office business.

Thurs. 17 Making up title page and index to last No. Vol. 4 "Journal Discourses, Read Star" proof. Wrote letters &c. and in the evening attended Theatre with A. Calkin and John Y Green.

Fri. 18 Wrote for Editoria. No. 1. Vol. 20 Star, "Music" and "Foreign News Summary" Wrote letters to Daniel Daniels, Wm. Budge, Miss Caroline Davis, &c. with other office business. Elder Horrocks called upon me to say he had lost the necessary papers to sell his place supposed to be stolen by one Carroll. (p. 45)

Sat. 19 With Elder Calkin sorted the goods that had been purchased at Auction. helped make up the "Star" No 1. Vol. 20. Quite unwell in the evening, but walked out with Bro. & Sister Williams to see the Market which was very crowded being so near Christmas. Bro. Stephens brought home my new coat, for which he presented his bill £1.3.6.

Sun. 20 Not well to day. Elder John Y. Green with me part of the day & we walked out of town 2 or 3 miles and back for exercise. Evening attended Meeting at the Hall. Elder Ward preached. Text--"What must we do to be saved". Elder John Y. Green returned & took Tea with us after Meeting. Wrote to Emma Robinson in reply to her saying that polygamy was the only thing in Mormonism she did not like. (p. 46)

Mon. 21 Was at an Auction Sale in Church St. with Bro. Calkin, where we purchased a carpet, for our sitting room. and in Ronaleigh St. I purchased set of Knives & forks, of 50 peices, worth 5 guineas for 40/- & 2 Doz. very best silver plated spoons, worth 48/- and 56/- each for 18/- per Doz. This evening received one thousand and fifty pounds Sterling



1857, December

S. W. Richards, p. 313

in Gold from Bro. Calkins to send over the sea by G. G. Snyder. Wrote to Elder Snyder, Glasgow, to return to L'pool on Thursday.

Tues. 22 Was busy writing and examining Matter for the Star. Elder Calkin started for London to spend the Holydays. Evening walked out with Bro. Williams and selected some childrens books to send to the Isle of Man for Christmas presents. (p. 47) also wrote Editorial, "Ordination" and "appointments" for Star No 2. Vol. 20.

Wed. 23 This Morning the new carpet was put down. Went to the book shop and exchanged some books for others more suitable and made up a parcel of 5 books one each for Elizabeth, Emma, Sarah, Martha and John Robinson. Prepared the appointments for the Welsh Conferences for Star No 2. Evening went to circus with father Horrocks and Bro. Williams. Received letters from Lizzie, Sarah, and Mrs Robinson.

Thurs. 24 Made up the Star No. 2 Wrote for Editorial, "The Public Press", walked out with Bro Willimas & purchased hearth rug. Wrote letters to Seymour B. Young & D. Daniels. (p. 48) Received letters from W. J. Appleby, Jeter Clinton, T. B. H. Stenhouse & J. M. Bernhisel, also several Americal(n) papers. Elder G. G. Snyder & John L. Smith arrivd from Scotland, & J. Y. Green from Birmingham. Gave and received "XMas boxes."

Fri. 25 Christmas Day To day had the company of Elders Snyder, J. L. Smith, J. Y. Green, Peter Horrocks, and E. W. Tullidge, also sisters Mrs Tullidge, and Elizabeth and Jane Tullidge and Sarah Crooks. Morning walked down to the river with some of the bretheren, and eve with the Company went to a party of the Saints in Berkinhead, and took tea after our return. Addressed the Party. a short time. (p. 49)

Sat. 26 Spent the day about office matters consulting with the boys &c. &c.



1857, December, 1858, January

S. W. Richards, p. 314

Sun. 27 Most of the day in the house. Took a walk in the P. M. with the bretheren and Sister Williams to the landing Stage. Writing letters to the Elders.

Mon. 28 Letters and papers arrived from the Valley via California. One from my family--Jane. Some troubled with influenza. Letter from Prest. B. Young to Elder O. Pratt. Deseret News to Oct. 7th was received. Received a splendid Bowey Knife from the Sheffield bretheren, a present, and with it a steel stamp of name and Beehive. At Circus with the bretheren.

Tues. 29 Busy with Star & making such general preperations as were necessary (p. 50) for the departure of Elders Snyder & Green for the States on 2d January. Wrote Editorial for "Star" No. 3. "Buchanan & Utah"

Wed. 30 Office business as usual was attended to and assisted Elders Snyder & Green in getting ready for their departure. Considerable correspondence required my time.

Thurs. 31 Accompanied the brethern Snyder, Green, & Smith about the Docks & ware-houses to see the works, and Examined Star proof. Wrote Elder Haight Denmark about Emigration. Evening the brethern were with me and we commenced the New Year before retireing to rest. (p. 51)

Fri. Jan. 1, 1858 The Usual business received my attention. Bro. Snyder received 1025£ sterling, for making purchases, and £200 for H. S. Eldredge. Packed some plate for George to take over--1 Boiler, 1 Coffe, 1 Tea, 1 Sugar basin 1 Creamer, 1 Toast racks, 2 Salts, & 1 pair decanter stands. This evening sister Eliza Grice called upon us from Birkenhead and I went with her to the landing stage. Wrote letters for the Valley to Prest. Young and to My wife Jane, one to Bro. Appleby, New York. Was up till near Morning slep a short time and then,---



Sat. 2 Went with the bretherin Snyder and Green on to the Steamer "America" on which they sailed at 10 Oclock for Boston. (p. 52) at 2 Oclock took Cars with John L. Smith for Manchester where we spent the eve with the Saints who were enjoying a "Soiree" Singers,--Sisters Sarah, Mary Emma, & Elizabeth Owens. Sister Emily Mitchell & her sister and many others. I addressed them for a short time upon general features of the Kingdom of God & expressed my pleasure in Meeting them. spent the night with Elders Calkin, Romney Smith & Bunting at 35 Paddock St.

At Sea.

Sat. Feb.(?) 20 Sailed about noon. favorable wind.--little rough during night.

Sun. 21 Wind changed ahead. Mr. Horrocks kept below. night dreamed of reaching home and finding Phinehas Hen. dead..

Mon. 22 nothing unusual transpired aboard. moderate weather. carried sale part of the day. (p. 53)

Tues. 23 Comfortable day--Mr Horrocks was up most of the day.--beamed<sup>?</sup> wind & carried sail.

Wed. 24 Very rough sea. Main yd. arm lowered and made fast, and every thing secured for a storm. Wind increased through the day. At night very boisterous. sea high, strong wind and shipping sea frequently--all doors fast but one.. (p. 9)

Mon. Mar. 22, 1858 Left Burlington. went 8 Miles to Bloomington, stopped at public House.

Tues. 23 Travelled about 26 Miles & put up at Mr. McKnights on the Skunk river. Revival Meeting at the house.

Wed. 24 This Morn bought a Mule for 130 a very fine animal. passed through Fairfield and put up at Abington, at two public Houses. Very bad road.



1858, March, April

S. W. Richards, p. 316

Thurs. 25 Traveled through much low wet praries and put up at Mr Harrisons post Master.  $9\frac{1}{2}$  Miles East of Oskaloosa

Fri. 26 Made 28 Miles and put up at Pella. better roads from Oskaloosa

Sat. 27 Went 37 Miles passing through Monroe, & prarie City and stopped at Rising Sun,  $7\frac{1}{2}$  Miles from Ft. Des Moines

Sun. 28 Travelled to Adell 25 Miles west of Des Moines and stopped "plank House" (p. 10)

Mon. 29 Traveled to bear grove station and took supper, when the Stage drove up, and I got aboard and went on to council Bluff to make some arrangements for a fit out so that the company might not be detained when they arrived.

Tues. 30 Arrived at Bluff City, 95 miles this eve, 8 Oclock and staid night at Pacific House."

Wed. 31 This Morn, David Brinton found me. had arrived the evening before from St. Louis with letters from Elder Eldredge for Me and Prest Young, E. Snow, and others. Hired a conveyance for three dollars to take me and bro. Brinton to Cresent City and took dinner at Bro. L. O. Littlefield's then went over with Bro. Shumway to Florence to see Bro. Felshaw. spent night with him. (p. 11)

Thurs. April 1 spent the day getting things ready for the brethern when they should arrive. Sent to Omaha for leather for Pack saddles. The Co. arrivd at Cresent City 2. P. M. and spent the night there.

Fri. 2 Bro. Snyder came over in the Morning. Teams came to the river but could not cross till the eve for the wind. All stopped at Florence over night. Held a council with the bretheren. Dr. Clinton & Myself & Bro. Felshaw, spoke to the brethern, giving them generall information. Elder G. G. Snyder approved.

Sat. 3 Teams started out in the Morning Myself, Snyder, Clinton, Wakely



1858, April

S. W. Richards, p. 317

& Turner, stopped till after dinner, as I had letters to write.--Wrote to Applely, Eldridge, Haight Horrocks, A. Calkin, E. W. Tullidge, Mrs & Mr Robinson &c. Left at 2 Oclock and rode to Freemont (p. 12) 36 Miles from Florence, where we put up at the same house with the teams.

Sun. 4 Travelled to within about 29 Miles of Genoa, and camped by the River where we could get hay at a house near by, for our animals.

Mon. 5 With Snyder & Clinton rode into Genoa by noon and made things ready for the teams when they should arrive.

Tues. & Wed. very stormy days. East Wind and rain. Made preparations as fast as the weather and circumstances would admit. Loaded up the wagons and hunted out a ford for crossing the River in the Morning. spent the night at sister Millers, formerly Jesse Smith who crossed the sea with Me.-- (p.13)

Thurs. 8 still shoeing horses.--Went to the river and made an attempt to cross but upon the men going in horseback found the wagons could not cross. the horses got down and two spades were lost, and one of the boys had difficulty in getting out. Determined to take over the things in a wagon bed, and swim the animals. Made ready & returned to the settlement for the night. stop at Sister Millers over night

Fri. 9 Crossed everything over in Bro. Davis Wagon bed. took over some hay and swam the animals. After crossing the animals they started off down the river, and I rode with the Doctor about 10 Miles before we over took them. It was dark when we returned to Camp. See page 50 (p. 55)

Sat. 10 packed the animals and started--commenced snowing. went about 10 Miles and turned into the timber and camped. storming very severely. strong wind

Sun. 11 Storm continues both of snow and wind. The Doctor and Myself



1858, April

S. W. Richards, p. 318

was not out of the wagon.

Mon. 12 Wind high, and still snowing, and still in Camp. quite cold at night.

Tues. 13 A cold windy morning. Traveled about 35 Miles by driving in the evening. Camped for night in the sand hills, ten Miles from Loup Fork.

Wed. 14 strong wind, but not so cold. Made three drives, and camped near Wood river on the bank of a slough. was on guard tonight.

Thurs. 15 Crossed the slough with some difficulty. one animal got down and had to be unpacked (p. 56) before it could be got out. Crossed Wood river after repairing the bridge, and nooned on prairie Buffalo- (sic) creek. This evening made a drive of 23 Miles and passed Fort Kearney. Camped on or near Elm Creek about 4 Miles East of ~~from~~ (sic) the crossing. The doctor (J. Clinton) quite sick from cold, with fever, &c. Took bed in (sic) the waggon and rode from Wood river, ~~we.~~/where we took dinner.

Fri. 16 To day drove on and took breakfast on Buffalo creek. Crossing of Elm Creek very bad with steep snow drifts. Camped in the evening at Deep dry creek two Miles from Plate lake & 261 from Florence.

Sat. 17 Went on and took breakfast on a slough about 5 Miles. Boys Killed a duck and Made some broth for the doctor. Took dinner on skunk creek or rather supper. At noon two of the boys went (p. 57) into the hills after horses which we saw running wild but did not get around them. After supper started for the cold water spring 7 miles from Skunk but did not go for before the wagon upset it being dark. no one hurt and not much damage done. Detained about one hour and went on with difficulty, it being very dark, to within 2 Miles of the spring. On guard tonight.--rainy.

Sun. 18 Traveled 29 Miles & Camped on Bluff fork of the platte. about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past three P. M. and staid over night for rest. --Today had some very heavy road. Bro. Clinton still sick in the wagon. (p. 58)



1858, April

S. W. Richards, p. 319

Wed. 21 Drove about 30 Miles. A Mule gave out having drank Alkali.

Thurs. 22 Went about 32 Miles and Camped near Scotts Bluff.

Fri. 23 Traveled from 4 Miles below Scotts Bluff to the river 18 Miles from Laramie distance 36 Miles J. Y. G. shot an Antelope.

Sat. 24 Drove in the Morning to within 9 Miles of Laramie and Camped for the day Saw the first Indians to-day. spent the day in cleansing ourselves, our fire-arms, airing our clothes &c. and at eve, went our way passing L. in the night.

Tues. 27 Passed up the North side of the River over a very rough and Mountain Country with considerable sand & Camped this Night 4 Miles below the Platte bridge (p. 59) To day passed Deer Creek where many Indians were gathering in to stop awhile and improvements had been made since we passed last fall.

Wed. 28 Traveled 38 Miles. took breakfast at the upper crossing of the platte, dinner at the Mineral Lake and camped for night at Willow Springs. This eve four Men from Bridger called at our camp and informed us of the general news, that Cumming had gone to Salt Lake as Gov. & been received. (Sic) that Col Johnston/ would enter the city with the Troops as soon as the "Rifles" (regiment of rifle Men) and animals with Capt. Marcy arrived. he was expected in about 9 days to arrive.

Thurs. 29 Camped for breakfast on Grease wood Creek. Here we met the Mail with an Escort of about 20 Men for the states. (p. 60) The Mail was only from the expedition not from G. S. L. City. Was informed by Jones, (Mail Carrier) that Gov. Cumming had written favorable to the Camp of his reception as Gov. and also to Washington. and Matters seemed more pacific. Their animals were very poor, and themselves looked but little better,



1858, April, May

S. W. Richards, p. 320

poor fellows. This morning rainy, and in the P. M. turned to snow with a strong wind. Made "Devils Gate" and camped under the Lea of the rocks and spent a most boisterous night--storm severe--

Fri. 30 Snow from 12 to 14 inches deep.--storming all day and we laid bye. Horses in the ridge of rocks.

Sat. May 1 To day moved 10 Miles, and two animals gave out. left and brought up to Camp near night. Night clear & cold. (p. 61)

Sun. 2 This Morning moved before daylight and went about 5 Miles. Snow deep and frozen solid--The Doctors Mule scarcely able to travel. A very cold morning, the coldest of the winter past. Only on the tops of the hills any feed for animals. A sunny day, but cool air, from the ground being covered with snow. P. M. drove to within 2 Miles of Cottonwood creek--Mule left behind.

Mon. 3 The boys went and brought up the Mule to Camp which looked better. and at 2 drives made to the point 6 Miles from where they ford river twice between rocks. Mule again left behind. This evening spoke with the Doctor & he with Me approved of some of the boys going through to the Valley as (p.61) soon as possible with some of the best animals, and the remainder tarry and travel slower as the poor animals required. Myself G. G. Snyder, & J. Y. Green arranged to leave early in the morning. The Doctor would however send no letters or news by us, determined to take them himself.

Tues. 4 This Morn, I started with the two boys and 6 animals about 6 Oclock, and at 11 we stopped in a small valley about 2 Miles East of Muddy on Semenoos cut off--18 Miles.



|                              |        |
|------------------------------|--------|
| 2 Hats                       | 5.50   |
| Ferriage at Florence         | 1.00   |
| Stage fare to Bentonsport    | 43.00  |
| Meals & Hotel                | 8.00   |
| Railway to Keokuk            | 4.00   |
| Expenses at Keokuk           | 3.50   |
| Steamer to St. Louis         | 8.00   |
| Cartage & sundries (washing) | 1.50   |
| Fare to New York             | 53.50  |
| Cab at Philadelphia          | 1.50   |
| Meals &c on route.           | 6.00   |
| Clothing for S. W. R.        | 4.65   |
| Do for G. G. S.              | 20.00  |
| N. Y. to Phil. & back        | 12.00  |
| Clothing for G. G. S. N. Y.  | 6.00   |
| Do " S. W. R.                | 2.75   |
| Stenhouse                    | 5.00   |
| Sundry Expenses              | 10.00  |
| Branch & Atwood              | 15.00  |
| Expenses to Boston           | 10.00  |
| OverCoat at B for G. G. S.   | 8.00   |
| Shirts & Coat for S.W.R.     | 16.00  |
| passage to L'pool            | 120.00 |
|                              | 364.90 |

Oct. 3, 1857

|                     |     |
|---------------------|-----|
| 1 silk pocket h'ky. | 4.0 |
| 1 neck tie          | 3.6 |

|                             |        |
|-----------------------------|--------|
| H. Whittalls bill for board | 17.6   |
| 2 Hats                      | 1. 5.0 |
| Umbrella                    | 5.6    |
| " Robt Williams             | 1. 0.0 |
| G. G. S.                    | 4. 0.0 |
| G. G. S. for Manchester     | 10.0   |
| Repairing watch & guard     | 10.0   |
| Hair brush, Razor strap)    |        |
| Oil &c.                     | 6.0    |
| 2 lady's Port folios        | 4.0    |

|                           |        |
|---------------------------|--------|
| Nov. 27 Bot of Wm Tassall |        |
| 6 fine Shirts             | 1.10.0 |
| 1 Muffler                 | 5.6    |
| 1 Doz Collars             | 4.9    |
| 3 pr. Socks               | 2.8    |
| Total £2.                 | 2.11   |
| 1 pr. cloth Gloves        | 2.6    |

|                           |        |
|---------------------------|--------|
| Books--Christmas presents | 13.0   |
| Making pants.             | 6.6    |
| 1 pr. Boots               | 1. 0.0 |
| Making Coat & cleaning)   |        |
| Cloaths                   | 1.13.4 |

|                                |        |
|--------------------------------|--------|
| Nov. 31                        |        |
| Postage to date includ-)       |        |
| ing stamps                     | 7.4    |
| (p. 74) Jan. 2 1858            |        |
| By fare to Manchester          | 5.6    |
| 4 " " Birmingham               | 11.0   |
| 5 " " L'pool                   | 15.6   |
| " To Newspapers for 5 days)    |        |
| & boys on Steamer              | 1.6    |
| 14 To sundry items to date     | 13.6   |
| " " 2 pr. L's Gloves lined 1/- | 2.0    |
| " " 4 " " " thread 6d          | 2.0    |
| 15 " 11 pr. Ladies Hose        | 6.0    |
| " " 2 pr child's gloves        | 6      |
| " " 1 hair brush               | 1.6    |
| 16 " Making Pants              | 5.6    |
| " " Spy glass                  | 3. 3.0 |
| " " pocket Compass             | 2.0    |
| " Tape Measure                 | 1.9    |
| 17 " Repairing Overcoat        | 2.6    |
| " papers & refreshments        | 1.0    |
| To London & back.              | 1.18.0 |
| Feb. 4. for making clothes     | 10.0   |
| for bretheren                  | 6.0    |

(p. 75)

|                              |         |
|------------------------------|---------|
| To Elders (E.W.T.)           | 2.10.0  |
| 2 Combs. 1/9 2/-             | 3.9     |
| Repairing pencil             | 1.0     |
| Gollosches & soft leather    | 3.0     |
| 18 Woollen Shirts 6/6, 6/11) |         |
| Scarf 1/0 gloves 1/11, 2/)   | 19.1    |
| " Goods at Bedford House     | 3.15.9  |
| 19 Straps for Rug.           | 3.0     |
| Sea passage                  | 21.00.0 |
| Extras for voyage &          |         |
| steward                      | 14.0    |

P. 77) Since Landing

|                         |      |
|-------------------------|------|
| March                   |      |
| 6 Drayage &c. at N. Y.) |      |
| landing. duties         | 1.00 |
| 7 Breakfast & waiter    | .50  |
| supper                  | .20  |
| 8. Brakfast             | .31  |
| Tea, ferry and Car      | .50  |
| Hotel bill and cart     | 1.20 |
| 9 Meals &c.             | 1.00 |
| 10 Meals, car & evening | 1.30 |
| Seal skin gloves        | 1.50 |
| Watch repairs           | 9.70 |
| Rings                   | 4.30 |



|         |                                     |        |
|---------|-------------------------------------|--------|
| 11      | Bill for Pistols                    | 538.71 |
| "       | do for Guns.                        | 342.13 |
| "       | Dinner &c.                          | .50    |
|         | Rubber coat 500 Leggings            |        |
|         | 200 4 pr shoes 300 1 doz            |        |
|         | combs 100                           | 11.00  |
|         | Travelling shoes                    | 1.75   |
| 12      | Meals & Carr &c.                    | 1.00   |
| (p. 78) |                                     |        |
| March   |                                     |        |
| 12      | Fare to Westport                    | 1.65   |
| 13      | do returning                        | 1.18   |
| "       | Papers 25cts, 1/2 doz               |        |
|         | ivory combs 1.05                    | 1.30   |
| "       | Elastic braid                       | 2.00   |
| "       | Letter from England                 | .24    |
|         | pd freight on Pistols               |        |
|         | by Timpets                          | 1.00   |
|         | do on 6 packages                    | 26.50  |
|         | pd Bro. Duelin; services            | 1.45   |
|         | Hotel expenses                      | 3.67   |
| 14      | to 5 B H. S.?                       | 9.75   |
|         | Cart                                | 2.00   |
|         | Ticket                              | 30.00  |
|         | Extra baggage to Dun.               | 2.00   |
|         | do to Burlington                    | 1.50   |
|         | Expenses en-route                   | 7.00   |
|         | Washing at Burlington               | 1.75   |
| 22      | Bill at Whitemans Hotel             | 3.00   |
| 22      | for 6 dinners at                    |        |
|         | Brown Horn (?)                      | 2.40   |
| (p. 79) |                                     |        |
| 22      | pd. G. Y. Green for                 |        |
|         | leggings &c.                        | 10.00  |
|         | To G. G. Snyder                     | 460.00 |
|         | " " " "                             | .50    |
|         | Meals on stage                      | 1.00   |
| 31      | At pacific Hotel C.B.               | 1.50   |
| "       | <del>Blankets &amp; spurs for</del> |        |
|         | <del>Deeter par--</del> (sic)       | 8.25   |
|         | pants 5.15, spurs .75               |        |
|         | hat 250                             | 9.00   |
|         | Valice 1.25.                        | 1.25   |
|         | Cord, for packing                   | .50    |
|         | passage to Cresent City             | 2.50   |
|         | Leather for Packsaddles             | 6.50   |
|         | For Co.--Crackers 4.90)             |        |
|         | soap. 60 & sundry at )              |        |
|         | pypers. 4.35 )                      | 91.85  |
|         | For self at pypers                  | 6.00   |
|         | pd. to Felshaw                      | 3.00   |
|         | do for Blacksmithy at G.            | 2.50   |
|         | pd. Hubbard at Genoa                |        |
|         | for his expenses                    | 5.00   |

|         |                            |          |
|---------|----------------------------|----------|
| (p. 86) | P. Horrocks in a/c         |          |
| March   | with S. Whitney Richards   |          |
| 13      | To Cash                    | 3,000.00 |
|         | " Hotel expenses, drayage  | 2.17     |
|         | " Drayage to steanboat     | 1.50     |
|         | "Colts pistol & fixtures   | 22.44    |
|         | " Sharpes Rifle            | 26.05    |
|         | " Share of Freight         | 1.50     |
|         | " Cash to Sister Horrocks  | 200.00   |
| 1858    |                            |          |
| Sept.   |                            |          |
| 8       | " do.                      | 1500.00  |
|         | To 4 Cannadian Ponies )    |          |
|         | keeping & transportation)  | 254.00   |
|         | " 2 Setts harness (28)(12) | 40.00    |
|         | " Wagon, complete deld     | 109.00   |
|         | " Can & Oil                | .50      |
|         | " Comb & brush             | 1.00     |
|         | "Commission @. 10%         | 40.45    |
| (p. 87) |                            | 5198.61  |
| 13      | By 1000 E Sterling         | 4850.00  |
|         | " 90E pd. Snyder           | 435.60   |
|         |                            | 5285.60  |



S. W. Richards  
Dec., 1869 and 1870  
Book 20, (No. 4)

Dec. 12, 1869 Left Salt Lake City about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 12 P. M. with Elizabeth for Ogden. Arrived there about 5 P.M. by stage to Farmington and from there by Rail. Had trouble to get my Bagage put away for the night. Went to Bro. Franklin's and staid over night.---

13 At 10-15 left Ogden for Omaha. Elizabeth went to Echo. arrived at Wasatch 2 P. M. Arrived at Bryan 8 P. M.

14th Arrived at St. Marys 6-45 A. M. " " Laramie City 11-30 A. M 35 Minutes difference in time. (p. 2) Snow and very cold wind today arrived at Cheyenne about 4 P. M. waited till 6 P. M. for the arrival of a train in the snow below. Could not get through, but made for side track, and Telegraphed us to come on. We started with 3 powerful Engines a head & made time well

15th Arrived at Omaha about 5 P. M. Had a comfortable passage. Called this evening upon Mr Brady to see samples of Gastons Grain sowing Machine but found none there. Stopped this night at the Dining Hall near the station Wrote letters home from here. (p. 3)

16th At 4 A. M. took Coach to go over the River to take Cars for Chicago. Had an interview with Elders E. T. Clarke & M. T. Porter in Iowa.

17th Arrived in Chicago 7 A. M. spent the day in City. Called upon Selima Rawson, at where Miss Colebrook had been staying, purchased chesnuds and Hickory nuts, & sent them by Express to Uncle John Young. Wrote letters home,--to Bringham, & others. --Had an interview with Doct. Crockwell, and left that evening for N. York.

18th Making good progress. arriving at Pittsburg just at Dark.--(p. 4)

Sun. 19 arrived in N. York A. M. about noon. Went direct to Pacific Hotel.



1869, December

S. W. Richards, p. 324

John Patten, proprietor in Greenwich St.-- At Evening went to the St Nicholas Hotel, Broadway, and found B. Young Jr--J. A. Young, Hon W. H. Hooper, Elders R. T. Burton, H. McEwan, Saml. Sirrine, & T. B. H. Stenhouse. spent the evening with them. Went out to hear Train Lecture but . (?) Hall not open to him. On returning to the Hotel learned that Sister Lizzie had gone to providence, R. I. (p. 5)

Mon. 20 Called on Mr. Simonson at his Office in Wall St. and learned Lizzie's Address, in Providence, & of her health &c. Called at the post Office, and went up to the Depot of the N. Y. & N. Haven line to learn when the cars left for Providence. P. M. Called upon Bro. Burton at his address, 66 Varick St. Eve went with him and others to the St Nicholas and from there with McEwen & Sirrine to the Theatre in Broadway to see the shoo-fly & Can-Can. Had a conversation with the bretheren about the manner and chances of returning home &c. and returned to my Hotel for the night. (p. 6)

Tues. 21 In the Morning wrote some letters to Helena, Franklin & others, and after settling my Hotel Bill (\$3.00, pr day) took carriage and went to the Railway Station, 4th Avenue & 27th St. and took Cars 12-15 for Providence, via. New Haven, Bridgeport & Stonington. Arrived at Providence at 7-30 P. M. Went to the Aldrich Hotel for the night & took my room. From there went to Mr E. S. Aldrich, 307 Westminster St. and enquired for Lizzie. found she had gone out to spend the evening in company with some of the family. Left my name and word that I should call in the Morning. (p. 7)

Wed. 22 About 10. A. M. Called for & saw Lizzie who was glad to see me. spent about 1 hour and returned to Hotel for dinner, with a promise to call for her at 4 P. M. Sent L's. trunk from Depot to her. Called at 4 P. M. and took Lizzie to my Hotel to take tea with me. and in the Evening went



out to the Theatre to see Miss Reignolds play "East Lynn". The compy. were from Boston, and were stopping at the same house I was. Was a very rainy day. (p. 8)

Thurs. 23 Called for Lizzie to take a walk about 10 A. M. A Very pleasant day, and we called upon an artists to have our pictures taken, which was done in 2 positions. Went to the Hotel awhile and rested. took lunch & then returned home with L. and bid her good bye. in view of taking train for Danbury in the evening. Evening settled my Bill and took Cars at 10-30 P. M. for Norwalk. Arrived at N. about daylight and waited till 9. A. M. for train to Danbury. (p. 9)

Fri. 24 Took train at Norwalk at 9 A. M. for Danbury, and arrived about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 10. Went direct to Mr. Griffings Office, found him in and was very Kindly received. Taken by him with my things to his residence and was introduced to his family. Found them well situated and they commenced to make me comfortable, putting a splendidly furnished parlor to my disposal. Went this eve with Mr. G. to the Deciples Church where there was held a Sunday school celebration for Christmas Eve. Refreshments and a pleasant time. Among the gifts at the house I was presented a nice pair of Gloves & White handkerchief. (p. 10)

Sat. 25 Christmas Day--Mostly about the house. Turkey, and a great variety of dainties made us dinner, with Champaign etc. etc. --& all the varieties of fruits. Business mostly suspended, and visiting the order of the day. (p. 11) Sun. 26 A. M. Went to the Deciples Meeting with Mr. G. it being his place of worship. P. M. wrote letters, and at 7 P. M. delivered a Lecture on Celestial Marriage in the Temperance Hall to about 100 Men.--including quite a number of leading Citizens & some Clergymen.--This was



1869, December

S. W. Richards, p. 326

an awful rainy day. No Meetings were well attended. 28 at the Morning Meeting I was at. Elder Theodore Curtis had playcarded the Town on Frid. eve for my Lecture.--- (p. 12)

Mon. 27 With Mr. Griffing called at the Shirt Factory & Laundry, where they were making some 500 doz. shirts pr week. Was introduced to, and carefully shown by the proprietors into & through the several apartments. Several hundred young ladies employed. Then went to Mr Gofits Hat Factory--Fur Hats. The process quite different from that of Wool Hats. Fur blown onto a perforated frame and there retained by suction. Then went to the Sewing Machine factory in which Mr. Griffing is interested, and examined the construction & working qualities of the machine. Returned home and met the Reverend Mr. Hayden with whom I had a very lengthy conversation. (p. 13) upon the subject of my last evenings discourse--New Revelation, &c.--- Evening went to the "Concert Hall" and heard Miss Anna E. Dickinson on her favorite subject "Whited Sepulchres" She deplores the condition of the ladies of Utah, and then leads of to defend her sex, and lift them above the male sex. Winding up by asserting that man does no work that lasts beyond his days, but woman does. As Mother, her children are works that reach to eternity, and she should strive to "let no man take her crown." (p. 14)

Tues. 28 Went out in the Morning with Mr. G. to a Wool Hat Factory. Was introduced to several men of business note. and at 11 A. M. bid good bye to my friends and Took Cars for State Line, via the Housatonic Line. Arrived at State Line 3-15 P. M. detained there till 4-45 and reached Richmond about 5 P. M. On Landing Uncle Wm Richards met me at his door and bid me welcome. Spent the evening in social chat, having supper &c. Letters here from Samuel and Helena waiting me. (p. 15)



1869, December

S. W. Richards, p. 327

Wed. 29 Most of the day with Uncle, reviving recollections of boyhood.

Thurs. 30 Went to the South West school house, where I spent my last winter at school with Mr. Drown, now in town as Doct. Drown. Also went to Grand father Richards old place where I have lived and worked. No one living at the place Trees and garden destroyed, and all about the Mills gone to wreck. I returned home with but little satisfaction in witnessing the desolations of time. (p. 16)

Fri. 31 To day rode around the Town with Uncle William. Went to the old homestead spot, but not a fragment of home was there. no House, no tree, nor even a bush was left to mark the spot that gave me life, and made the joys of youth. How changed! We passed on pointing out the residences with which I was once familiar, but the names of the occupants were nearly all unknown to me. The days of many had been numbered, and others like myself had long forsaken childhood's home, for other parts. Called upon Isaac Cook & family spent  $\frac{1}{2}$  an hour with them. Mrs. C. (Lucy Ann Dewey) being my Cousin. Then passed on to the N. E. part of Town and returned via. Uncle Samuel Dewey's old place. Could scarcely recognize it. (p. 17) The house was nearly a wreck. The fields were desolate, having no fences or any indications of care in the least. Some Irish or other family, occupied the house at 2.00 dollars pr month which went to Mary Dewey, now in Pittsfield. Then on to the Dwight place, then to Uncle Wm. Peirsons place where I called and went over the premises, continuing on South to Uncle Wms. Old place where he showed me of his own work in building, settling out trees &c. &c.--and a little before dark landed at home. Evening writing to Helena and Mary Ann. as the closing labors of the year, and upon retireing, fervently offored my prayers for loved ones at home, in thanks for the past, and in



1869, Dec. 1870, Jan.

S. W. Richards, p. 328

supplications for the future, not forgetting the work & Israel of God.

(p. 19) (This year, 1870, is written in conjunction with Book 5 and where that Diary is used it will be indicated)

Jan. 1, 1870, Sat. Visited with Uncles folks part of the day. Wrote to Mary Ann. Got my Boots topped, and in the P. M. and evening took tea with and spent the time very agreeably at Mr John A. Sharpes wife, Lucy, Sister to M. H. Griffing. Conversed freely untill late upon Utah, its history, Marraige among the Saints &c. &c. Tho' he is Deacon Sharpe, he appeared very reasonable and sensible in most of his scriptural views, not opposing what the word Maintained. They confessed their minds much enlightened upon our views, and saw More consistency in our claims. Returned to Uncles for night. Now Showing very fast. Washing 84 cts. (p. 20)

Sun. 2 A very stormy day rain falling, and wind blowing Had quite anticipated going to the Church in which I had been brought up, but staid in the house. Wrote to Elizabeth, Lizzie H. A. Gaston, & Union Works, in Clinton, Iowa. Much of the day in conversation with Uncle & Aunt. (Jan. 3 to 16 inclusive from Book 5. p. 1)

Mon. 3 Went to pittsfield. Called R. H. Deweys and got my likeness taken then let him know who I was. Called on Manerva, and saw her daughter Mary ~~Ellen~~, & Mother Granger. Eve called on Mary Dewey (Chamberlain) She knew me, & called at Dart Allens, and viewed the auto unitors? Gas lighter & ~~Extinguisher~~ (p. 2)

Tues. 4 Called at Rooms, and on Mary & took dinner with her. Called on Manerva, & walked about town, & took Cars 2-45 for Richmond.

Wed. 5 snowed last night. sent letters to Lizzie Robinson, Carey & Co. N. Y. Noyes & Co. M. Y. & papers to S. P. R. & J. R. Richards. Most of the day reading & writing. --



1870, January

S. W. Richards, p. 329

Thurs. 6 In the house at Uncle Wms. snowing most of day & night Received letters from N. H. Felt & H. W. Brizzee. Wrote lengthily to Felt for him & others, of affairs in S. L. City, history of my journey & doings. Miss A. E. D's. Lecture &c. Conversation with Uncle & Aunt. (p, 3)

Fri. 7. Remained at Uncle Wms Stormy day of snow. not very cold. some wind. Writing, Reading, & conversing.

Sat. 8 Snowing all day, but mild. sleighs running lively.--Letter from Lizzie R. At 5 P. M. took train for Pittsfield. Eve with Rodney & Dr. Allen regaled on Roast Oysters & cider, & spent the night at Rodney's. 1st good sleighing this season.

Sun. 9 A. M. Meeting at the 2<sup>nd</sup> Congregational Church. P. M. at Dr Todd. 1<sup>st</sup> Congre<sup>l</sup> Eve heard Wells at the Episcopalian Church on the building of Solomons Temple. & after that at Mr. Rice' at private Concert. Mr Dunham. Organist & Mrs. Ring, Principal singer from Albany of Dr Todd's church, Present. (p. 4)

Mon. 10 A very stormy day. Wrote to Mary Ann, and to H. W. Brizzie. Called at the Court rooms a few moments & heard one case larceny tried.

Tues. 11 To day pleasant. Wrote to M. H. Griffing, & sent Carte. sent paper to F. S. Richards Called upon & dined with Rev. J. Todd. Gave me his Book set for likeness by R. H. D. Visited & took tea with Cousin Minerva Granger.

Wed. 12 Rain & south wind. snow going fast. Streets a sheet water. At Rodney's Rooms. called at the Eagle Office & conversed with the Editors Axtall and Harding. At 7 P. M. Met Mr Nugent & Welsh at American House & presented Prest Young letter. Eve, with Cousin Mary. (p. 5)

Thurs. 13 Wrote to Helena, sent Likeness Wrote to D. H. Wells, news and



1870, January

S. W. Richards, p. 330

about business. Sent papers to F. D. R. & J. M. C. called at Cousin Mary's. Evening with visitors from York state at Rodney's Raining most of the day. freezing at evening.

Fri. 14 Called upon Minerva upon Mary & found Lucy Ann there from Richmond. Writing awhile at the photograph rooms & at 2-45 P. M. took Cars for Richmond, where I found letters and papers waiting for me, from home & elsewhere. Cool and frosty today.

Sat. 13 day of sleet & rain. Writing Dewey Genealogy for Franklin & a letter to him, with other Journal writing. Uncle W. hall received sheet & likenesses from Boston. Eve, read & criticised. (Book 4, p. 27)

Sun. 16 Attended Meeting at the Old Church in Richmond and heard a discourse by Minister Curtis who came in from Canaan Corners. Text 4th of Samuel. The Church without its ordinances was like Ichobod,--the forsaken of God. The Meeting house was much chngd. New seated, side Galleries out. The Front gallery occupied by the singers, each end of it coming forward to the window and recedeing in the Centre. Warmed by the pipes from the stoves extending along the wall nearly across the room and then up about 1/3 of the way to top (p. 28) The pulpit and every inside feature of the building changed. Was seated by deacon Sharpe (John A.) A choir of 9 members and Organ made the music. The worst walking I ever knew for ice.-- up hill & down in the road & out, in fact everywhere P. M. Wrote to Hon. Schuyler Colfax asking some questions relating to Utah, and the institution of Polygamy. See Copy preserved. (Book 5, p. 6)

Mon. 17 Mailed letters to Colfax, M. H. Hooper F. D. R & S. P. R. & Pilgrim Fathers to F. D. R. Recd. No 2 of "Ogden Junction." An awful rainy day Some 20 trains of Cars gone East.--



1870, January

S. W. Richards, p. 331

Tues. 18 A pleasant day. At Lucy Ann, at "Capt. Kates" (Peirson) Mr. Massy's & took tea, saw Mrs. Levi Williams Called, but did not see Dr. Drown. Went to Mr. Peirson's grave, could not find even the Well where I was born, and went to the Centre School house. Miss Massy teaching, school small. (p. 7)

Wed. 19 Called on Mrs. Sharpe & packed up my clothes for Moving on. paid Washing 62 cts. Dr. Drown called & we had a very interesting chat of considerable length. Took cars at 5 for Pittsfield. Tea at Rodney's. called at Minerva's & Eve, had long talk with Dr. Allen on Doctrine, our Church organization &c.

Thurs. 20 At the rooms with Rodney, and P. M. rode to Cousin Walter Richards in Lenox. A very pleasant day. Mr. R. & wife, D(a)ughter Adelade, & a neice, Miss Kellogg at home. A very pleasant visit & spent the night.

Fri. 21 A very cold windy morning snowing some. Rode to Pittsfield, called on Minerva, & Mary E. C. Eve took Oysters & cider with Rodney & Dr. A. N. Allen, and examined the fuse material for their Patent at the Dr's office. Out till midnight. (p. 8)

Sat. 22 This Morn, had letters & papers from Schuyler Colfax, W. H. Hooper with Copy of Laws, & My Father, & 2 No. of "Deseret Eve. News." Wrote to Lizzie Cain, & spent P. M. & eve, with Cousin Minerva

Sun. 23 Writing in Rodney's rooms Rooms (sic) to Franklin. Eve, called at A. N. Allens, and ate hickory nuts at home. Very muddy.

Mon. 24 Wrote to Mary Ann & Lizzie Robinson & Mailed letter to Franklin--Letter & Draft, \$100. Went to Richmond. Called on Capt. John Shirril for information to send to father about his service in the army in 1814. Went over to Lewis Shirrells. Met Mr. Groat who enquired for father particularly (Book 4, p. 33) Jan. 24 (Wrote 23rd. (sic) Sent letter to F. D. R.



1870, January

S. W. Richards, p. 332

about Pittsfield. County Seat; Churches, Schools, lady students, and progress of the woman question, Suffrage in England, and must be universal here. Visits to Lenox, to Literary Union & Committee. Dr Todd, Prof. Hulmer, Axtell & Harding of the Eagle, and slip from that paper enclosed, noted 2 or 3 errors in "Sunset Land" by Todd, & proposed another time to quote from it showing the Drs views. &c. Referred to correspondence with Colfax, and promised to send Laws & forms for Fathers Land claim, &c. (Book 5, p. 9)

Tues. 25 Returned to Pittsfield A. M. A Very Rainy day. wrote to Father abt Land claim wrote to Elizabeth C. on receipt of draft. Eve. at Minstrels performance in West's Hall.

Wed. 26 At Pittsfield, Lucy Ann Cook and husband in Town spent the eve with them at Mary E. C. (Book 4, p. 35)

Thurs. Jan. 27 Left Pittsfield with Cousin Rodney at 8 A. M. arrived at North Adams, little past nine. We went to stable and hired horse and sleigh to take us over the Mountain to the East End of the Housac Tunnel, now building by the State and more than 4 Miles long. arrived there about  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 11. some 8 Miles. We ascended by a zigzag road to reach the summit & descent quite precipitous a portion of the way as we came down on to the Deerfield River. The scenery from near the summit to the Valley of the River was quite enchanting. The River popping through the narrow gorges of the Mountains and forming the valley for the only outlet of the Railway East afforded delight to the scenery. Nearing the Mouth of the Tunnel we left our horse at the Housac House, ordered dinner for  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 1, and taking a lantern with us we made our way to the Mouth found the Engine just ready to enter with the rock Cars and we took passage. (p. 36) After travelling a distance we stopped and took in water from a rock crevice thorough which quite a stream was entering. We then passed on till we came to where the



first gang of men was employed and from this point cars were hauled to the head by mules, & when loaded back to the engine. We continued on with the Cars, and came to other gangs of Men, where we held up to see them work. We soon went on afoot groping our way with a lantern while the air was so thick that we could scarce see where to make our footsteps by holding it near to the bottom, sometimes in water and sometimes on sharp rocks which quite proved the ruin of our overshoes. After a time we heard the sound of drills playing on the heading & by persevereance we reached the headers hearing their noise quite a distance (p. 37) but seeing their lights only a few feet. We now saw what paid us for the labor and time we had spent,-- Nine powerful drills, running by machinery driven by compressed air, making 350 strokes pe(r) minute and each stroke forced by a power equal to 500 lbs weight, and all this power was created by machinery which was running in a building upon the banks of the Deerfield River one & three fourths Miles distant, by the water of the River which was running 3 powerful condensers each propelled by 4 strong pistons, Making 12 in number. This power was erected (sic) applied to the Drills by means of a small hose pipe communicating the force to the small machine in which each drill was placed and handled by two men, and all these small machines were resting upon a rock by which one was elevated above another. (p. 38) and could be changed to any desired locality. I saw some of these drills commence a new entrance, and a constant stream of fire would illuminate the darkness superior to the candles burning all around, and would continue so until hid by the depth of the orifice. The noise was almost deafening, it being difficult to make one hear when the Mouth was placed close to the ear. These drills were handled with perfect ease, set in motion, and stoped, by letting on and shutting off the air. The frames or racks upon which these drills were



resting were on a track and could be run back when the blasts were put off, which was done regularly every 4 hours. Cars were constantly running taking out the rock thus loosened from their solid bed, near 2000 feet below the surface of the ground, a resting place where it once might have been thought they were perfectly safe from any disturbance until (p. 39) that day when the Earth itself shall melt with fervent heat. As we crowded up among the drills against the face of the rock, we found ourselves in quite a windy place and were soon covered with the fine dust made by the drills, so that among not the least of our performances was that of cleaning our garments, which was not accomplished by one effort. Some distance in rear of these "Headers" a gang of men were employed cutting a ditch up through the centre about 4 ft. wide and 4 deep below the grade, which is kept covered with ~~strong~~ (sic) 6 inch timbers, and serves as a drain for the water, and in which the large pipe is laid that conveys the air to the drills & the workmen at the "heading," ~~and-the-Driller~~ (sic) Some distance in rear of these again another gang at work on a scaffold taking off about 4 feet of the roof the tunnel with hand drills, & again behind them is another on a still higher scaffold, removing (p. 40) about the same amount of the roofing left by the first gang, and the same is repeated until the tunnel is left at its proper height and arch. The scaffolding is permanently built and on wheels, so as to be run back out of the way when blasting. On arriving at the mouth of the Tunnel we visited the spot a little to the left of the entrance where more than 20 years ago this worked was commenced by experimenting with a wheel 24 ft in diameter cutting a groove in the rock at the circumference, and at the same time drilling a hole in the centre for blasting out the rock within the circle of the groove. This plan was abandoned



1870, January

S. W. Richards, p. 335

however after entering not more than 4 ft., from not being able to make knives stand the cutting of the rock, or other cause not explained. (p.41)

From here we went to the Building where the machinery is kept constantly running, that compresses the air for the Tunnel works. Here were 16 pistons plying their power to 4 wheels, and the product of this entire machinery was passing through a pipe of perhaps not more than 10 inches in diameter--

All Machine repairs was done in this building required about the works.--

Wishing to return to Adams in time for the evening train we did not venture to visit the dam in the River above, which was built at an expense of \$20,000. and from which the water is taken to run the works. "Shanley Bros" now run the works under contract with the state, and have 4 years time, one year of which is expired. The work is also being carried on successfully at the West end, and a shaft is sunk near the centre (p. 42) a thousand feet deep from which two faces more are to be worked. This shaft is sunk from a Valley or ravine on the top of the Mountain, which makes the distance to the grade much less than either side from this point. In this shaft some 23 men have already lost their lives: 13 at one time by the burning of the building over the shaft. The Glycerine used is manufactured by the Company at the works. For the 20 years past several different companies have been engaged at this work and by each has been abandoned. By legislative enactment it is now being put through by the State, and is in a fair way of being completed. (p. 43)

On returning to N. Adams, we visited Sampson's Shoe Factory, and were very courteously shown the premises, and the rooms where the hands were employed in all the various branches by Mr. Chase. Here we learned that every shoe made passed through some thirty different hands. Some hand do their part of closing on 2,000 shoes each



day. The pegging is all done by machinery requiring only 7 seconds to a shoe, and 60 pairs are pegged for 55 cts. From the cutting of the leather, every part of which is done by machine & pattern, to the sand papering of the shoe, and its delivery into the ware-room all is conducted upon a complete system, each one doing his or her share of work to a given number of shoes pr day. Fifteen thousand pair pr week are Manufactured here.

(Book 5, p. 10) Fri. 28 At 6 A. M. took cars for Pittsfield and spent most of the day at Rooms. Saw Edward Reddington son of Lucius, Rodney's Mother's Brother,--Cousin of Rodney from near N. Y. Set for large Picture.

Sat. 29 At rooms most of the day snowing some & colder. Wrote Franklin about Father's land claim, Mentioning visit to Adams & the Tunnel. Looked after some washing. Checked Cashed &c.

Sun. 30 Did a Sum for Rodney & Dr. Allen. Recd letter from N. H. Felt. In the rooms writing &c.-- (p. 11)

Mon. 31 Took cars to Hinsdale. Called at Lyman Mack, Wm Pitt, & evening at Monroe Watkins, & spent the night.

Tues. Feb. 1 A very windy day, snow flying. P. M. went with Mrs Sarah Watkins to Warren Knights where Ackea Parsons was living. Returned home evening.

Wed. 2 To day Went to Dalton, with Lucelia to see Hiram Richards who was stopping with his son in Law Charles Brown. Paper Maker Went through the Mill. returned at evening. (p. 12)

Thurs. 3 A. M. Called at Knights, Pitts, Macks, & took train at 1-35 for Springfield. Took room at Haynes Hotel No 62, & then went to J. Hookers, No. Main street & found Henry Dewey. Evening went to Theatre with him & saw "Sam," played.--



1870, February

S. W. Richards, p. 337

Fri. 4 A. M. with Henry visited the City Hall, & other places. P. M.

Took horse & sleigh & rode Most of the afternoon visited the state Arsenal, & and (sic) the manufacturing premises, and raced it with others on the street, 12 & 15 sleighs out & hundreds to look at us.--Henry had tea with me at Hotel.

Sat. 5 Called on Henry D. Mailed Book and pamphlets, Agricultural started 11.45 for Boston. Went to Young's Hotel. Evening at "Adelphia Theatre Comique," and saw the Cardiff Giant. (p. 13)

Sun. 6 Breakfasted at 9 A. M. Wrote to J. M. Cain. & M. H. Felt, & sister Sophy. Took a lengthy walk about the City, examining the exterior of Buildings Eve, At the New Era Hall where a subject is named & all free to speak 10 Minutes Is Man an Embodied spirit.

Mon. 7 sent McCalls, clerks Assistant to F. D. R. glasses to Uncle Wm. R. bought books of the Institute, Mailed papers to sundry parties & wrote to Uncle William. Walked about the City, & eve at Boston Theatre. Letter from S. P. R.--Wrote to F. D. R.

Tues. 8 Went to Peabody & back Very stormy day. Was at the Church Institute and burial place. 15,000 Volumes in the institute Prince Arthur present. Letters from Lizzie R. & Samuel This eve, G. B. Wallace came to the Hotel. (p. 14)

Wed. 9 With G. B. W. visited Charlestown, Bunker Hill monument, Custom House, & Docks. The new part of London & the Commons, and Chickering's Piano Manufacturing &c. &c. including City Hall. Eve at Selwyn's Theatre, play "Little Early". Wrote Uncle J. Young. Heard from Sophia W.

Thurs. 10 Went to So'th Boston with J. B. W. At 2 P. M. Met Sister Soph'y at the Station and went to the Adams House. Got dinner & visited with her.



Eve, went to Selwyn's Theatre.

Fri. 11 Walked out and Sophy got her likeness taken for me. Took a ride in the street Cars, past Chickering Manufacturing Went to post office.

Eve, at the Adelphia Comique (p. 15)

Sat. 12 About noon went and saw sister Sophy off. Called at Youngs & left a letter for G. B. Wallace, and at 1-30 P. M. took Cars for Worcester. some difficulty to find Mrs. Rhoda Howe & family. spent evening with them & to lodgings at the Waldo House.

Sun. 13 Went to Cousin Howe's for Breakfast and then with her to Church. Mr Penticost preached from the Prodigal son, Parable. P. M. Wrote Mary Ann, & sent pictures & to R. H. Dewey Eve called upon Leander Richards, & went to the Hotel for lodgings.

Mon. 14 Visited the Mechanics Hall and passed up on to the hill for a view of the City. Went to the Wire Works, 1,000,000 Capital invested. All kinds of wire made & hoop skirts wire wove or covered. P. M. went with Cousin Eva to Watson L. Woods 2 Miles out north of City. (p. 16)

Tues. 15 spent the day at Mr Woods looking about his farm his brick yards, his very fine barns, his excellent stock, & his hydraulic Ramby which he raises water to a great height for his barn & stock. Evening his son Charles & wife and child visited with us.

Wed. 16 This Morn, went with Mr Wood to City, obtained letters from Office, & papers, Went to Rhoda's, read my letters, and at 2 P. M. took Cars to Natick, & went to E. D. R's 1 Mile from depot. Found all well as usual, and was kindly received.

Thurs. 17 spent the day visiting with the family & was about the place-- Farm, Barns &c. A pleasant sunny day. some clouds at evening Wrote sev-



1870, February

S. W. Richards, p. 339

eral letters, see list. (p. 17)

Fri. 18 Rained in the night and raining this morning. Wrote some letters.

A very rainy day. More in the P. M.

Sat. 19 Much of the snow gone & cleared off. pleasant. Went into Natick with Lizzie R & called at Mr Coolidge's, Mrs C. was a Kendall. Returned at eve with Lizzie & Ellen. Wind drying the mud fast.

Sun. 20 Rode into town to meeting with Lizzie & Ellen. Mr Jones preached from text "Be ye perfect &c." spent remainder of day at Cousin Damons, & after dinner walked with Ellen across the fields to get a view of South N. Lizzie played the piano & sung.---Pleasant day. (p. 18)

Mon. 21 With Damon R. went to Worcester and walked out to Mr Woods, & spent the night. Evening turned cold, snow flying severely.

Tues. 22 Very Cold Morning. Went up & took dinner with Charles Wood, & with him went to City. he returned with Damon R. Called at Mr Bailey's and Brinkworth's. Eve, at Augustus & Leander Richards and at 9 P. M. Met Mr Bailey at Waldo Hotel.

Wed. 23 Pleasant day. Took breakfast with Rhoda H. & children. Called at Mr Merriams did not go in. Went to station took Cars to Springfield. Called on Henry Dewey, & at 6-30 went on to Hinsdale & staid at Lyman Macks.

(p. 19) Thurs. 24 Morn, called on Mrs Norton, daughter of Hiram Richards. Went to Daniel Watkins, & spent the day. Mr Brown Mrs Brown, Hiram, R. & Albert Norton there. Went on to the Geo Plunkett farm to see the stock. Mr Cole in Car'e. sends respects to folks.

Fri. 25 Very cold this morning bid all good bye and rode in sleigh to station & at 11 A. M. took train to Pittsfield Called on Mary Chamberlain. engaged some washing (?) done. reading news and conversing with gentle-



1870, February, March

S. W. Richards, p. 340

man in the rooms.--staid at Rodney's.

Sat. 26 Wrote Lizzie C.--to E. C. R. & to Helena. Eve called on Minerva & Mary E. Chamberlain. A wintry day with some snow. (p. 20)

Sun. 27 Spent the day writing to Mary Ann. Bringhurst, and to Union Works, Iowa, in Journal &c.-- snowing most of the day. storming severely in evening. snow & wind.

Mon. 28 Called upon Mary E. on Minerva. Saw a patent washing Machine at Rodneys. Went to the Post office. Wrote to A. A. Richards about starting home, took cars and arrived at Richmond at 3. P. M. Found letter from E. C. R. & Liz. & papers Eve, conversed with Uncle & Aunt.

Tues. March 1 stormy busterling day some snow, much wind. Wrote to Samuel P. a few lines to Lizzie C. In journal, & reading. Letters from Helena Father & Mary Ann, & Samuel-- (p. 21)

Wed. 2 Went to Newburg via. Chatham & Hudson, & stopped at Wm. W. Carsons. found Julina and her sister Tersis. There Spent the eve very agreeably

Thurs. 3 A. M. Examined the grounds, Grapery, Conservatory, shubbery, &c. and went up the Tower for the River view. Left at 1 P. M. for New York. Mr C. went with me to the boat. Called at 110 East Houston, & then to Williamsburg found G. G. Snyder.

Fri. 4 Went with George to N. Y. Post Office. Vanderbilt Depot and other places. Returned & found R. T. Burton & Bro. Benedict. at house Letters from Aunt Sarah & Helena Wrote Lizzie Rob<sup>d</sup> & Mrs. S. G. Howe Went to N.Y. and spent the night with J. Richardson very p(1)easently 110 Houston St.

(Book 4, p. 49) Mar. 5 With Mr Richardson went out to walk--went through the Layfaette place where Astor lives. was shown where the underground Railway was to run, a length of 10 Miles, went into Hoves, Sewing Machine



1870, March

S. W. Richards, p. 341

Manufactory, & was introduced. shown the residence of Astor's son, Stewarts residence and his new dwelling just being completed. Madame----- house of Abortion notoriety. Went to Central Park, took a general observation of Park and animals. Saw the Catholic Cathedral, been in process of erection 10 years & not half way up.--also the spot where they were commencing the new Depot for the Hudson & New Haven lines. Went to Wall street, on the way called on Gen<sup>l</sup> Sanford, who is coming to Utah, & was introduced to him. Went to Doct. T. C. Durants Office, and to Bushnells Office who suggested that he might send me a pass home from Boston.

(Book 5, p. 22) Sun. 6 A. M. Heard H. W. Beecher in Brooklyn preach. at 2<sup>1</sup> preached to the Saints in Grand St. Wmburg. Took supper at Bro Gobles, & met with Saints evening. Burton & Snyder spoke, I quoted

Mon. 7 A storm of snow. Went to Danbury by the 12-15 train, found Mr Richardson on the train going to Boston. Mr Griffing was gone to Penn. Stormed most of the night. (p. 23)

Tues. 8 Returned to New York Called at several places to price some things I wished to buy. Went to Williamsburg. Evening With R. T. B. went to James Fisks Jrs Theatre and saw the 12 temptations played.

Wed. 9 Went over to N. Y. and with G. C. Snyder purchased a few things for use. Boots, socks Eye glasses &c. Eve walked to Mr Joseph Richardson but not finding him at home returned to Williamsburg. Was asked to stay with a -----in N. Y. B. Groo arrived.--

Thurs. 10 This Morn. took breakfast with J. R. Esq. 110 E. Houston St. N. Y. went in search of Col. C. G. Hammond, abt emigrants. Took letters from Office and went to Wmsburg. returned with R. T. B. & Met J. R. at R way Office about pass for me &c. Called at Whites, West and Bethune



1870, March

S. W. Richards, p. 342

Sts. then to see Mary A. Granger, & returned to Burtons. (p. 24)

Fri. 11 Wrote to Col. C. G. Hammond for Bro Burton about the Elders Return to Utah. Purchased trunk, got a few things to put in it. Eve, called at Mr. Richardsons & he thought I had better telegraph next morning to him in Boston. went to Williamsburg.

Sat. 12 Went to Pacific Hotel with my valise in view of leaving at 5 P. M. for Chicago. At 10 Met Mr J. R. at office & telegraphed Hammond, learned he had left B. for N. Y. Received passes over the Roads from Richardson. R. T. B. wished me to lay over and see Hammond. Eve, waited till late at St. Nicholas for him.

Sun. 13 After breakfast went to find Hammond & arranged with him for return of Elders at same rates as they came down last fall. "Fast freight at 3 cts pr Mile" Wrote informing Burton, & made ready for leaving by 5 P. M. Train. Snyder & J. Rich, called. (p. 25)

Mon. 14 Travelling all day west. supper at Castalion where my car was changed and overshoes left.

Tues. 15 Reached Chicago at 8 A. M. spent the day there, which was a stormy one. awful both snow and wind. stoped at Union Hotel. Was at Geo. S. Greens Office who went with me to purchase Canaries. Left at 11. P. M. with Bro & Sis Weiler via Rock Island.

Wed. 16 At Davenport detaind overtook the former train which had a Collision & was laying over passengers of both trains left together. stopped for night at Desmoine, no train been ahead. slept in Car. (p. 26)

Thurs. 17 This Morn another train from East arrived, and we were packed very full reached C. Bluff about 3 P. M. Passengers crossed on ice, the baggage was detained. Put up at rooms near Depot Stevens & Drew's dining



1870, March

S. W. Richards, p. 343

rooms. Walked up the Town.

Fri. 18 Went over River for luggage. Got ready to leave. Took Cars after 3 P. M. for Ogden, with Bishop Weiler & wife & Mrs. A. A. Hay, & three children travelling with us. (p. 27)

Sun. 20 About 6 P. M. arrived at Ogden, making the trip in about 50 hours. 1038 Miles Gov. Shaffer was on same train. Went on to city arrived abt 9 eve, & was met by most of the children & Many others.

Mon. 21 Called at the Deseret News Office, City Hall & other places, and was with my family.

Tues. 22 Eve, attended Calico Ball at the Theatre, with Mary Ann & Elizabeth. (p. 28)

Fri. 25 spent the past week mostly about home, Calling upon family friends & others. At 2 P. M. Met with the High Priests Quorum. 4 were ordained, and I spoke of my Mission &c. Eve Little party at Elizabeths (p. 29)

Sat. 26 A. M. Called upon E. Smith with T, Steed. At 1 P. M. at School of the P. Subject Culloms Bill, speakers, J. Taylor O. Pratt, W. Woodruff, J. A. Young J. Sharpe, Crockwell, Kimball, D. H. W. & others, appointed on Committee.

Sun. 27 Writing in the morning. P. M. spoke in the Tabernacle Meeting after Mr King of Chicago.

Mon. 28 In business about City. (p. 30)

Tues. 29 After attending City Council. Eve, Committee met at Prest. Office to hear report of sub-committee.

Wed. 30 spoke at the funeral of Betsey Howard in 8th Ward Hall. G. Q. Cannon & D. H. Wells followed. P. M. with Com. at J. Taylors drafting Resolutions for Mass meeting & in eve. Met and prepared papers for the same.



1870, March, April

S. W. Richards, p. 344

Thurs. 31 A. M. called at sister Jones & administered to Bro. Roop. At 1 P. M. Mass Meeting at the Tabernacle. Protest Remonstrance, Resolutions were read and adopted. (p. 31)

Fri. April 1 About the City & Home.

Sat. 2 School addressed by Geo. Q. Cannon, J. F. Smith & Prest. D. H. Wells. Signed the Protest & Remonstrance to go to Washington by J. T. Cain to Morrow.

Sun. 3 At 10 A. M. addressed the people at Bro. Roap's funeral Nephew of R. T. Burton, in 15th Ward Meeting House. Called at John Taylors, his child Helena being dead & others very sick. (p. 32)

Mon. 4 Spoke at the funeral of Elder J. Taylor's daughter Helena, in 14th Ward Meeting house. Went to the burial. P. M. at City Hall, at Fenton's for Rose bushes. &c.

Tues. 5 Snowing all day severely. At City Hall, and called on Gov. Shaffer for Commission with Alderman Groo. Evening at City Council. Was requested to write the War department for permission to let butchers remain on reserve. Wrote to F. D. R. & sent likeness of Uncle Wm. Richards.

Wed. 6 At Conference at the Tabernacle. Wrote to A Carrington, & G. S. Green of Chicago. Snowing all day nearly. (p. 33)

Thurs. 7 Called on L. H. Hills & at the News office for D. H. Wells. Was at fast meeting at the Ward house. Blessed Bro Latimers child, called Euphelia, Hardy Latimer. Dined at sophia Taylors. Found Prest. Wells & read to him letter to the secretary of War about removing slaughterville.

Fri. 8 In City to day P. M. very unwell with bilious sick head ache

Sat. 9 In City about home. paid Thomas Cain 120<sup>00</sup> dollars, on note.

Prepared to visit Ogden to Morrow. (p. 34)



1870, April

S. W. Richards, p. 345

Sun. 10 Went to Ogden with Mary Ann, Martha, & Bro. Henry & his wife. spent the day with Franklin & returned at evening.

Mon. 11 In city all day business.

Tues. 12 Completed fathers papers to send to Washington for Land Warrant, for service in war in 1814, by Certificate of Justice & County Clerk & seat of Court--Eve at City Council. Raining and prospect of snow. (p. 35)

Wed. 13 Called on E. Smith. At City Hall abt Plunge Bath. P. M. with T. Steed at E. Smiths. arranged with him to pay Mortgage to W. H. Hooper. Received a R.R. Bond of Groo. Wrote Capt W H Hooper for father. severe N. W. snow storm all day & last night.

Thurs. 14, Fri. 15 In City. (p. 36)

Sat. 16 <sup>m</sup>(Initials probably indicate wife with whom he stayed) Prest Young & Company returned to City. Went out 4 Miles to meet him & rode in by his side on horse Many Citizens & children were out. At School before going to Meet him.

Sun. 17 <sup>m</sup>At Meeting in old tabernacle. Geo. A. Smith spoke A. M. Prest B. Young " (spoke) P. M. Was one of the Co who went into the New Tabernacle after meeting with the Prest. & others. Eve at Ward Meeting. O. Pratt preached & W. Woodruff bore testimony.

Mon. 18 <sup>m</sup>Looking after several places wanting License of City Council for business. Took up grape vines in the garden. Monday night watched with Uncle John Young till 3 A. M. (p. 37)

Tues. 19 <sup>H</sup>Made up reports for City Council. Eve at Council. Plan of new plunge bath discussed.

Wed. 20 <sup>H</sup>Went up to farm with John & the team, & spent the day Examined water ditch Dam, &c. & was at the Hospital. Team ploughed for Uncle Levi.

Thurs. 21 Team went to farm with Posts, & ploughed for Uncle Levi. I was



1870, April, May

S. W. Richards, p. 346

in City. Called at Uncle John Youngs, at City Hall. Rode with Ann in buggy to the meadow. Rail-way station &c.--All night with John Young. (p.38)

Fri. 22 Went to meadow with boys. posts for fence &c. for repairs. P. M. at Uncle John Youngs City Hall, looking after Petitions for License. at Co. Operative with Groo. Eve at City Council. Reported on Auerbacks' petition.

Sat. 23 P. M. at school.--Geo. A. & Prest. Young spoke Names Called to go to England and Levi Stewart to go to Dixie More to be called at Conference.

Sun. 24 P. M. at Meeting at Tabernacle after Meeting McKenzie and Binder with me about Military Matters. issued order for Muster & Drill & to collect fines, sent for to Bro. Youngs. all night with John Young. (p. 39)

Mon. 25 At the meadow making fence.

Tues. 26 Breaking Colts. Went to new Tabernacle with several of family, & William & Mary Amelia. Eve at City Council, at Lecture by Vincent at Tabernacle. At Uncle John Youngs, all night.

Wed. 27 Bought Hay. H Snider in from Fairfield John with team at Farm. Uncle John Young died at 6 P. M. helped to wash dress and put him in his Coffin, then to see the Prest. about funeral &c. & wrote Franklin. (p. 40)

Thurs. 28 Preparations making for the funeral of John Young. Went with father & others to Bath House.

Fri. 29 Myself & Bro Wooly attendend the removal of the Corpse to the Tabernacle. A procession of High Priests followed, corpse & family. Wooly & Myself as chief, & E. Smith, M. Barrows, Blythe, Hardy, Folsom, &----- (sic) pall bearers.--Geo. A. & Geo. Q. addressed the people. 30 conveyances went to cemetery.

Sat. 30 At school, & wrote to F. D. R. about it. About City on business.

(p. 41) Sun. May 1<sup>st</sup> At 15th Ward Sunday school examination A. M. spoke to



1870, May

S. W. Richards, p. 347

them about 20 Minutes.--& replied to Resoner: the Bible man. P. M. at New Tabernacle service. first meeting there of the season. I opened by prayer. Eve at Bro. Kelly's with Helena.

Mon. 2<sup>e</sup> Business about the City Called on J. C. Little about a new wagon.

Man & team on road. With E D Woolly went to see B. Young Capt. Story Deputy Marshal shot dead by A. Hawes while attempting to arrest him at Grantsville. (p. 41)

Tues. 3<sup>m</sup> Hawes persued and taken by killing him. 4 Men wounded by him. At 10 A. M. at High Council Fulson & Co. Complained of A. Asmussen? for refusing to pay for work on house Referred to a Committee. Jarman stated his grievances to Council. City Council in evening (p. 42)

Fri. 6 Maud getting sick with the Measles. (p. 43)

Sat. 7 At Conference. Elias Smith. Prest. H. P. Quorum. At High Council at 5 P. M. adjourned the case to thursday Eve, at Bishops Meeting old tabernacle.

Sun. 8<sup>h</sup> At Conference all day. Wrote Capt. Hooper at Washington D. C. & received from him Circulars &c. Maud very sick all night.

Mon. 9 (Book 4, p. 61) In High Council from 10 A. M. to after 2 P. M. Bro Cox of Sanpete charged Thomas Taylor with refusing to pay him for bringing a barrel of currants over the plains. Charge not sustained, and Bro Cox. reproved. J. Jarman appealed from the decision of Bishop McRae in cutting him off without notice or hearing. The Bishops action not approved, but Jarman required to be rebaptized because of wrongs he had done. Mrs. Jarman reinstated unconditionally but could be rebaptized with her husband if she chose to. Bro Freeman of Ogden complained that parties there would not pay him for work on the (p. 62) Rail-Road according to a former decision of the Council, as he construed the decision. The former action of Council all that was considered necessary. Adjourned to Thursday next.



1870, May

S. W. Richards, p. 348

Tues. 10 (Book 5, p. 44) Went up to farm with Jos. Cain to help on the water ditch, Cleaning out. P. M. returned with head ache. Eve at City Council. B. ~~Yang~~; G. A. Smith, Geo. Q. Cannon, J. A. Young J. W. Young & P. Richards present. Granted right of way for RR. to the market.

Wed. 11 At City Hall. Examining Law about irrigation Certified to Deed for C. Anderson. Wrote Rodney H. Dewey & sent "Carte". Eve at Theatre, Neslins Benefit for his mission.

Thurs. 12 <sup>ε</sup>(Initials probably stand for name of wife he stayed with) busy in the City. Met bretheren at City hall about water on the bench. Wrote about Hoosac Tunnel for Ogden Junction. (p. 45)

Fri. 13 <sup>m</sup>Went to warm spring for bath. Met P. T. Barnum there just arrived from N. York. Mr Pearce with him. Took Barnum to Theatre City Hall, Emporium &c. Just at eve took them & ladies to the east bench, for a carriage ride.

Sat. 14 <sup>m</sup>Out with Barnum to Tabernacle & elsewhere. P. M. rode to J. Ed- dins with family Evening at Barnum's Lecture. had 6 free tickets Wrote F. D. R.

Sun. 15 <sup>H</sup>At New Tabernacle all day. Eve. at Ward. Barnum & strangers attended the Godbeites A. Lyman, preached 1st time for them. Barnum called the doctrine Universalism. (p. 46)

Mon. 16 <sup>H</sup>Was out at Schools with Dr. Craighead & Mr. Pearce. at Theatre & city Hall. Making up some deeds P. T. Barnum at my house.--gave him some some (sic) bottled fruit to take with him He left City at 3. Wrote EDR.

Thes. 17 <sup>H</sup>At Museum to leave Barnum's Likeness. at J. C. Littles abt wagon. Eve, at City Council.

Wed. 18 <sup>ε</sup>At Englebreths trial in City Hall. fined 150<sup>00</sup> His Counsil motioned for arrest of judgment. Albert & Franklin both sick with Measles New Wagon from Little. pd. on it 125<sup>00</sup>. (p. 47)



1870, May

S. W. Richards, p. 349

Thurs. 19<sup>E</sup> Rode out with folks to the Jordon bridge, and called on Bro. Appleby, expected to die before morning.

Fri. 20<sup>m</sup> Called on Bro. W. J. Appleby. Abt Noon heavy shower rain. P. M. at H. Priests teachers meeting in Bro Wooley's Office. spoke to the brethren, on the signs of the times and the necessity of promptitude in duty. Wrote F. D. R & sent article on Dress.

Sat. 21 At school at 1 P. M. Prest Geo. A. Smith, Bishop A Gardner, W. Woodruff, J. M. Barlow, and Prest. B. Young spoke. Wrote Bro F. D. R. Considerable rain to day. (p. 48)

Sun. 22 At Bro Appleby's funeral was one of the Pall-bearers. went to the Cemetery. O. Pratt preached P. M. rode with Helena to the East bench.

Mon. 23<sup>H</sup> Children nearly all went to Ogden, and several of family. with Sunday School Excursion. Bought load of Hay. Received letter & Mrs Ds. likeness from Rodney H. Dewey. Wrote Franklin. Was at Bath house, City Hall  
Tues. 24<sup>H</sup> Children very sick. Made out reports and was at City Council in the evening. Called to the chair. Boys fixed cross way at corner of Main St. (p. 49)

Wed. 25<sup>H</sup> Children still very sick. sent Franklins name to the prayer circle. Has the croup bad. Ormsby prescribes for him. At Tithing office, Drug store & other places on Street. Eve, with Father administered to Franklin & Whitney.

Thurs. 26 Attending to sick children Went to farm & back took father with me.

Fri. 27<sup>m</sup> About home & City. High Priests Quorum Meeting at 2 P. M. Elias Smith presiding. A. City Council examining Ordinances. (p. 50)

Sat. 28 About home. 4 children sick with Measles. At 1 P. M. was at



1870, May, June

S. W. Richards, p. 350

school. Geo. A. B. Y. Felt, & Merrill spoke. At Father Taylor's funeral.

Sun. 29<sup>m</sup> At Meeting. Several hundred strangers were present from the East.

A. M. Woodruff and Geo. A. spoke. P. M. B. Young spoke in new tabernacle.

A rainy afternoon. Letter to Rodney Dewey.

Mon. 30<sup>m</sup> Wrote for the Ogden Junction.--"Wholesome food." Took supper with Bro. Andrews of Nephi & wives at Elizabeths. Bro. Hindley called. (p. 51)

Tues. 31<sup>m</sup> storming in morning some snow. Went to farm. Got Deeds signed by H. H. Harries & wife.

Wed. June 1<sup>E</sup> Bought Colt of Standish for 50 dollars. Boys breaking it. Cold, stormy day. At City Hall, at U.C.R.R office. paid money to Woodmansee & Groesbeck. Wheat from Manti by Fox. (24 bush.)

Thurs. 2<sup>E</sup> Fast day At High Council all day--2 sessions reading up Minutes, & case of Shell, & J. J. Walker Called but not ready. (p. 52)

Fri. 3<sup>m</sup> Called on Prest. Young for Stringfellers. At City Hall. settling a/c with Dunford. Eve at City Council. Chai(rman) of Com. for July 4, next, celebration.

Sat. 4 Morning went to station to see party off for Brigham City. With A Byper located powder House for Walker Bros. P. M. at school. Marriage & polygamy were discussed.

Sun. 5 At 5 A. M. took train for Brigham City. Returnd at evening (p.53)

Mon. 6 With surveyor Fox, and Sharp walked surveyed a lot 20 x 14 rods for a Powder house on the hill no(r)th.

Tues. 7 Made up reports for the City Council. Went up to farm with J. Mills, & ploughed by fence. Eve at Council appointed a Com. for 4th of July.

Wed. 8 Eve, a Meeting of the Officers of my Regiment at City Hall. (p.54)

Thurs. 9 Morning started for Sanpete. drove to American Fork. Mary Ann



1870, June

S. W. Richards, p. 351

to her sisters Elizabeth. Helena to James & Lizzie with her & Elizabeth O. with me on. night at Bro Hindley's

Fri. 10 Drove to Fairfield. night at Bro. H. Snyder's.

Sat. 11 Got up fresh team. Jake & Quin. and drove over to Goshen. stoped at Bishop price's. Saw samples of Tintic Mettals. (p. 55)

Sun. 12 A. M. drove over to Nephi and preached to the people P. M. put up at Bro. Andrews. called at Pitch forths & Bryans. Eve was serenaded by Nephi Brass band.

Mon. 13 drove over to Fort Ephraim. Mare died at Moroni from eating too much grain. put up at Bro. Peter Madsens. A Man Killed by lightning at Fort. E.

Tues. 14 Drove over to Manti. P. M. went into Court where Stewart was being tried for the murder of an Indian girl whom it was believed he had before seduced. Put up with Geo. Peacock Judge of Probate. (p. 56)

Wed. 15 Remained in Manti endeavouring to arrange business and get wheat, with bretheren owing me on thrashing Machine a/c. obtained  $37\frac{1}{2}$  bush wheat. Exchanged Mare & colt for Mule with Geo. P.

Thurs. 16 Drove from Manti to Moroni, with 3 animals. Received here a colt from Manti. staid at Bro. Irons.

Fri. 17 Harnessed and tried the colt on empty wagon. put it into the team and drove to Salt Creek. It got away in the Kanyon & run back to near Fountain Green. stoped at Bro. Andrews. (p. 57)

Sat. 18 Drove from Salt Creek to Payson called on Bro. Hardy a few minutes then to spanish Fork & staid with Bishop Thurber.

Sun. 19 Morn drove to Springville & breakfasted with mother streeper. drove to Provo and preached P. M. to the people. Eve, drove to American Fork, arrived late.



1870, June

S. W. Richards, p. 352

Mon. 20<sup>H</sup> Staid at American Fork and P. M. spoke to the bretherin in the School of the Phrophets, necessity of obediense to civil and Ecclesiastical law. Much was said on doing Military duty. suppd at Bro Buckwaters with Helena & Jane H. (p. 58)

Tues. 21<sup>m</sup> Drove from American Fork to City, with John R. Helena & Elizabeth. dined at Milo Andrus, house. Eve, at City Council.

Wed. 22<sup>m</sup> Feeling unnusully tired was at City Hall, and about home. Eve, Military school at City Hall.

Thurs. 23<sup>m</sup> About J. C. Littles shop. had him set tire on wagon, &c.

Called at City Hall. Bro. Shaw cleaning Bro. Franklins house. (p. 59)

Fri. 24 A. M. Went to farm & City Hospital with Mary A. and Sister Snider. H. Priests Quorum at 2 P. M. in old Tabernacle. T. B. H. Stenhouse droped. John M. went to Kanyon.

Sat. 25 At school of the P. in the P. M. B. Y. Geo. A. John Taylor, W Woodruff, and others spoke All voted to be teachers & look more carefully after the weal of the people.

Sun. 26 With Samuel, Mary Ann, Sister Snider & children went to Centreville to Wm. Streepers. P. M. preached at Centreville. Eve returned to City.

(p. 60) Mon. 27 sent team to Kanyon Getting ready for haying.

Tues. 28 With B. Young & counsel Members of the Twelve, City Authorities & others, went to and witnessed dedication of City Asylum Went to farm, took with me Father & Uncle Levi. Eve, at City Council.

Wed. 29 With H. Arnold, I. Groo. J. Ivins, went up into Little Cottonwood Kanyon. stoped at first Mill over night. (p. 61)

Thurs. 30 Morning went to next Mill 4 Miles, and then with Bro Groo took a walk up onto the highest peak of Mountains S. E. from Mill.--saw parties



1870, June, July

S. W. Richards, p. 353

prospecting for new mines. Bro. Corbridge commenced cutting hay with mower.

Fri. July 1 With H. Arnold went over the range of hills S. W. from Mill. Bro. Groo. & Byron went and dug all day for mineral. Ivins went over the South Mountain. Boys haying.

Sat. 2 With Groo & Ivins went over the white pine ridge on our way to the lower Mill. Saw Men. digging for mineral in several places. Dined at lower mill and at 2. P. M. left for home. J. Cain in Company. reached home at 6 P. M. Boys haying. (p. 62)

Sun. 3 At New Tabernacle P. M. A Carrington & B. Y. spoke. A. C. returned from Europe last night.

Mon. 4 Engaged in the Celebration of the 4th Was chaplain of the day. Lunched at City Hall, with Prest B. Y. Counsel & others. Eve, at fire works with my family.

Tues. 5 Went to hay field, 2 teams hauling hay.-- Eve at City Council, Presiding. (p. 63)

Wed. 6 At High Council, at 10 A. M. Senior V. S. Hunter, about right of land. Teams hauling hay. At City Council session at 5 P. M. abo(u)t Taxes.

Thurs. 7 Still hauling hay. Eve at the Theatre. at social Ball, Dance with Helena. Co. of Caly Merchants in Circle.

Fri. 8 Finished hauling hay. Getting wagon repaired at J. C. Little's. At City Hall. Bro Wills said Prest Young would like me to accompany the party going to Ogden in the Morn! Looking at Franklins house. (p. 64)

Sat. 9 Went to Ogden City with a Company to hold a two days Meeting. A. M. at 8 left City by train. B. Young, Geo. A. & P. M. D. H. Wells, John Taylor L. Snow. All night at Franklins.

Sun. 10 At meeting with the bretheren & people. A. M. B. Y. Jr & G.



1870, July

S. W. Richards, p. 354

A. Smith P. M. D. H. Wells, John Taylor, W. Woodruff, & Prest. B. Young.

At 6 P. M. returned to City by same special train.

Mon. 11 Went to the farm with John Mills & the boys to plant corn. Furrowed & watered land for planting. (p. 65)

Tues. 12 This Morn planted corn. coverd with plough. P. M returned to City Eve at City Council.

Wed. 13 showers of rain Looking after wagon repairs and watering meadow Eve met at City Hall to organize the Greely, & Sheridan Lodal mining Company. Was chosen Prest of meeting and a director of Company.

Thurs. 14 In City. John M. went for wood returnd evening 1 Load. rain. P. M. very heavy (p. 66)

Fri. 15 About City on business of Land, Deeds, &c. Rode to 11th Ward on business.

Sat. 16 Went to the 1st 10th & 11th Wards on land business. P. M. at School. B. Y.--Geo. A. & E D. Woolley speakers. At 5 P. M. blessed Bro. H. Shurtliffs child, called Edith Laura. Bro. H. S. not present. Mother, Elen Crisman S. was-- (p. 69)

Sun. 24 At meetings in Tabernacle Geo. A. Geo. Q. & Prest B. Y. spoke A. M. P. M. Geo. Q. & George Francis Train. Went to Ogden with party to meet Wm. H. Hooper and returnd.

Mon. 25 Attended the Celebration with the City Authorities Generally. P. M. at Bass Ball game. Evening fire-works &c.

Tues. 26 Sent Samuel to Farmington was at City Hall, and hunting Bro Fox to survey a peice of ground for one of the Bass ball clubs. (p. 70)

Wed. 27 Went to Little Cottonwood Kanyon with Bro. Groo. Very sick with headache. spent night at the saw Mill.



1870, July, August

S. W. Richards, p. 355

Thurs. 28 Early went upon to the Mountain to the Greely & Sheridan Mines. Had two men at work on the Sheridan. They go in 20 feet for 120.<sup>00</sup> opening 5 x 6 feet. Samuel & quite a party out. P. M. returned to City. arrived about 9 eve.

Fri. 29 A. M. at trial of H. P. Kimball for whipping Mr. Watters. He was fined \$10.<sup>00</sup> P. M. at H. Priests Quorum Meeting in Old Tabernacle. F. D. R. in City. Eve, met with the Land owners in 7th Ward pasture about turning in stock. (p. 71)

Sat. 30 P. M. at school Lecture on faith read remarks made Committee elected to raise funds for Prest Young and take Bonds or stock in Road, to relieve U. P. R. R. creditors Those that buy goods take down sign--stop buying goods of them.--

Sun. 31 P. M. Meeting in the tabernacle speaking by Sharpe, J. T. Caine, & B. Young. Many strangers present. Heavy Shower A. M. Rode to farm with Family, and back.

Mon. August 1 All day at the Polls as judge of Election. held at Court House 2<sup>nd</sup> precinct. 792 votes cast. Hudson, Randall, & Camp with the opposition ticket by all day about 41 votes for Maxwell. (p. 72)

Tues. 2 About the out skirts of City with Mayor Wells Fox, Winder & Groo, fixing our limits for entering the City site as per special Act of Congress. Eve at City Council and at Theatre to see the British Blonds.

Wed. 3 Burke & Harriet left for the States. (p. 73)

Fri. 5 Eve, at City Council.

Sat. 6 Morning about City attending to business. Boys on Franklins Lot cutting weeds. At 1 P. M. at School Report of Com. for raising funds, to help Prest. Young. Read second lecture on faith. Com. & Twelve arranged



1870, August

S. W. Richards, p. 356

to be out in settlements under--

Sun. 7 A. M. at old Tabernacle P. M. at New Tabernacle where O. Pratt preached. Eve, at the Ward Meeting,--E D. Wooley preeched. P. M. Dr. Newman preached against Polygamy in Fausts Hall. Declared against the Patriarchs who practiced it. (p. 74)

Mon. 8 James Went to farm, John to Kanyon. Was about City--Sent papers to American Fork to Summons A. Miller to appear next Saturday. Eve, at meeting of Ward Co. operative. Will build a store and transfer business to the female relief society.

Tues. 9<sup>E</sup> Anniversary of my Birth day 46 years of age. At City Hall at E. D. Wooleys. Bishop Hunters & Tithing Office, and at home. Presided at City Council.

Wed. 10<sup>E</sup> At the funeral of Mary A. Young, Uncle John Young's wife. Geo. A. Myself and E. D. Woolley, spoke to the people in 13th Ward Hall. Company of Saints arrived from Europe. (p. 75)

Thurs. 11 Fixed 2 wagons & sent them to Kanyon. At 1 P. M. was at the funeral of Emma Wilcox daughter of Walter E. Wilcox Joseph F. Smith spoke. Samuel & John returned from Kanyon with Lumber for Thayne.

Fri. 12 Repairing wagons and at Meadow with Samuel P. M. at O. Pratts, & Dr. J. P. Newmans discussion at Tabernacle. John at Kanyon for Thayne. Eve at City Council.

Sat. 13 Held Court at 10 A. M. Case of Gordon & Miller. At One. P. M. at School, at 2 P. M. at the discussion. Samuel & John 2 teams brought slabs from "Kanyon." (p. 76)

Sun. 14<sup>H</sup> Wrote to Mother Robinson, "Isle of Man," England. P. M. at Pratt, & Newmans discussion. Eve at Mrs. Cook's place with Helena & sister Cobb.



1870, August

S. W. Richards, p. 357

Mon. 15<sup>H</sup> John Went to Kanyon for slabs. Samuel & James to farm. I went with Surveyor Fox on the bench and laid out play grounds. Eve, a meeting of Mining Company, at City Hall.

Tues. 16 At Court house looking at Records of Proceeding of Courts. Making out reports for the Council this Eve. & Eve at City Council. Springer & Bruner examined for shooting Woodhall. (p. 77)

Fri. 19 Eve at City Council. (p. 78)

Sat. 20 At school P. M. was moved that Allens sign come down.

Sun. 21 At meetings: P. M. I preached in New Tabernacle and Prest Young followed Ex. Secretary Seward was present on his way to China.

Mon. 22 Samuel & James to farm John to Kanyon for wood and I went to Little Cottonwood with Groo & others. Night staid at Mill, with J. Cain. (p. 79) Tues. 23 Morning visited the works at the Sheridan & Greely mines. Returned to City P. M. --and Evening went to City Council.

Wed. 24 Went to farm with Samuel & Ianthus. Men were making Adobies. James at fence. Brot down rock for Ward store. P.-M. (sic)

Thurs. 25 About City on business at Tithing Office. Uncle Levi's, Deseret News Office, &c. &c. John to Kanyon and Samuel to farm twice for Rock & the Man making Adobies.-- (p. 80)

Fri. 26 Sent wheat from T. O. to Mill.--Posts to farm. Load of Rock to Moore. 2 P. M. & H. P. Quorum Meeting. E Snelgrove & Elias Morris, made Prest E Smiths Counsellors. Eve at City Council. Englebrecht case was ordered to be disposed of..

Sat. 27 At 8 A. M. Englebrechts Liquor store demolishd. At 10 left for American Fork with Samuel & Helena. Spent night at J. Handlys. Prest Young & party left for the South.



1870, August, September

S. W. Richards, p. 358

Sun. 28 At meeting and preached twice in American Fork. Live the Ordinances of God to build an Everlasting Kingdom, and the atonement, were my subjects. (p. 81)

Mon. 29 Went to Fairfield to get up a horse for John Mill. arrived at noon. P. M. caught the sorrell Colt saddled & road it Mines found 20,000 pr Ton. Eve went to the Meadow, field. W. Hickman & V. Carsen called in the evening.

Tues. 30 Samuel went on to the range. Hickman showed me a speciman of the (indicated) rich mine found. silver and white spar invited./ Drove to American fork Learned of Hindley of doings in City, arrest of Officers &c.

Wed. 31 Started for city. Nooned at Milo Andrus, where we got dinner. reached home at night. (p. 82)

Thurs. Sept. 1 Quite unwell. P. M. went to City Hall

Fri. 2 At farm putting up fence. John hauling sand for hen house.

Sat. 3 At Baths, & Court House about bonds &c for office. At school. P. M. 4th Chap on faith read & several brethern spoke. Geo A. spoke of his visit to Nephi with the Prest. At City Hall. John & James at farm putting up wire fence. (p. 83)

Sun. 4 At tabernacle twice. Martin Harris, and Ewd Stevensen spoke A. M. and J. Taylor P. M. in new Tabernacle.

Mon. 5 Team to Kanyons Team to farm with S. P. M. went with Sam<sup>1</sup> P. to Wm Streeper's.

Tues. 6 A. M. returned to City. Mary Ann, & Mary Amelia with us. P. M. looking after City business. Licences &c. for evening. Eve. at Council, in City Hall. was considerably sick (p. 84)

Wed. 7 A. M. in High Council at ~~Sev~~ City Hall. Case of Schell vs. Walker--



1870, September

S. W. Richards, p. 359

settlement of Rail Road business. John at farm hauling clay & getting ready for the Mason. Samuel after lime.

Thurs. 8<sup>m</sup> Went with all hands to the farm. H. Mikesell commenced putting up the Hen house & pig pen P. M. with Samuel returned to City for door frame &c. quite unwell, went to bed.

Fri. 9<sup>m</sup> Samue~~l~~ went to farm and Worthington, to tend Mason. S. returned with John and went to Lake for Salt. I was all day in High Council, till 9 P. M. Case, Bishop A. Cahoon vs. H. Stout, & Simeon Atwood. (p. 85)

Sat. 10<sup>m</sup> Looking after the City Liquor Case for next week that all was ready. Paid H. Steid 295.<sup>00</sup> P. M. at School Sec:--read on the God head. Smith, Woodruff ~~Taylor~~ (sic) O. Pratt, spoke & others. Carrington read of baptism for the dead.

Sun. 11<sup>th</sup> Sick, and in the house all day. Family went to Lizzie Winders for the day.--

Mon. 12<sup>th</sup> Morning went to farm with J. Mills, who brought back rock. Samuel went to Mill P. M. about City Matters and a short time in District Court. Eve, at Military Drill at City Hall with Wm Streeper (p. 86)

Tues. 13 Took Deeds to County Recorder Teams hauling rock for Miner's place. About Simmon's license for Beer Saloon. Short time in District Court Made out reports for attended City Council.

Wed. 14 At farm about building. (p. 87)

Sat. 17 With Samuel putting on Roof to the Hen House, at the farm. Put in the chickens before we left at evening.

Sun. 18 Writing A. M. P. M. at meeting with Helena. O. Pratt gave a historical account of the Church in some of her troubles, and proved prophecy true. (p. 88)



1870, September

S. W. Richards, p. 360

Mon. 19 In City to day about business &c.--

Tues. 20 Bro. Wood Commenced work at 35<sup>00</sup>/ pr month. With him repairing wagons. Presided at City Council.

Wed. 21 With Bro Wood & Samuel went to farm to put up the Kitchen room on back of farm house. (p. 89)

Thurs. 22 At Farm with Samuel Bro Wood & John Mills, putting up Kitchen at farm house. Eve, came to City.

Fri. 23 Last night Soldiers at Provo made a raid on the Citizens. Went with Samuel to the farm, took up frame for house brought back 2 loads of rock. At City Hall about water for Lot being stopped by filling the street. Eve, at City Council. Mrs. McKnight charges her husband with stealing a rocking chair.-- At City Council, No Quorum.

Sat. 24 Samuel went for mower to Centreville. Ianthus to farm for the Men. A. M. at business about City Called on Judge E. Smith about the McKnights Case. P. M. at School.--Prest. Young & party returned about 2 O'clock. 6 P. M. tried the the (sic) case of Harriet McK. vs. James McK. charge, stealing rocking chair. (p. 90)

Sun. 25 Meeting at Tabernacle, all day with Bro. Franklin. A. M. Prests Wells & Young P. M. Stranger & J. Taylor. Eve at home conversing on various Topics--

Mon. 26 Went to the meadow & put Samuel & John R at work with the mower. P. M. with Bro Wood went to the farm to build the kitchen. remained over night.

Tues. 27<sup>E</sup> Resumed work laying up the Adobies-- Eve, returned to City in time to attend City Council. (p. 91)

Wed. 28 All day at the Hay field, with the Men.



Thurs. 29 At City Hall, and other places on business. Samuel took the Mower to Centreville to Wm Streepers. 2 Loads Hay hauled.--Summoned to answer on debt to Kimball & Lawrence in 10 days to District Court. Two Children burned to death 7th Ward. Homer Brown's.

Fri. 30 Hauling hay from field. Saml returned from centreville, & hauled a load of gravel. Evening at City Council. (p. 92)

Sat. Oct. 1 Boys hauling hay At School of Prophets Prest Young, Geo. A. and D. H. Wells, spoke.

Sun. 2 Morning, Nebeker, L. W. Richards, G. Romney & S. Price spoke. P. M. B. Y. Jr, Geo. A. & Geo Q. spoke. Genls Sherman & Schofield present at meeting. Eve, preached in 13th Ward

Mon. 3 One team hauling hay I went with Samuel to the farm & finished the walls of the new kitchen. Matilda Streeper Married. Eve serenade to Sherman at the Townsend house. Was introduced to, and conversed with both Sherman and Schofield. Sherman spoke Parawan choir sang and

Tues. 4 About the City and fixing the store for Callahan. Mr Hoy arrived from the West. spent time with him about the City. Eve at City Council & talked over Court Matters. Rumor says Burton and others are to be arrested.

Wed. 5 Boys went to quarry for rock. People arriving from the country for Conference Yesterday--Dora Young & Bro G. Dunford's son, "Moreland" ran away and were married by Methodist Minister "Pearce".

Thurs. 6 At Conference to-day Opened by B. Y.--O. Hyde spoke & Geo. A. Smith. P. M. B. Y. & Geo. Q. addressed the meeting. F. D. R took dinner with me. Eve, went to 20th Ward to see Lambourne about a/c with Naisbit & Hindley. (p. 94)



1870, October

S. W. Richards, p. 362

Fri. 7 At Conference, speaking by O. Pratt, G. A. Smith, C. C. Rich & B. Young. Editors of S. L. Herald, "Indicted", also City Marshal & Police.

Sat. 8 All day at Conference. Elders Snelgrove and Elias Morris were sustained as counsellors to Prest of High priests Quorum. My relation there Ceases, having been counsellor to J. Young, near 17 years.

Sun. 9 At Meeting all day Close of Conference. An interesting and spirited day. (p. 95)

Mon. 10 About the City. Party at Social Hall of Members of Zions Camp & Mormon battalion.--Made arrangements for pleasure trip tomorrow.

Tues. 11 In the Morning left with Prest Young & party by special train for Evanston, to meet U. P. R R officials and Eve at City Council. some 43 persons in the excursion party.

Wed. 12 Got lumber at D. H. Wells, & shingles at Uncle Levi's to take to farm, &c. Evening went to farm to be ready for work in the morning. (p. 96)

Thurs. 13 To day at farm with Bro Wood & Samuel, putting on Roof to Kitchen &c. remained over night.

Fri. 14 Building little house P. M. severe storm of wind and dust. Eve, late went to city.

Sat. 15 About City, and at 1 P. M. at School. W. Woodruff, Geo. Q. Prest Young and others spoke. The subject Adam was presented. Orson Hyde having said at Conference he did not know about him. (p. 97)

Sun. 16 Heard Erastus Snow at the Tabernacle in the A. M. At  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 12 at a funeral in the 11th Ward Hosmark's child. Eve at Ward meeting & heard Geo. Romney & George Q. Cannon.

Mon. 17 With Samuel went to the farm, finished & covered the little house. Eve returned to city, was quite cool.



1870, October

S. W. Richards, p. 363

Tues. 18 About home prepareing teams & wagons to go for coal Bro Hindley arrived and John Robinson. Eve, at City Council, made License report. (p.98)

Wed. 19 This Morning Mules in the pasture could not be found. Hunting them all day without success. Eve, advertised in "S. L. Herald". Went with Pendleton to see his pigs, Chester & Suffolk imported.

Thurs. 20 sending about for and looking after mules. hear nothing from them. Street cleaned of rock in front of the house.

Fri. 21 Went to Farmington with Mary Ann & Elizabeth, Saml to Centreville. Heard Mules had gone north, and I took evening train for Ogden. Saw Sherriff Brown & sent letters to Carriman & Bear River ferry to have watch Kept night at Bro Franklin's. (p. 99)

Sat. 22 Took Bro. Browns horse and rode down the River to set guards at the fords so as to stop any such animals if attempting to cross. Returned to Ogden for the night

Sun. 23 Returned to City by the Morning train. spent the day at home. sent the Dewey Geneaology to Bro. Franklin by eve, Post.

Mon. 24<sup>H</sup> In City, looking after licence business &c. Got lumber from Little's. Made ready to go to farm. Eve, Mr & Mrs Cobb called. (p. 100)

Tues. 25 With father & Samuel went to the farm, working on the buildings. Returned by Sugar House stray pen, and found my mules Had been closely Kept with out advertising. Late at home-not at City Council.

Wed. 26 About City. sent over Jordon for John M to come & drive Mules, &c.

Thurs. 27 John M. came to work Went over Jordon to see McKnight, & looking after other business. Eve went to farm. (p. 101)

Fri. 28 Laying up Adobies for grainery & tocl room, at farm. Eve at City Council. Made 3 reports on licence



Sat. 29 In City attending the 2 days meeting.

Sun. 30 At meeting all day in Tabernacle. Eve with Bro. Franklin called on Genl D. H. Wells, several officers present, drill to be held in all the counties With F. called on Elias Smith on business &c. (p. 102)

Mon. 31 Doing some business and getting ready to attend the Utah County Muster and Drill. Gov. Shaffer died this Morning.

Tues. Nov. 1 With Paul A. Schettler went to American Fork on the way to muster. Funeral of J. Wilson Shaffer. remains sent East by Rail road. Night at Bro. Hindleys.

Wed. 2 Went out on to the Provo Bench, to Camp Burton, and spent the day riding with Genl. Pace's staff. Eve, returned with Bro. P. A. S. to American Fork. (p. 103)

Thurs. 3 Again went to Camp. With Genl Burton N. Snow and other officers reviews and inspected the Troops & arms. Eve, left camp for City. Took supper with Bro. Hindley, drove to Milo Andrus and fed then drove home Arrived at 3. A M.

Fri. 4 Before 8 A. M. called on Genl Wells. got his approval of time for Weber district Muster & Salt Lake. then Telegraphed to Genl Burton at Provo, and wrote to Bro. Franklin at Ogden. Eve at City Council, Presiding.

Sat. 5 At City Hall, & other places. At 1 P. M. at school. saw Bro Staines about bringing on Rodger Parkers family from Omaha. Eve wrote to Rodger Parker that money would be sent to them to come on. (p. 104)

Sun. 6 Writing most of the day not at Meeting.

Mon. 7 Teams went for Coal to Coalville. Squally with considerable snow in the night.

Tues. 8 Some inches of snow this Morning--Inviting the Band and others to go to Ogden.--Eve at City Council and went to L H. Hills, to administer



1870 November

S. W. Richards, p.365

to his son, sick with fever &c. (p.105)

Wed. 9. P.M. with Capt A. Burt went to Ogden & from station by carriage to Camp ground 10 Miles out to Military Muster camped with Genl F.D. Richards.

Thur. 10. Attended Muster and review at 4 P.M. with Burt & Col Smith left the ground for city, where we arrived at 7.30.

Fri. 11. With Samuel & Erastus went to the farm and worked on grainery. Eve, at meeting of Military Officers in the Court House Chairmen of Comm, to ask Lieut Genl to postpone Muster & Encampment, Went to Genl Wells and to the City-Hall (p.106)

Sat. 12. About the City, Called on Genl Burton at Court House. Not at school. Eve at meeting of Military Officers. Orders were received postponing drill. Letter from Rodey Parker.

Sun. 13. Went to Ogden by special train to attend meeting, with many others. J. Taylor, J. Young, sent & Prest B. Young preached. Dined at Franklins. returned to City & eve, Met Officers at my house to arrange Compy Musters.

Mon. 14. Went early in morn to the farm & laid up the adobies, for grainery. Eve walked to the City. Teams went for Coal. Ianthus returned from Mary Anelias. (p.107)

Tue. 15. Dressed a sheep for Mutton Had Johns shoulder examined by Drs Davis & Ornsby. P.M. Went to Cottonwood on Military matters, took Mary Ann, Helena & Elizabeth. Eve at City-Council.

Wed. 16. Eve at Theatre with Lizzie & Eliza. All day in High Council. Mrs Mercer complained of her son selling her land,--not sustained. Robt Smith wants pay for his horse killed on the rail road track, Council gave him value of horse. \$125.00

Thur. 17. Teams arrived with Coal. Prepared to go to farm. Saml P. brought load of potatoes from Depot on tithing a/c. (p.108)



1870 November

S. W. Richards, p.366

Fri. 18. John went for Coal, Myself & Samuel went to farm, put roof on grainry & did ploughing. Eve, at City Council.

Sat. 19. Business about the City. Mrs. Bleasdel brought money to send to Rodger Parker at Omaha. detained from school by her. With High Council Committee was inquiring after the condition of D. spencers Estate.

Sun. 20. At meeting, Geo. A. Smith preached A.M. & Prest B. Young P.M. farewell sermon going south. At 4 1/2 P.M. with Bros Wallace & Fulson, called on Bro. Van Cott, abt. the spencer Estate. (p.109)

Mon. 21. With Col Robt Smith & my Adj. W.L. Binder, went to Cottonwood to Muster. returned at evening. Learned at City Hall that boys had been arrested in that city for drilling & I was threatened.

Tue. 22. Went early to farm with Jack on his way for Coal. putting on roof, laying floor &c. Returned at eve, & was at City Council. Boys arrested were examined.

Wed. 23. Went and heard Judge Hawleys decision in the case in which the boys were committed to next term of court. Two under 5,000\$ each & 6 under 2,000 each. Bond for appearance. (p.110)

Thur. 24. Boys went to Camp Douglas as prisoners. Looking after matters relating to their case called times to see the Prest. saw him in the evening.

Fri. 25. Went out with Prest & Compy. starting for Dixie. Returned & met Col Morrow at City Hall called on Judge E Snow to see Col. M. several boys went to Camp to see prisoners. P.M at High Priests Quorum Meeting, at Tabernacle. eve at City Council, Presiding, made 1 report. Coal arrived.

Sat. 26. Went to Springs for Bath, with family. Eve called to City Hall to Bail out Hunter & Ashton arrested for insulting ladies in street. Called at Theatre & at Mayor D.H. Wells. James McKnight arrested & imprisoned. Bro., Sister Morrison arrived this eve from Sanpete Co. (p.111)



Sun. 27. Called on Judge E. Smith for McKnight. Went to Camp Douglas with other boys to see the brethren prisoners. Rain & snow today. Eve at City Hall.

Mon. 28. At 10 A.M. at City Hall to try Hunter & Ashton Case was adjourned till 3 P.M. At 3 P.M, transferred the case to Judge Clinton he having arrived in time to open it. Adjourned by him to 10 A.M. tomorrow. McKnight's case called and remanded. Eve at Muster in Court House.

Tue. 29. At McKnight's trial at City Hall. --Hunter and Ashton were discharged. P.M. called on Judge E. Smith. about McKnight and rent to Auerbach Eve at city Council & made one report. on a boarding House. (p.112)

Wed. 30. In City at sundry business, Made up Lease for J. Auerbach & Bro, Wm. Streeper, H. Snyder & wife, Wm. Morrison & wife & child, all with us.

Thur. 1. This Morn signed Lease with Auerbach for store Drew 1 Months Rent and borrowed \$250.00 for six Months. --Got windows &c. ready to take to farm.

<sup>E</sup>  
Fri. 2. Went early to farm with Father and Samuel. --Finished shngling(sic), laid down Kitchen & Grainey floors, put in windows &c brought down lock. Eve at City Council made one report, favor J. Wright. Strickland refused writ of Habeas Corpus to Savoy & others (p.113)

<sup>E</sup>  
Sat. 3. Held Court at 10 A.M. Collecting Taxes &c. ordered organ for Lizzie. Was at School 1. P.M. Habeas Corpus denied to the Militia prisoners by Hawley. 2 Men captured getting the money hid by E. Road robbers. Cullom to be Governor.

Sun. 4. Day spent in writing correspondence &c. Elizabeth, Lizzie and Elija Andrews dined with us, and spent the evening --

Mon. 5. busy arranging for lumber to put up a house on land for J. R. Howard, on which he had declared. (p.114)



1870 December

S. W. Richards, p.368

Tue. 6. Paid my land Entry, N.W. 1/4 sec. 15. Erastus tending mason. Eve at City Council.

Wed. 7. Samuel took up lumber on bench for Howard & brought load of sand. I made frame for recess in basement room mason putting up the Wall. Filled up some deeds to land owners Sec. 15.

Thur. 8. Culmer & Turner put in pump. In High Council all day. Mrs Wood vs. J.B. Allmond. --Samuel moved lumber for J.R Howard & brot down adobies from the farm. Snow storm to night (p.115)

<sup>E</sup>  
Fri. 9. Ground white with snow. A.M. at City Hall for load of wheat. Went on to the East bench to see to putting up shanty for J R Howard Eve at City Council

<sup>E</sup>  
Sat. 10. business about City. Many persons calling on business &c -- paying up bills, &c Cullner & Turner will put up porch for \$20.00 --

Sun. 11. Snowing fast all forepart of the day. Wrote long letter Father Robinson, Isle of Man, wrote Lucelia Watkins Eve O. Pratt preached on the atonement in 13 Ward. attended. Wrote F.D Richards, Wrote Margaret Vallely, & sent Ring, Hair & likeness. (p.116)

Mon. 12. Rigging up a slead for sleighing, and rode out with the family about the City. Made out some deeds Examined Florence Mocking. Eve at home.

Tue. 13. Moved Coal from Depot for father. - Put up petition in cellar & threshold to Kitchen door -- Eve at City Council. Made report on Bassett & H. Petition.

Wed. 14 Wrote H.H. Griffing, & John Parker. Called on Staines & learned that Rodger Parker was not coming from Onaha (sic) this fall, at affairs at home. Took some lumber to Bro Dinwoody's planing Machine. (p.117)

Thur. 15. Gettin mules shod, snow in the forenoon. H. Snyder & J. Cain came in from Fairfield. Brought lumber from, Dinwoody's planing machine



1870 December

S. W. Richards, p.369

Fri. 16 Went to farm with Samuel & Lizzie Cain & brought down the fowles. Called on Judge Snow to arrange interest due Cairn. Eve at City Council. Reported on Bro Jeremy's Petition to enclose streets and dig water ditch.

Sat. 17 (Organ to Lizzie At City Hall, on business with I. Croo, before he goes East. At School P.M. Cannon Woodruff & C.H. Wells spoke. At Snows Office estimated interest due Garn on notes, and gave obligations. Eve at shareholders Meeting at Ward store -- sell out to the ladies relief society -- (p.118)

Sun. 18 Sick head ache all day At Tabernacle P.M. O. Pratt, preached, from 50th psalm, 5 first verses. Eve at Ward Meeting Geo Q. Cannon spoke. Called Uncle Levis and got pills for my head ache.

Mon. 19 Morning Commenced some lawsuits on Taxes. F.D.R arrived from Ogden harnessed the horses and went out with him about 3 hours, then went to City Hall to trial of Killingly for beating men with Pistol at Omaha House and nearly killing them. Eve. - Wrote 6 summons - Taxes. -

Tue. 20. City business looking after - at some trials in police office Court-room. Samuel worked Poll Tax. Applied for Anthon Petersen to have endowments & wife. Eve at city Council & reported on License petition. Called at Theatre after Council Samuel & Helena there. (p.119)

Wed. 21 Very cold wintry day Snowing all the A.M. At City Hall, Looking for a blank Docket Book &c. Summons returned by the officer. - Eve at Bazaar with Lizzie & Mary Ann. Milo Andrus & wife Ann at Helena's --

Thur. 22. Went with Mayor Wells to see Assessor Taggart abt Tax on City Money. Collector Hollister claimed to be instructed to collect tax on the Tithing funds. Eve. at Bishop's Meeting, in City Hall. Tax affairs & Land titles were discussed. My evidence & opinion asked.



1870 December

S. W. Richards, v.370

Fri. 23 Several cases of collecting Taxes for R.T. Burton, in A.M.--

In P.M. At trial of Bishop McLellen 7th Ward by Bishop Hunter and Counsel.

Eve at City Council. Meat Markets discussed. Made up Court Records. (p.120)

Sat. 24 Went with Samuel to Robt Dunns for straw. At 1 P.M at school.

The importance of correct land titles discussed by E. Smith, Z. Snow and Prest. Wells. Eve called at Uncle Levis, & wrote Franklin.

Sun. 25. At home and in the P.M. had the company of Father, Uncle Levi & his family and Aunt Rhoda and my own family to dinner, & evening. Took Aunt Rhoda & Sarah a sleigh ride. Had a good Christmas Dinner and visit.

Mon. 26 Went in Morning with a wagon load to the Warm spring skating Rink. In the P.M. went and brought them home. Some 500 or 600 were out on the ice. Was a pl(e)asent day. Anthon Peterson Married and evening Party at Elizabeths was a general holliday. (p.121)

Tue. 27. doing some city business. Paid Money at Bank on College scrip for Land. Eve at City Council. Family attended Ward party. Wrote Prest Young abt Mo(r)tgage.

Wed. 28. With Folsom & Cran examined the propriety of cutting in new front, to store for Auerback. Examined some places wanting license to report upon. Wrote several letters. Collected some money.

Thur. 29. Went to bath house with family. Wm Streeper & Mary A. and George Douglas & wife visiting with us. Eve with Mary Ann, Streeper & Mary Anelia at Theatre. Couldock(?), & Daughter & Lunerich Troupe(?) (p.122)

Fri. 30 Looking after estimates for Store front. Rode out with Helena to Depot to enquire after pork. Mary Ann gone South with Streeper at 2 P.M. at High Priest Quorum Meeting at Court house. Eve at City Council. Reported on five petitions.

Sat. 31 Went to Smiths Work shop abt Doors. To Depot with Elizabeth about Pork. At 1 P.M. to School of Prophets. C.C. Rich, Geo Q. Cannon,



1870 December

S. W. Richards, p.371

W. Woodruff, Amos Fielding Albert Carrington & D.H. Wells, spoke to meeting. Considerable said about the objectionable manner in which many parties were conducted, and reformation demanded. D.H.W. said we should try to get the work in the Country in our own hands and do it for Capitalists &c. Went to City Hall. Evening was at Theatre with Helena. (p.123) Remained in my room until the new year came in, and spent its last minutes in prayer returning Thanks to my God and heavenly Father for his mercies the past year. The past year has been one of important events to the world. Great desolations have been made by Wars and by the Elements, over much of the Earth, and what a coming year may bring to pass, God in his providence alone can control. Sent papers to friends East.

S. W. Richards  
Dec., 1869 and 1870  
Book 20, (No.4, continued)  
Poetical Pieces (p.149)

1895 February

by S. W. R. to C. K.

If woman only gave her love  
Where it would be requited  
'T would not as now so often be  
That woman's life is blighted.

Love is the Life of innocence  
The very Essence of the soul  
And with the race of human Kind  
Should all their sympathies Control.

A woman's Love, - the Key of life,  
Unlocks its fountain to another  
and then by virtue of her vow  
It is her right to be a Mother.

Her right is recognized in Heaven  
To quicken all of human life,  
And to her care the spirit's given,  
That crowns her Mother, - more than Wife. (p.150)

We both Know Man and Woman well,  
As can our past experience tell;



How they without reserve enjoy  
The freedom they with each employ;  
When in the bond of wedded life  
They are but one, as Man and wife.  
Because we Know, I've been more free,  
When e'er I talk or write to thee:  
But should My freedom be unwise,  
You may protect, and me chastise. s.

And can you - will you wait for me  
'Till time and laws shall set us free  
To be as one together?  
If so, another ray of hope  
To life's bright crown is added  
To wear in realms forever. (sent: Feb. 28.) (p.151)

As unto me thy soul's desires  
Is firmly fixed as God decreed.  
I'll claim thee as my heritage,  
In everlasting bonds and deed.

To all there is of love and life  
Doth woman hold the immortal Key:  
Then open to your chosen lord,  
The realms of full felicity.

And when the tree of life shall bare,  
Its fruit of living souls to be;  
In glories of a Celestial world.  
Kingdoms and thrones I'll share with thee.

If Kindred spirits wish to be,  
Sharers in what is promised thee;  
Say, to the feast they welcome are,  
And all life's blessings they may share. (p. 152)

If you love me and will be mine,  
And nothing else will do;  
Why should I not be all to thee,  
And to that love prove true?

Love works no ill to fellow man!  
It is the joy of life;  
And no where can more sweetly blend,  
Than with the Man and Wife.

True, - love to God is more supreme  
When objects we compare,  
But nearest that, in Man is seen,  
His love for Woman fair!



1895, February

by S. W. Richards to C. K., P. 373

Love is the virtue of the soul,  
It blends all things in one;  
Then live within its power divine,  
Till Man's great work is done. (sent to C.K. May 9 -/95)  
(p.158)

George Emerson Kendall, son of Luther (I think)? K. Married Louisa W.

Buttman, & has,

Harriet Ann, K.  
George Davis, K. &  
Albert Alonzo, K. -

They live on E. D. Richards farm at Natick.

Adelia A. Shannon, daught of James & Delilah Shannon, Born June 28, -1843  
in Freemont Sandusky Co. Ohio. Md. Robt. F. Hoy Nov. 29, 1859. "Has."

Jessie M. Hoy brn Mch. 4, 1861  
Georgian " " Sept 22, 1862  
Carrie May " " Feb. 3, 1866

Wished me to do all that the Gospel authorizes for her future exaltation. (p.159)

Sally Coolidge, (Kendall) and her Sister, Nancy each had a nice place in Natick, lived old Maids till past bearing children, then Married Widowers & took them home. Lived in houses side by side. Nancy is dead some years, husband living. Mr. C. afflicted with a rash or humour breaking out over his head, face, & bad on his nose. Nancy Married one --- Traverse.

Amasa & Luther Kendall still in Framingham, Children Mostly Married and scattered. George son of Luther lives on E. D. R's farm, worked it past year, has children grown up. -- Amasa buried his 2<sup>d</sup> Wife ab't 2 years since. Not Married. Has 7 children nearly all married, had slight shock. Palsey

Luther has his 2<sup>d</sup> Wife & 7 children Lost his right arm, run over by his own Loaded team returning from Boston. Step Mothers dont keep children together. (p.160)



Ebenezer Damon Richards, feeble for near 3 years, spine of back injured, affecting both Mind & body. Endures very little conversation or reading at one time, very nervous. Thinks his friends neglect him, and in some cases Thinks he has been injured by them. Lost confidence in Mankind generally. Can sympathize much with Uncle William, Thinks his family dont respect him, sufficiently.

Talks of selling his farm, cant get it carried on properly; much annoyed. Does'nt want to investigate religious notions. Is satisfied with his own, and willing others should enjoy theirs. Dont attend Meetings, the confinement too much.

George Married Kate Fowler of Hingham and has one child, named Walter, near 2 Mo. old

Ellen is in a shoe shop, works a sewing Machine, stitching.

Lizzie M. at home, plays the piano, & has a rare voice. At 14 years of age, Sang alone in public the Solo's to Handel's "Creation", papers complimented. (p.161)

William Carson, (spiritualist), Married Julina, Eldest daughter of Hiram Richards. He purchased the noted Downing place at Newburg New York, where he resides.

William Van Vleet, Married Ann Hinkley, daughter of, Acksay's Sister. live at Cooksocket, near Newburg, N.Y. (p.162).

Samuel G. Howe, of Worcester, Rhoda Richards' husband has 3 children living. He has been from home since last March, and lives abroad neglecting his family, perhaps with another, adicted to hard drinking, Has for many years neglected his family so that they prefer to be without him. The Mother has mostly supported the children with what they could do. William R. in employ by Mr. Brown in crockery business, but is about taking another place at 500,



pr year. "Eva" is teaching school, and Cora helps Mother The father is about Norfolk, Conn. Had written to him, they would be glad to see him when he could come a temperate Man. He had written her to come to him. Eva calls Heber's letter a refrigerator, wont write to him &c. (p.163)

Watson L. Wood lives out 2 Miles from Worcester on a fine farm, Comfortable house, large new barns, and has a brick yard near the house. Mrs. W. very sick since last Augt, given up by doctors, - now getting well. Elizabeth lives at home, no prospect of Marrying. Charles is married, has one child & just moved away from home, to live by Themselves, (Eugenie Arnold) Makes Brick, keeps Cows, & sells Milk. Will travel this season, & perhaps build.

Lizzie says Heber failed to keep his promise to send her his likeness, &c. Feels disapointed in Heber, thinks he's too bad. (p.166)

Lucy Ann Says when Grandmother McKee was 91 years old, she did a young woman's days work spinning & walked to the Dwight place and back, lived but a few weeks after. Has seen 4 Grandmothers there at one time. Her Father's & Mother's Mothers, both had twins, and she has had twins.

Deweys, 2 Brothers, came from England same time. One settled in Lebanon and the other in Westfield. Mark Dewey of Richmond is of the Westfield tribe. All the Deweys from these two. Uncle Samuel from The Lebanon stock. (p.167)

Samuel Dewey, Uncle Saml? Deweys Father, Married Millie McKee, daughter of Nathaniel McK. who was a Capt and served during the Revolutionary War. His heirs could not prove Marriage relation & failed to obtain Pension. Nathaniels wife was, Prudence (Hollister?) They had Prudence, Anne, Sarah, Mariam, Allen, Nathaniel, Timothy, Jabez, George, Asahel, & Timothy 2<sup>d</sup> Timothy 1st having died. These with Millie Made 12 children. George and Timothy died in the Army with Camp distemper. Nathaniel McK. lived with grandfather Dewey a number of years prior to and at the time of his death.



Timothy 2<sup>d</sup> a Methodist preacher and preached some in Richmond.

Family Names of,

Walter & Jane Richards, Lenox.

- 1) Albertus K. Richards, M. Angeline Chase, Merchant at Albany, 166 North Hawk St. has, Jessie Ann, Walter Scott, Hamilton Chase, Maybel Agnes.
- 2) Monica Jane, M. James F. Mattoon, - Lenox. A Farmer, has Ada Evaline, and Lillian Sarah.
- 3) Eleanora Victoria M. Walter A. Stevens, S. Chicago 121, 18th St. Dentist.
- 4) Stella D. Bellfine, M. Dwight Boardman. Sheffield: Farmer, had Rolland Lesley, Walter Richards, James Richards.
- 5) Addelaide Adelia, - Lives at home, age, 26.
- 6) Ephraim William, Vergennes Vt. " 21 engaged in Furniture Establishment

Miss Kellogg from Sheffield, a Niece. (p.169)

Name of McKee,

Asahel McKee D. May 20 1798  
Nathaniel McKee D. Sept 20, 1799  
Allen McKee D. 1802  
George McKee D. May 1802  
Merriam McKee D. Feb 21, 1842

William Peirson Born May 3, 1793, Died, April 17, 1862 aged, 68 yrs

Born, lived, and died, in this his native Town, honored, esteemed, and respected by all who knew him. (p.170)

Isaac Cook & Lucy Anne Dewey were married April 18, 1843. Isaac Cook, Born Richmond, Mass, March 12, 1814. Lucy Ann Dewey, Born Richmond Augt. -13, 1821.

William Allen Cook son of Isaac & Lucy, Born, West Liberty Muscatine Co.

Iowa, Feb. 18, 1855

Mary Priscilla & Saml Marion Twins. Born June 13, 1858 in Scott, - Township -

Mohaska Co. Iowa.



Isaac, Elmar Cook, was Born, May 21, 1861, same place.

Deaths:

Mary Priscilla, died September 25, 1859.

Isaac Elmar Died, March 30, 1863. (p.171)

Names of Rodney H. Dewey's family, Pittsfield, Mass.

|                    |    |                 |
|--------------------|----|-----------------|
| Rodney Hatch Dewey | B. | July 21, 1824   |
| Harriet Edna       | "  | " Oct. 3, 1834  |
| James Murray       | "  | " June 7 1858   |
| Hattie             | "  | " Nov. 6 1859   |
| Edward Whitford    | "  | " Dec. 8, 1862  |
| Arthur Lincoln     | "  | " April 7, 1865 |
| Robt. Allen        | "  | " Mch 12 1867   |

Wife's Parents names.

James Johnston Murray.

Betsey W. Murray. (Whitford)  
maiden name

John Henry Johns, was the name of Uncle William Richards adopted son,  
Born, Oct, 1843 Died May 1864, Killed in the Army at about 3 Months after  
leaving home. (p.172)

Name of Dewey.

Samuel Dewey 3<sup>rd</sup> B. May 17, 1783  
Wealthy Dewey B. Sept. 6, -1786  
Addison Dewey B. Feb. 5, -1793  
Twins born, but no Record

Samuel D. Married Polly Hall daughter of Daniel & Elizabeth Hall Samuel  
D. died Dec. 17, 1861 Polly D. died about 1840

Children, - Had

Lucy Ann, B. Augt 13, 1821  
Mary Elizabeth, B. June 10, 1824

Samuel Dewey's Mother was Millie McKee daughter of Nathaniel and Prudence  
McKee, she died Nov. 16, 1842 (p.173)

Addison Dewey. Married Clarisa A. Reddington and had

Minerva Ann, B. June 25, 1816  
Henry Bradley B. Dec. 25- 1818



Nelson Reddington B. Jan. 29, -1820  
Caroline Maria " Dec. 16, 1822  
Rodney Hatch " July 21 1824  
Allen McKee, " Augt. 1 1827

Caroline M. Died, April 26, 1837  
Henry B. " Dec. 11, 1842  
Nelson R " Jan. 1, -1855  
Allen M. " Mch 23 1863

Nelson R. Married Mary Freedom Gleason, & had Henry Addison R. Jan. 12,  
1849 Now living in Springfield Mass, With John Hooker Druggist.

Addison Dewey died May 19 1835 Clarisa A. Dewey died April 16, 1869

(p.174)

Mary E. Dewey, Married Wallace Chamberlain son of Wm. and Fanny C.  
Sept. 20, 1856 and had

Ida Cornelia B. June 1st 1857  
Lucy Ann " May 8, 1858  
Fanny Elizabeth B. Dec. 18, 1860  
Samuel Dewey B. April 30, 1862

#### Deaths.

Ida C. Died Dec. 13, 1863  
Samuel D. Died Dec. 18 1863  
Fanny E. " Mch. 9 1865

Anna Dewey D. Nov. 29 1794. (p.175)

Name of Granger. Bernice Granger, Son of Bernice & Elizabeth Kelton  
Granger was Born Nov. 29-1863, Died, Augt, 12, 1867

Married. Minerva A. Dewey, June 13, 1838 and had.

Elizabeth Caroline, B. Dec. 24, 1839  
Ellen Maria " May 31, 1842  
Mary Allen " Oct. 4, 1844

Elizabeth Married to Fred, Smith Nov. 15, 1861

Ellen Married to Gardner C Clarke, Sept. 5, 1866.

Fred, & Elizabeth had

Ella Eugenie, B. Oct. 3, 1864  
Fred Granger " Augt. 15, 1866  
Harry Murdock " July 27, 1868.



Gardner C. & Ellen, had

Edda Granger B. Sept 3, 1868 (pages 176-180 contained notes on letters received and letters sent, Dec. to Mar., 1869-1870.) (p.181)

Father entered the service in Richmond Sept. 14, 1814. Daniel Collins of Lenox was Capt., Solomon K. Chamberlain Colonel. Marched to Boston & were stationed on the Cambridge side. Discharged at Cambridge in Oct. same year, about 7 weeks out. No battle fought, nor service performed. only to answer to roll call daily. John Sherrill, Richmond was Ensign & Chester Tyler of Lenox, same Company are both now living. (p.182)

Lizzie Robinson, Lucy Ann Cook, Wm. Allen Cook, Rev. Dr. Todd, Mary E. Chamberlain, Lucy Chamberlain, Bernice Granger, Ella Smith, Freddy Smith, Edda G. Clark, Adelaide A. Richards, Ephraim W. Richards, Walter A. Stevens, Eleanor V. Do, Nelson Dewey, Mary A. Granger, Lucelia M. Watkins, Monroe do, Sarah W. R. do, Harriet R Watkins, Daniel do, Acksa Parsons, Lemuel do, Selden Jennings, Ashley Richards, Samuel Dewey, Sophy Wheelwright, Watson L. Wood, Elizabeth Wood, Wm. Richards, 3, Griffing 5 (p.183)

Dinwoody, Sharkey, Dunford & G. A. Alder, Daily Telegraph, McKenzie, Taxes, Cunningham, Tithing order \$11.00 (p.184)

W. Streeper wants Rollins Ancient History. (Hinsdale). Wm. B. Pitt, M. Cordelia Watkins, Daur. of Daniel Watkins & Harriet Richards, Angelia older Twin of Cordelia, Monroe Watkins, Lucelia Do.

Monica Richards, sister of Ashley R. died much as he did, drowned down dead without speaking. Each left one child, Ashley a girl & Monica a boy - Ashley died Sept. 1869 & Monica some 18 Years ago. -

Monroe Watkins, son of Daniel Watkins M. Sarah Richards Daught of Lester R. of Virginia, (claims no connection), had, Eugene Cutler W. Born March 1st. 1858, Mary Richards W. B. June, 30th 1862, Virginia Hamilton W. B. Sept 18th, 1868



On Col. Wm. R's old place, then Hiram & his family succeeded, & Watkins bought out, about '41-. (p.185)

City, Sept. 25:/69. B. Y. says to the Elders, Go and exchange truths for errors with the people, and put the errors under your feet. Dont teach them that they are to come here to get rich. We want them to come and help build up the Kingdom, or they had better stay where they are. The Elders to go as Gentlemen. They will take you from place to place and you will not have to go as you have done heretofore carrying your Valice &c.. (p.186)

Colfax & Wife, Indiana, Miss Wade, Ohio, Mr. Calhoun, N.Y., Miss Bross, Ill., Mr. & Mrs. Bowles, Springfield Mass, Robt W. Gifford, N.Y., Col G. W. Frost, wife & 2 Daughters, Omaha., Col. A. F. Stevens & Wife, Newhampshire, Doct B. F. Ayer & Wife, Newhampshire, Hon. Geo. A. Halsey, Newark, Hon C. Knapp & Son, Deposit N.Y., Wm. Peirson's widow is now with her Uncle & Aunt Reynolds, Rochester, N.Y. Martin Gairn, (Bro.) Freemont, Sandusky Co. Ohio, Is Bro. to Daniel Gairn. Samuel Ickes, a Nephew of D. C. lives near Freemont station, next one to Toledo. He will direct to Martin Gairn. (p.187)

Oct. 4, with some 12 or 15 called upon Prest. B. Young. Gov. Marcus L. Ward, Newark New Jersey. Col. W. G. Ordway, Sergeant at Arms at House of R. Newhampshire, offers G. B. Wallace his Church. Mr. James Young, Printer. 114 West Baltimore St. Baltimore, seems much interested in affairs. Edward Robinson, Avenue A, S.E. Corner of 15th St. - New York. Capt R. Simonson, 106 Wall St. N.Y. Mrs. Shutter, 124, 11<sup>th</sup> St. 6th Avenue, N.Y. J. D. M. C. 137<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> Madison St. Chicago, Room 2 upstairs. (Addresses given on pages 188-190 were not copied)



S. W. RICHARDS

January-June 1871

(No. 7)

January Sunday 1 The 1st hour, of the 1st day of the 1st week of the 1st month of the year 1871 these lines were written while alone in my room, after first dedicating myself and all mine to God for the New Year, & asking for blessing and protection to be upon all to the Glory of His name. Morning at Tabernacle meeting prayer by myself, G. G. Bywater spoke of his mission, P. M. - C. C Rich & W. Woodruff addressed the people. Eve at ward meeting, - addressed by Jos. Young, Sen, - I closed by benediction. Took Helena to Bro Perkes at noon wrote long letter to F. D. R. & to Mary Ann R. Lizzie quite unwell tonight. (p. 2)

Monday 2 Today esteemed as a holiday by nearly all classes, Business was suspended generally. Skating was very much indulged in. Was a pleasant, mild day, but freezing hard nights. James Tempest commenced work, @, 26 pr. Mo. or 1.00 pr day. Eve with H. L. R. at the Theatre, Miss Hinkley and Mr. G. W. Thompson played "Man and Wife" & farce "Dutchman". (p. 3)

Tuesday 3 In and about the City, Bought shoes at "Teasdel & Co'"., With Bro Culmer making estimate on New front for store. J. Streeper arrived from Springville, & reports Mary Ann & all well. Samuel & children began their term at the University Schools. Eve, at City Council, usual business attended to, From the Council went to party in 14th Ward Hall, remained but a short time and went home, not dancing myself. Heard Pres. Young had permitted the people on the Muddy to leave on account of the oppressive taxes imposed by the laws of Nevada, and the undesirable proximity of Indians. (p. 4)



1871 January

S. W. Richards p.382

Wednesday 4 With James brought up a load of Corn fodder from the field below the Prest's Grist Mill, and some corn:- pd 5 00 for fodder & 70 cts p bush for Corn. Called on L. Mc Kean by request to learn terms of admission into the City Asylum, for the benefit of Sanpete County, to whom, the clerk, I wrote to information. Rode out with Helena & Elizabeth, Called on Mr. Auerback about New front to Store.-- Boys at school. (p. 5)

Thursday 5 Attended Fast Meeting at Ward Hall, spoke to the Saints & heard ma(n)y others speak.- Showed the necessity of ruling our own spirits, and not let the conduct of others disturb our peace and drive the good spirit from us. Boys went skating, Called at Parkhursts Lumber yard, & on O. B. Shaw about Painting. Eve at Bishops Meeting, Bishops to urge members to pay their taxes, school their children &c, &c, Bro D. H. Wells related what the Govern(m)ent officers were trying to do to annoy in every possible way, assessing heavy tax on Tithing, and hunting after tithing property, preventing land entry, &c. (p. 6)

Friday 6 Weather warm & fine. Agre(e)d to put in front to store. Brought home from Bringhursts the parts of Grain sowing Machine, sent for Culmer to commence work. Team hauled grain from Depot for Mr. Willard. Bought Pig from-Z.C.M.I. store, imported, pr 10 cts. Eve, at City Hall, at Council, L. E. Harrington started for East to help Delegate Hooper. \$2500.00 sent for political purposes, on tithing tax, pay Lawyer &c. Z. Snow reported to Council the Godbe case in Supreme Court, and Humpsteads plea for City. Received 6 complaints & issued three summons for next Wednesday=Debt. (p. 7)

Saturday 7 A very pleasant day, warm. With Bro Culmer took measurements of the store front and put him to work in Father's shop. James hauled a



load of corn fodder from the field, pd. 500. Went to School at one, P.M. left the school to assist Father to get away to Ogden telegraphed for by Franklin. Three Summons served & duly returned by the Constable. Rev. Mr Peirce asked if, I would sell a place for church, for the Methodists. Eve, went to City Hall and to the Theatre with Capt. Burt. Wealthy sick & Franks leg very bad with a burn. Supreme court adjourned. Capitalists arrived from California. (p. 8)

Sunday 8 Morning was at the examination of the 14th Ward Sunday School. A large school & many visitors in. John Taylor & Bishop Hoagland addressed them. At 1 P.M. went to Tabernacle and heard Geo. Q. Cannon. Spoke of some of the leading features of the future of God work, and the certainty of, it's accomplishment as predicted. Dined at Elizabeth's. Wrote letter to Minerva Granger, Pittsfield Mass. Eve, at the 7th Ward meeting D. H. Wells & Geo. Q. Cannon preached, urging many of the duties of life upon the people, and the necessity of abstaining from all hurtful things and ways. Was requested to preach there next Sun. Eve. Weather still very mild & pleasant, both day and evening, little frost. (p. 9)

Monday 9 Pleasant & warm weather. Obtained Lumber for Store front. "Culmer" at work dressing do (store front) &c. "Smith Bro's made door's for \$45.00. Children go to school. Parties of monied men leave city to inspect the Mines in the Cottonwood & Bingham Canyons. Eve, at City Council engaged passing new Ordinances. A lengthy conversation was up on Doctor's and Midwives, & Midwifery. (p. 10)

Tuesday 10 Brought lumber from the City Hall to shop. Called at Foundry abt casting for Grain Sowing Machine Visited the City Hall with Mr. Harmon wanting a license to establish Essaying, and an Intelligence Office. Father returned from Ogden, Mary Ann & Wm Streeper returned from Springville. Brought a stove from store for Father.- Eve at City Council, Voted to



subscribe for 25 copies of the New Map made up by Mr Forseith to have the City Maped, on it. Eve, Rain, & turned to Snow (p. 11)

Wednesday 11 Still prepareing work for store front, getting every thing ready to tear down tomorrow. Eve, at Theatre with Helena Thompson & Miss Hinkley played "Fron Fron" (p. 12)

<sup>H</sup>  
Thursday 12 Went at the store front, removed the Adobies, propped up the wall's and got all ready to raise the timber over the doors tomorrow morning. James moved debris with the team and helped tear down adobies. Franklin down from Odgen, and returned Eve making Map, of Plot C, 5 acre survey. Comfortable day but cold tonight. (p. 13)

<sup>H</sup>  
Friday 13 Very busy raising store-front & tearing down the parts to be removed. Eve, at City Council, Mayor read Telegram from Delegate Hooper, giving the Commissioners decision, that the Church Tithing was not taxable. Pleasent, but wintry. (p. 14)

Saturday 14 Very cold in the Morning. Received the Doors from "Smith Bro(ly)s" and worked till 7 P.M. to get them up so as to secure the store. James helped to fill the wall and take down staging. Move Dorrs to and from &c.- A clear, pleasent, cold day. (p. 15)

<sup>E</sup>  
Sunday 15 At 10 A.M. was at Bro. Blazzard's funeral at the Ward Hall. W. Woodruff, preached. At 1 P.M. was at the Tabernacle meeting. Bro. Woodruff again spoke. At 6 P.M. I preached in the 7th Ward meeting house. H. W. Naisbitt, spoke after me. It was a pleasent day - cold. James went with 3 men to Big-Cottonwood Kanyon. (p. 16)

<sup>E</sup>  
Monday 16 Work at store with Bro. Culmer. James returned from Kanyon. Eve at the City Council passing Ordinances. - (p. 17)



Tuesday 17 <sup>E</sup> About store work still. Eve, at City Council, attended to the usual business, adjourned early and went to hear O. Pratt's Lecture on Astronomy, at Tabernacle. (p. 18)

Wednesday 18 <sup>M</sup> Put stops in windows at the house. Was at City Hall. James Gordon fined twice for selling Liquor. \$100.00 each. James commenced hauling tanbark for City. - 2 Loads. Eve at City Council, on the Ordinance relating to crimes and punishments.- Wrote letter to Franklin.- cloudy all day & thawing. (p. 19)

Thursday 19 Finished the joiner work at store & putting on trimmings. Painter put on coat of primeing. James hauling for City, W. Streeper down bought a new wagon at cooperative store. Wrote to Charles Robbins for William, about sending up a boy. Furnished Deed of Land to Geo. H Dunford, \$6.50. Party in the Ward for Bishop Samuel attended.-- A very pleasant day. (p. 20)

Friday 20 At City Hall arranging forms for Legal papers, &c. Went to Parkhursts for lumber and moldings. James hauling ice. Evening at O. Pratt's 2nd Lecture on Astronomy. was a very pleasant day (p. 21)

Saturday 21 Two teams hauling ice, for city, to bathhouse. Bro. Culmer in shop, making table. Morning called at City Hall and wrote out a blank summons to have printed convenient for Justice's Courts, went to News Office and ordered 1,000 copies printed, Cost \$9.50. Evening at home not feeling very well. (p. 22)

Sunday 22 <sup>M</sup> Remained in house all day, quite unwell, with a cold, headache &c. Received letters from F. D. Richards & W. L. Wood. Wrote long letter to Wood and sent him papers. Also sent papers to W. W. Carson and Monroe Watkins. A pleasant day. At Tabernacle G. Q. Cannon preached, A.M. and O. Pratt, in the P.M. (p. 23)

The first of these is the fact that the  
the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

the first of these is the fact that the

Monday 23 In bed till afternoon quite unwell. Just at evening went to the shop, and in evening to the City Council. James hauling ice. (p. 24)

Tuesday 24 At 10 o'clock A.M. held Court. 4 Cases of Tax collecting. Lawyer Robinson appeared for Mrs. Kay. Two cases went by default. Went to store, and with Joseph Cain to F Littles and moved lumber for store to the planing Machines and from there to the shop. Had iron bolts made 10 ft long for raising ceiling. Evening at home not feeling well.- Made out Execution against Job or Mrs. Smith, in favor of Tax collector. (p. 25)

Wednesday 25 Raised ceiling of Store with the iron Rods, and helped prepare lumber for more shelving &c. One team hauling ice for J. R. Clawson. Eve at City Council, on the Tax Ordinance. (p. 26)

Thursday 26 Did some work in shop. At noon went with Helena & children to have Franklins/<sup>likeness</sup> taken. Johnny & Lizzie's also. P.M. tearing down partition in the store, &c with Bro Culmer. 2 teams hauling ice. Eve, with Committee at L. S. Hill's revising and amending the City Tax Law, till late in evening. (p. 27)

Friday 27 At work in store with Bro Culmer putting up shelves. Grain-ing being done on store front. Drew February rent of Ath. By request of Prest Wells, & H Stout I called upon Mrs. Tate at the Delmonico Hotel and enquired into the circumstances by which she was there, and making application to G. B. Maxwell of the Registers office, for property from her divorced Husband to support her children. Two teams hauling ice. Eve at City Council on the Tax Law. (p. 28)

Saturday 28 A.M. at work about the store. Called on Mr Shaw at his life insurance office. P.M. attended the School at Tabernacle. Wood-ruff, Musser Jenkins, Rockwood & Cannon spoke upon stock raising and



improving & Cooperative herds. Ewd. Wheeler talked about his experience with the horse. Eve, at Theatre with Helena, The "Lost ship" played. (p. 29)

Sunday 29 Not well & was engaged at home arranging papers &c for binding. Evening called at Uncle Lewis<sup>1</sup> and Bro. Henry's for missing Nos of Publications, to complete my Volumns. Wrote to our Delegate W. H. Hooper, & L. E. Harrington at Washington, about Pension Law, &c for soldiers of 1812. (p. 30)

Monday 30 Took several volumns to Book bindery for binding. F. Culmer cutting door in Counter called on Mr. Shaw Agent for the Craftsmen Life Insurance Company. He had me examined for Insurance by Doct. Who pronounced me to be the best subject for long life they had examined. Wished to engage me in the Agency of the business. Bro Franklin was in City today. Took dinner with me. Eve, at party by the Police at the Social Hall with M. and Elizabeth Enjoyed a rare good time. (p. 31)

Tuesday 31 Several items of business about City, & called on parties wanting City License. Made up two reports for the Council on Licences. Wrote a petition to the County Court to remit Taxes on the Cain estate overassessed. Wrote to F.D.R. about Beef, for J. Cunningham. James Tempest returned this Eve. Eve, at City Council, made Report on two petitions for L.-- Helena quite sick, got and Consecrated some oil. (p. 32)

<sup>M</sup>  
Wednesday 1 A very pleasant sunny day. - thawing the snow that fell last night. Called on Judge E. Smith, on sundry business items, and on Mr Shaw at the Townsend House. Sent to to/G. B. Wallace to learn time of meeting of the High council. Culmer at work in shop. Eve at City Council revising ordinances. Helena quite sick. (p. 33)



Thurs. 2 <sup>H</sup> about business in City, and in shop. James hauling ice for J. R. C. Eve, at Bishop's meeting in City Hall, -business about stock, "Cooperative-Herds", organizing Companies &c, and other general business from the Presiding Bishop (p. 34)

Fri. 3 Met with the High Council, Case of Bro. Last laid over, he not having arrived. Pidcock's charge against Jennings & Co. called up and set for next Friday. At 2 P.M. Council met to hear the case of Sister B. Y. Hampton ag(a)inst her Husband, and she was advised to be a dutiful wife to her husband and by her good acts become worthy of his favor. Eve, at Prof. O. Pratts Lecture on Astronomy. The Sun & it's spots the subject. (p. 35)

Sat. 4 Application for Life insurance in the Craftsmens Company, -Shaw, Agent. At 1 P.M. went to School. Woodruff, Cannon, O. Pratt, & D. H. Wells were speakers. Letter from Margaret Vallely to her mother, - Ann. Evening at City Council revising the Criminal practice Code. Sargents enabling Act for the Admission of Utah was read. - (p. 36)

Sun. 5 Heard Rev. J. C. Kimball preach at Tabernacle on Unitarianism. Elder John Taylor in the afternoon Received long letter from Cousin R. H. Dewey. Evening wrote letters to R. H. Dewey, J. Richardson, & Bro. Franklin. (p. 37)

Mon. 6 Engaged in Getting names for sureties on the appeal Bond, to take the City Liquor case of Englebrecht & Co. to the Supreme Court of the Territory. Very sloppy & muddy. Took J. C. Little, buggy & rode abt some with I. Groo. Evening at City Council. (p. 38)

Tues. 7 Obtained other names to the Bond in question. Looking after my shop work some with Bro. Culmer, was about looking up a long peice



of red pine for awning frame. Evening at City Council, revising the Tax Law again. (p. 39)

Wed. 8 attended to necessary business, and at 4 P.M. with Mary Ann; Elizabeth & and (sic) sister Crismon went to to (sic) the station & took Cars for Centreville to go to Sister Rhachel Grants party. A Car load went up, took supper at Bro Streepers and had an excellent party, dismissed at 3, A.M. Went back to Mary Amelia's to sleep in the morning (p. 40)

Thurs. 9 Spent the day at Mary's & Williams, and took the evening train & returned to the City. This Morn about 3 inches of snow had fallen, but none in the City to speak of. (p. 41)

Fri. 10 Snowing lightly this morn. At 10 A.M. went to City Hall to attend High Council. John Tait complained of by a divorced wife for not supporting his two children. Council agreed he should find her two good, rooms to live in & pay \$15.00 pr. month for the children, subject to any future change to council might make. Quite sick myself, and at 2 P.M. instead of returning to Council went to bed with cold & sick headache. Prest Young & Company returned from the South, met quite a display & turn-out of citizens. (p. 42)

Sat. 11 Health little improved. about 10 A.M. Issued writ of attachment for J. S. Ormsby, & Summons for debt to Daniel Lockhard El(ish) Daniel Mc Cloud. Went to Bank & drew \$30.00 paid some bills and at One P.M. was at school & opened by prayer Prest Young not present. Geo. A. Smith was, & spoke. James hauling ice. Was a pleasant day. (p. 43)

Sun. 12 at meeting at Tabernacle G. Q. Cannon preached A.M. Geo. A. Smith, P.M. Prest Young not out, bad with Rheumatism. Eve, with



Helena went to Uncle Levi's. (p. 44)

<sup>H</sup>  
Mon. 13 About the City doing business for City council. Petitions to report on. James hauling ice. Eve, at City Council, on usual business. (p.45)

<sup>H</sup>  
Tues. 14 James Hurridge, came this morning to work, & went to hauling ice with James Tempest. Snowed considerable of the day. Evening attended Proff. O. Pratts, Lecture on astronomy. Quite a visit with Prest. B. Young, at his office. (p. 46)

<sup>H</sup>  
Wed. 15 Boys hauling ice 7 loads. At 2 P.M. with Mary Ann & Elizabeth went to Bro. Arnolds to a wedding dinner. His daughter Lucy was married to Peter Nebeker and it was Bro Arnolds birth-day anniversary. W. Streeper came down to haul ice for Clawson.- Evening at City Council. (p. 47)

<sup>H</sup>  
Thurs. 16 Snowing all the A.M. Boys went out hauling ice.- P.M. cleared up awhile and then snowed again. Culmer in shop begun on grain sowing machine. Got paint for the frames. P.M. I attended High Council case of Mc Knight & was dismissed, & minutes read. Snowing in the evening. (p. 48)

Fri. 17 Work on the Grain - sowing machine.- Put up Auerback's sign on top of store. Rode out with Helena to call on Mrs. Hardy, in Bro. Hawleys buggy Both Teams hauling ice. Evening was at O. Pratts, last Lecture on Astronomy. Samuel and others at the Female relief Ward Party. A pleasant sunny day. (p. 49)

<sup>E</sup>  
Sat. 18 Teams hauling ice. Wm Streeper went home with his team. At 1, P.M. went to the School. Prest. Young spoke, would proceed to build a Temple at St. George as well as in this city. - Advised the use of Cattle by Farmes, as cheaper than horses for work was encouraged by the onward progress of the work & exhorted the Elders to faithfulness. Woodruff,

Section 10 of the Act of 1906

Section 10 of the Act of 1906, which provides that

any person who shall knowingly and unlawfully

obtain or attempt to obtain any

property of another by means of

fraud or other unlawful means

shall be guilty of a crime

and shall be fined not more than

one thousand dollars or imprisoned

not more than five years or both

for each offense.

Section 11 of the Act of 1906, which provides that

any person who shall knowingly and unlawfully

obtain or attempt to obtain any

property of another by means of

fraud or other unlawful means

shall be guilty of a crime

and shall be fined not more than

one thousand dollars or imprisoned

not more than five years or both

for each offense.

Section 12 of the Act of 1906, which provides that

any person who shall knowingly and unlawfully

obtain or attempt to obtain any

property of another by means of

fraud or other unlawful means

Wells, Pratt, & others spoke. Mary Ann sick, chills. I was at Theatre in evening. The "Lost ship", and sea of Ice was played. (p. 50)

Sun. 19 At Meeting - Tabernacle, O. Pratt spoke AM. & W. Woodruff in P.M. Gov. Geo L Wood arrived from the East, and many strangers were present, at meeting. Eve, I preached at the Ward meeting. The importance of learning & following the Examples of Jesus, as a true standard of character. After went with H. F. R & administered to Bro James Curries sick child, - George. It died soon after. - (p. 51)

Mon. 20 Finding lumber and material for work in shop for Bro Culmer. Both teams hauling ice. With I. Groo, L. S. Hills & others called upon & was introduced to Gov. Wood, at the Townsend House. Issued Warrants against James Kenselow for stealing from the Townsend House. Search warrant and arrest. Looked after Petitions for Licences, - made up a report to Council and was at City Council in Eve. Chancellor Wells asked me to draw up a petition to Congress, for Mon(e)y to the University. A pleasant day - Muddy. (p. 52)

Tues. 21 In my office most of the day. Kenselow detained to hunt for more stolen goods. Wrote out draft for a petition to Congress for a donation of \$100,000.00 to the Deseret University. Eve, handed it to Chancellor Wells, for examination. Eve, at City Council. Discussed paving sidewalks in East Temple St. 2-1/2 Blocks. Made two Reports. A most severe driving snow storm this evening. (p. 53)

Wed. 22 Washington's Birthday, considerable snow this A.M. Went to R. R. Depot about a car to take up Company of Officers to Centreville to an evening DressBall. Stormed considerable thro the day. At 1/4

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

... the ... of the ...

1871 February

S. W. Richards, v.392

to 5 P.M. with about 20 others went to Centreville, and danced all night. Took supper at 12 night at Mary Anelia's. Brass Band with Colors met us at the station & teams to take us up. A large party, and a very good one. Transferred the trial of James Kenselow to D. Clinton no further goods found than when arrested, Mond(a)y Eve. (p.54)

Thur. 23. Took cars at 7 A.M. for the City with the Company. Was in shop, painted frames and P.M. at City Hall. Bro. Archer came to me from Fairfield to assist in recovering a stolen Horse. Judge Clinton issued papers at once. I went Bondsman, and the horse was obtained trial had, & horse delivered to Bro. Archer. Squalls of snow during the day, not freezing, very muddy in Streets. (p.56)

Sat. 25. Was about City on business. James Tempest went home for a few days. Travelli(n)g very bad. - P.M. One McCarty complained of being robbed by Gamblers. of money & watche had parties arrested, but he could not identify them, and case was dismissed, was detained from school by the proceeding. Insurance & Assurance Companies. Lotteries, Gift-Enterprizes &c. were subjects investigated.- (p.57)

Sun. 26. At Tabernacle Meetings. J.F. Smith preached A.M. & J. Taylor in the P.M. Was introduced to Hon. Julius Sterling Morton. of Nebraska City.- distant Cousin by relationship. Walked to Hotel & conversed with him and made an appointment for tomorrow to call on Aunt Rhoda with him &c. Evening writing letters to Franklin, to Hinsdale W.H. for Albums to Iowa and Omaha, about Gaston's Machine.- Received Letter from L. Hermance about his washing Machine. A proposition to manufacture for the territory. (p.58)



Mon. 27. Team commenced work for the City. Has been storming, and considerable snow fallen. about city on business. Called at Hotel for Morton & went with him to Z. Snow's and Uncle Levi Richards Rhoda & Father present.- Eve at City Council. put in one report on Licence. Building Reservoir and laying down water pipes discussed. (p.59)

Tue. 28. Inclined to be stormy. Did some business in City and at evening attended Prof. Careless. Concert at Theatre. a crowded house present. Mary Ann & Elizabeth with me. Mr Morton Took Tea with me & family. and spent some time. (p.60)

Wed. <sup>March</sup> 1. This morn. ground well covered with snow which had fallen in the night, and March had come in "like a Lion". Some squally during the day and snow flying- Was at City Hall and other places on business. and at 4-40 with Hon. Julius Sterling Morton took train for Ogden to spend the night there on his way home, in Nebraska City. Found sickness at Franklin's and went & slept at Hotel. Much talk about new discoveries of Gold, etc.- Mary Ann went to sister Lizzie's. (p.61)

Thur. 2. Morning with Mr. M. went up on to the bench, then took breakfast, & Franklin came & went with us to the station. Mr. M. took cars at 8 A.M. for the East and I returned to City. A very pleasant sunny-day. (p.62)

Fri. 3. At 10 A.M. was at the High Council Meeting, and was speaker in the case of ----- Baldwin vs, Ethan Pettit, about Land, water & Fish. At 2 P.M. met with the parties called together by order of the City Council to determine what improvements should be made to the side walk on East Temple St. Voted to have a graveled sidewalk.



1871 March

S. W. Richards p. 394

Evening at City Council. Resolution passed that Licences for Liquor, Beer, Billiards &c, should be for 3 Months, and be paid in advance.

Day cloudy but not cold. (p. 63)

Sat. 4 Called at City Hall. Acknowledged power of attorney, given to Crockwell by Reis. Called at Prest. Young's Office, who demanded the money due him from the Cain Estate to be paid in 3 days, -would not accept U.C.R.R. Bonds only for the inst. yet unpaid. -This a direct answer to my letter of last December, waited for two Months. I proposed to have the money for him in thirty days but he would give me, three. Called on Judge E. Smith abt this matter and let him know the conversation with Prest. Young. Went to the school at 1, P.M. Brigham Jr., G.Q. Cannon, Woodruff & Prest D. H. Wells, spoke, School voted to organize a Fire & life insurance Company.- Went to City Hall, to try Henry Walker for stealing, committed to Monday. (p.64)

Sun. 5 Not very well and did not go out to meeting. Wrote for the Salt Lake Herald, "A word for Judge Mc Kean" which appeared on the 7th inst. Wrote a letter in the evening to Franklin, and one to Rodney H. Dewey, and sent him the likeness of John & Lizzie.- Rode out with Helena, John Mills came in from Fairfield, reported bad roads. A dull cloudy day, some rain. (p. 65)

Mon. 6 A warm but cloudy day. Set up stove in Helena's Room herself quite sick. at Eleven A.M. sent for Sister Hardy, and I went to City Hall, tried, and fined Henry Walker, colored man, one hundred dollars for stealing. Returned home and at 1/2 past 1 P.M. Helena was safely delivered of her 9th child. Sent note to B. Young to learn the Amt of interest due on Mortgage, received answer with interest

...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...  
...the ... of the ...

1871 March

S. W. Richards, p.395

compounded in the reckoning, & no abatement as I had requested. Eve at City Council, made 3 reports on Licences, -"Parkhurst"(?), -"Smithnight(?), & "Seenseeny(?) & Co" After Council, called upon E. Smith, and informed him of B. Youngs, reply to me on the question of interest. Wrote news home to Isle of Man. (p.66)

Tue. 7. A very severe storm of wind and snow last night, blew off plastering from Helena's house. Snowing this morning. Helena & child well as could be expected, Elizabeth staid with them.- Team on the Streets, called at City Hall, at Callahans, Auerbach's and in the evening. At City Council, the ordinance on Mode of procedure under discussion. Day squally, snow at intervals. (p.67)

Wed. 8. This Morn. conversed with Joseph & Lizzie Cain upon the Prests demands for his Money, the amt of interest required &c. Saw Surveyor Genl. Fox, about going to survey the Quarentine spring. Prisoners escaped this morn. from City prison, -4 of them. Helped Fox & Winder to fix the grade on side-walk, E.T. Street. Called on secretary Black for Copy of Laws, of Utah Territory. Wrote to Jane Hindley, and John Robinson. Drew \$50.00 on Auerbach's acceptance, & paid Bills on street.- Eve Father visited baby.- A pleasant day but cool. (p.68)

Thur. 9. An unfavorable day, cloudy, &c. Surveyor Fox could not go with me to survey the Quarentine spring as intended. With Supervisor Croo. visited the gravel bank near Kimball's. One Team on the streets for City. Eve, at City Council, passed the "Ordinance on Procedure" and commenced on one Regulating Markets &c. (p.69)

Fri. 10. James Tempest went to farm to dig holes for trees to be set out in.-- One Team on the streets.- Assisted Mr. Harmon to learn



1871 March

S. W. Richards, p.396

about renting the Staines and Needhams place for store, for a New York firm.- Evening at the Martial Band party at Social Hall, with Mary Ann.- (p.70)

Sat. 11. Called at the City Hall, and on Needham & Armstrong about rent of store &c. At 1 P.M. at school, Prest Young proposed to commence donating to bring out the poor from England & Elsewhere. More than \$2000.00 were subscribed. Cannon, spoke on the use of Pork, and other unwholesome articles of food and drink, and the many allurements to break our Covenants &c. Prest D.H. Wells, spoke about tithing,- none on hand to build temples with, asked for payments or donations. Roller skating discontinued & parties in Morgan's Hall a disgrace, should be stop(p)ed, Woodruff spoke about stock, Hards, &c, & Pockwood abt getting laborers to pay debts owing P.E. Fund. Evening at City Hall, assessed \$10.00 on mining shares & Elected directors. (p.71)

Sun. 12. Not feeling very well today. Meeting at 1 P.M. & heard Elder C. Penrose discourse on the priesthood & its power to save Men. At 3 P.M. attended the Funeral of Henrietta daughter of Rhoda Ann Knowlton, at Bro. Knowltons house, 19th Ward. Geo. C. Cannon addressed the people assembled.- Team & family went to the Cemetery & I returned home severely afflicted with billious sick head ache, and stomach, very sick during the evening. Cloudy & some rain. (p.72)

Mon. 13. Today with James & team went with the surveyor and surveyed the Quarantine Spring. Came home at evening in the rain, which turned to snow Very Muddy. Samuel went home with John Corbridge. Eva, at City Council. Letters from Capt. Hooper in Washington were read,



1871 March

S. W. Richards, p.397

relative to our Courts & Gov't Officials, showing what they are trying to do.- Walked home with Bro. Wells. \$100.00 voted by Council for Extra Committee service. (p.73)

Tue. 14. Considerable snow this Morn, and still falling.- Filled up power of attorney for Rachel Lloyd to send to England and went to Court House to get certificate & seal of Pro. Court affixed. Bro. Franklin & Bishop Herrick came in. Franklin took dinner with me. Went with him to station, then to Parkhursts lumber yard and other business places on the street about Licences.- Samuel returned from Centreville. Eve, at City Council and reported on 3 petitions. Clear and frosty this evening. (p.74)

Wed. 15. At City Hall & elsewhere. William Streeper brought a load of Hay Eve, at City Hall witnessed the arrival of McKay with guard who accompanied him. He was confined in cell.- "Cus", arrested for shooting 2 Men in Eddins Saloon. (p.75)

Thur. 16. A fine spring like day. Morning at City Hall tried Augustus Reinig for shooting and disturbing the peace. Examined 7 witnesses.- Sol.-Kimball and John Davis were hit by the Ball. A Reinig fined \$50.00 and S. Kimball 25.00 Tried & fined Charles Rose, for stealing Boots, \$15.00 P.M. rode to farm with J Tempest to see abt plowing. Cleared off weeds, and looked over the farm.- Eve, returned home. 2 Men came in for writ to replevin Mules.- (p.76)

Fri. 17. James Tempest went to farm to commence plowing for grain. J. H. with team on streets. Was at City Hall, issued Execution against C. Rose for amount of his fine.- Eve at City Council, current business and Ordinances had attention. Mild comfortable day. (p.77)



1871 March

S. W. Richards, p.398

Sat. 18. Morn. went to Prest B. Y.s yard to look at some Mulberry Trees. Called on Major Harmon & told him Fathers place could be had for 7 years, if parties and terms suited Varnished frames & Box in shop. Was at Depot and Parkhursts Lumber yard. No Coal in the market. One Team plowing at farm & one on the streets. Eve, was in the Herald Office and ordered the paper sent to R.H. Dewey, for 3 months,- the semiweekly.- (p.78)

Sun. 19. A very pleasant day, spent it in writing & reading. Wrote to Hon. J. Sterling Morton. Completed Land plot. Examined land papers, & filled up a Deed. Children at Sunday School. Elder Carrington preached P.M. at Tabernacle. Prest. Wells, Elder Cannon & others went to Oden on church matters &c.- (p.79)

Mon. 20. about City on sundry items of business. P.M. at City Hall some soldiers tried for assault on Ed. Harris. Team took up lumber to the Quarentine spring, & brought down a load of rock. Eve at City Council. (p.80)

Tue. 21. Team went with lumber to the Quarentine ground. I went with I. Ivins, to Red-Butte Canyon to survey the Canyon East to City line. Proved a very snowy day could scarcely see while in the Canyon. held up snowing just at night. Evening in City Council. My Bill for Alderman's service allowed, \$60.50. (p.81)

Wed. 22. Went up to the farm with James Tempest to plow for grain & set out Trees. Took up Mulberry's and Locusts from Prest. Young's garden. (30M's and 6 L's) Got seed wheat of W-. Thorn Evening I returned to City & James staid to prepare wheat, for sowing. (p.82)

Thur. 23. Called on Mrs. Pulling and issued Summons to John Showell



1871 March

S. W. Richards, p.399

to appear on Monday next, on Complaint of Mrs. P. that he was holding forcible possession of Rooms belonging to her. After arranging other business, went to the farm with team for James to put in grain, Sowed about six acres. I harrowed & James sowed. One Team on streets for City. (p.83)

Fri. 24. Ploughing & harrowing for grain. James grubbing up sage-brush from the wheat ground. P.M. returned to city with James, and in the Evening, was at City Council. Communication read from Genl Morrow relative to the treatment of a soldier prisoner at the lock up. -City prison. = & Mayor Well's answer thereto. Plan for Market house discussed as presented.- (p.84)

Sat. 25. Went with James, Samuel & Lanthus to the farm, was plowing, sowing wheat, setting out Trees, bushes, &c. Sowed peas, Lettuce, Radish and peppergrass.- One team on streets for City. (p.85)

Sun. 26. At one o'clock was at the Tabernacle Meeting, opened by prayer, & C. Pratt preached on the prophecies of Isaiah relative to the last dispensation to both the Gentiles & the Jews. He was instructive & powerful. Evening heard the celebrated Orator from London.- Puncheon at the Methodists meeting in Faust's Hall. Mary Ann, Sisters Howard, Snider & Aunt Ann, accompanied me. His Text, "let your light so shine before men" &c Matt. (p.86)

Mon. 27. James T. went to farm & James H. on the street with the teams. I called upon For for notes of Red Butte survey. Heard the case of Mrs. Pulling v.s. John Shovell on Ejectment, at 10 A.M. At 2 P.M. at City Hall several parties were tried by J. Clinton. I sat on the bench with him. Bergman examined and bound over to



1871 March

S. W. Richards, p. 400

District Court. John Bird charged with seduction was laid over till 2 P.M. 'Morrow. Mrs. Gunn fined \$15.00, Drunk, and one other person \$10.00 drunk. On the complaint of Decker & "Raybould Bros" I issued a warrant to arrest A. L. Risser for fraud. Snowed all the P.M. Eve. at City Council Fire Ordinance amended. Question discussed, "If Mayors signature necessary." (p.87)

<sup>E</sup>  
Tue. 28 Snow thawing rapidly. a pleasant day. James ~~T~~ & team sent to farm. J. H & Team on street for City. Morn at City Hall & at 10 with Bro. Winder called on Mr. Tildon of Salt Lake House about his petition for Warm Springs, for 5 years, found him engaged and called again at 2 P.M & had lengthy interview. Went to Court Room; examination of John Bird for attempted Rape. Evening at City Council. (p.88)

<sup>E</sup>  
Wed. 29 Snowing this morning and considerable snow fell in the night. James returned from farm, too wet to plow. With J. R Winder called upon Mr. Tildon abt Warm spring property.-- Had a conversation with Mr. Harmen about the financial prospects of the country, for the future &c, and the effort made to drive strangers away from the City to the Mining Districts, to locate.-- (p.89)

Thur. 30 Considerable frost. Moving Trees and vines in Father's garden, preparatory to renting the place, with James Tempest.-- Sent James for Coal. Went P.M. (Eve) to City Hall from there to Bro Groo's in 9th Ward for cherry trees and red currant cuttings, & saw his white Chester pigs. Eve wrote out a lease for father to examine and approve. Mary Ann & others went to Theatre.-- (p.90)

Fri. 31 Went to farm with James and load of Trees, mostly from fathers garden. Took up Barley to sow. Worked through the day setting out trees.



1871 March-April

S. W. Richards, p.401

At eve. returned to City and attended the City Council Report of commissioners was received with assessment list of property for repairing sidewalks. One Team on the streets. A pleasant day. (p.91)

Sat. April 1. A, pleasant day--little cloudy. Myself, Samuel, Lanthus, & James Tempest at the farm. Sister Tempest, Wealthy, Anna & Jane rode up with us. Harrowed in Barley and set out fruit Trees, Apples, plums, Cherries, Currants, Mint, Tansey, &c.-- Mary Ann went to Mary Amelia. Doctor Ormsby finished Moving from Fathers place. (p.92)

Sun. 2. Went to farm with Elizabeth & Bro Culner. He went up to locate a well for me. Rode out with Helena. Her first out since her confinement. At Tabernacle Geo Q Cannon preached in fore noon, & O. Pratt, Sen. in the P.M. At 2.45. P.M. I took train for Centreville, went to Bro Streepers, & blessed his 2nd son, My 2nd grandchild, & called it, "Samuel Wilkinson Streepers" At 7 evening returned to the City, Mary Ann with me.--(p.93)

Mon. 3. James & Samuel went to the farm with plants trees &c. Myself engaged abt home, at city Hall, with Father, and looking after business. Evening at Meeting of board of Regents at Historian Office. The Presidency & Most of the Regents were present. The continuing of the School the employment of Teachers, and sundry business items were discussed, till a late hour.-- Bro Vance called about entering land.-- Prest. Young reminded me about the money and wanted to know how I was getting along in obtaining it.-- (p.94)

Tue. 4. Morning at City Hall. Received \$300.00 of I. Groo, on a/c of shares sold to Bro. Sharp in the U.C.D.R.-- settled several accounts, in town, and was informed about noon by J.M. Cain, that notice had been given to Callahan & Auerbach, by T.W. Ellerbeck that the property they were in belonged to Prest. Young, and they were not to pay any more rent to me



1871 April

S. W. Richards, p.402

or Mrs. Cain,--And this was done without letting me know any thing about it. Called on the Bishop to settle Tithing, he was not at home. Conversed with Sister Cain and the children about the stores. Eve at City Council. Made one report. (p.95)

Wed. 5. Obtained Trees, seeds &c, & Samuel went with them to farm after Joseph had brought up a load of Coal from depot. Wrote and sent Money to R.H. Devey.--Pittsfield, for likenesses received.-- Bro. Franklin came in to dinner from Ogden. At 2 P.M went to City Council Met to hear complaints & adjust Tax list for sidewalk improvements. Walker Bros objected in toto, to the mode of levying the Tax.-- Completed, corrected, & confirmed the list. Parties arriving for Conference. Saml. & Johnny returned from farm. Is cloudy, windy, with prospects for rain. (p.96)

Thur. 6. Conference Morning at 10 O'clock at Tabernacle. Was at Meeting all day. Geo. A Smith & Orson Hyde spoke in the A.M. and L. Snow, John Sharpe & Geo. A. P.M. James went to Warm Spring Lake and brought in boat for Culver. Bro. Franklin Budge and others called for Conference. Evening with Bro. Franklin, went to the Theatre. "The Lonely Man of the Ocean", played. Related to Bro F. the business affairs with Prest. Young & the Cain Estate: slept with me. Considerable rain in Morning. (p.97)

Fri. 7. This Morning the Mountains are white with snow to their base, & snowing in Valley. Was at Meeting all day. Evening, priesthood Meeting in the Tabernacle. The work on the Temple was the main subject of the evening. The various branches of Mechanics to organize and co-operate in the building of the Temple. The call for hands was not very extensively responded to.-- Prest. Young spoke of his life's financial experience &c. Said the people did not pay one 10th of their Tithing.-- Pay tithing before collecting donations. Franklin slept with me. (p.98)



1871 April

S. W. Richards, p. 403

Sat. 8 Cloudy, Cold & more or less stormy through the day: some snow at evening. At meeting during the day. G. Q. Cannon & C. Penrose in the Morning spoke. P.M. authoroties presented and A. Carrington & B. Young spoke. Bro. Streeper was in during the evening,--and it was raining pretty freely. Judgment rendered on the 5th on Kimball & Lawrence a/c. for \$. Jenkins & Faust were my bonds for stay of Execution given today to Miner, My Attorney. (p.99)

Sun. 9 Morning Bro. Groesbeck consulted me on a legal point. Thomas Parsons leaving in debt to him. Was at Meeting at Tabernacle. Jos. Young Sen. & Orson Pratt, spoke at noon with Bro. Franklin and Father blessed Helena's baby, Minnie Bertha Richards. P.M.--A Carrington & Prest. B. Young addressed the Conference,--a very crowded house. (p.100)

Mon. 10 At business in City and in the evening at the city Council.-- Made one report. Samuel & Ianthus at the farm. Received letter from Hon J. Sterling Morton, and slip from the Chicago Times with one of his letter on a Mormon family. (p.101)

Tue. 11 At the farm with Samuel and Ianthus. Marked out ground for Cane, Potatoes &c. Set out some trees.-- Returned to City in time for Evening at City Council. Made two reports.-- (p.102)

Wed. 12 Morning spent running about the City on City business. Left information with L. S. Hills for 4 reports to Council on Friday Evening, and a Report with Winder on Mr. Tildens petition for Warm Spring, for 5 years.-- Received letter & papers from Miss A. J. Richardson of N. York. Sent papers to Mr. Richardson At 2 P.M. left the City with Wm. Streeper for Cedar Fort for Potatoes. Spent the night at Bro. Andrus on dry creek. (p.103)

Thur. 13 To day drove to Fairfield, via Cedar Fort settlement. Wm stopped at Cedar Fort. It was a very cold rain day, wind from N.W. and some snow.



1871 April

S. W. Richards, p. 404

Spent the night at Bro. Snyders. Joseph Cain was there with one of my Colts in Corral to take home. (p.104)

Fri. 14 Returned via Cedar fort where I put on 30 bushels of potatoes and with William's team we traveled back to Bro. M Andrus, on dry Creek.-- Joseph returned with me taking in a Colt. This Morn there was ice in Fairfield of considerable thickness. This eve. also a very cold wind was blowing. (p.105)

Sat. 15 This Morning a terrible cold wind blowing from the South and the dust flying was awful.-- Left for City about 7 A.M. and arrived about 1/2 past 10 A.M. literally covered up with dust. Quite lame in one of my feet, from sprain, supposed, as it had not been hurt. Eve at Theatre with Samuel Mary Ann & Helena. P.M Samuel & Johnny came from farm where they had been at work planting &c. during my absence. Had planted some Corn, Cane and Early Goodrich potatoes, Peas &c. Looked at Fathers house with Mrs. Eweing & Mr. Smith who intend to occupy it for lodgings. (p.106)

Sun. 16 More pleasant to day. My foot lame and did not go out. Wrote in my journal, and some letters abroad, one to Miss Richardson N.Y. answering hers, one to Bro. Franklin. P.M John Taylor preached at the Tabernacle. Saw 1st No of "Daily Tribune" issued yesterday. (p.107)

Mon. 17 Went to Farm & returned. (p.108)

Tue. 18 Took up Trees in Uncle Levi's garden.--Black walnuts, & took up to the farm. Levi Willard went up and help out some of them. Returned in time for the City Council at evening. Considerable snow fell, to day all fore noon. (p.109)

Wed. 19 Took up more trees in Uncle Levi's garden, Mostly fruit trees and took to farm. Set out for him and for Myself. Staid at farm over night Quite sick from my cold, with stiff neck, pain in my shoulders &c.-- (p.110)



1871 April

S. W. Richards, p. 405

Thur. 20 This Morn James came from City to work on farm, no work for team on City. Put him to ploughing. Set out trees with Samuel Most of the day. Eve. returned to city to go to City Council, but did not feel able after arriving home. Went to bed quite unwell. Mrs. Eweing takes father's house, 1<sup>st</sup> Month & puts in petitions, for \$20.00. (p.111)

Fri 21 Most of the day in bed, and in the house--- Still snowing at times. (p.112)

Sat. 22 Confined to the House. Wet and cold out of doors. Boys came from farm except Ianthus & John.-- (p.113)

Sun. 23 This Morn every thing covered with snow, very wintry like. Remained in house, wrote to Wm. W. Carson, and sent paper to M. H. Griffing. (p.114)

Mon. 24 Sun shining most of the day but with a cold chilly wind. Remained in doors most of the time--not well. James with team went to city work. Samuel went to farm. Cows, Boss & Cherry came from winter ranch in Skull. Boss has a Calf and both are quite poor as if wintered badly. Bro Groo called to say the City would pay for a Man to go up and help Howard protect his place from the Corrigan Boys. Eve. at City Council. (p.115)

Tue. 25 About home quite feeble in health. Eve at City Council. (p.116)

Wed. 26 Samuel went to farm with Bro. Speed & another to dig a well. I remained at home, in City. Doct J. H Helm of Indiana brought letter from J. Richardson of N.Y. to me. Went with him and others to the Temple block, his family, 2 children & Doct I. A. Adrian. Rode with them about the City & called at City Hall. Spent Eve with them at Townsends Hotel in Conversation. (p.117)

Thur. 27 This Morn with Doct Helm and about 15 others went up to the



1871 April-May

S. W. Richards, P. 406

Prest. Office where they were all introduced to him These Doctors were on their way to California to attend the Medical Convention on May 2nd. Furnished Helm & Adrian some tracts or pamphlets, & Dr H promised to send me a Hive of Bees after returning home, & a Bee journal. P.M looked for an opportunity to go to the farm but did not find one. (p.118)

Fri. 28 This Morn went to farm with John and Albert. New well sunk 30 feet but no water. P.M. walked back to the City, in a very severe storm of wind & dust. Very weary, but in the Eve went to City Council. Quite a number of Papers received from W. W. Carson of Newburgh N.Y. (p.119)

Sat. 29 At 10 A.M. heard the Case of J. D. M Creckwell v.s. Nicolas Bennardis, Rent unpaid, \$99.00 Defendant did not appear and the case went by default-- Judgment in favor of plaintiff. Was at the City Hall. Bro. Franklin called upon Me about noon just before going to School & had dinner. Samuel came from farm. James made full time on street work this week.-- (p.120)

Sun. 30 At home most of the day engaged in writing. Mr. Legrand Lockwood sent his Card with request to call upon him at the Townsend House. Did so, and was introduced to his wife & son, Mr Smith wife & daughter of Chicago and several others who had been travelling with the party. Spent some time in conversation, and engaged to meet them at 10 A.M. next Morning to take them about the City. (p.121)

Mon. May 1 With Mr. Lockwood and Company went to the Temple Block, New Tabernacle, Miss Smith played the organ, went up on the top of N.T. went to Theatre, City Hall. Called on Prest B. Young, and at several places on Main St including the Co-operative store "Emporium". Went to City Hall on business. Evening at City Council. (p.122)

Tue. 2 Issued writ of execution against Nicolas Bennardis in favor of



1871 May

S. W. Richards, p. 407

J. DM Creckwell, for amt of Judgment rendered on Saturday. With Mr Lockwood of New York, and Company went in Carriages to the Hot Spring, and warm spring Bathes. Examined and tasted the waters of both. Eve. at City Council, and then after joined the Company by Mr. L's request at the Theatre, 1st Circle. After Theatre took 2 bottles of fresh peaches & 1 of plums to the Hotel for the ladies. The Company to leave early in the Morning. Was warmly thanked for my attention. (p.123)

Wed. 3 Went to farm & returned. Team not wanted on the streets this week.

(p.124)

<sup>M</sup>  
Thur. 4 Went to farm with the boys and made ready for the plastering & whitewashing put up caseings to windows base round the Kitchen &c.

Boys planting corn to day and yesterday--a large piece. (p.125)

<sup>H</sup>  
Fri. 5 Boys with me working at the house. Bro. Pry helped about the plastering & whitewashing. Evening with Samuel returned to City in time to Attend Council in Eve. Horses strayed from the Bench.-- (p.126)

<sup>H</sup>  
Sat. 6 Called on Mrs. Eweing, about the Leasing of the house and lot-- father's Corner. Wants to lease & build to occupy several years. Wrote to Franklin to get particulars & terms of Lease &c.-- Went to the Low lands on the Jordan with I. Groo, the supervisor, about opening and closing some streets on Petition of L. T. Coons. Mrs. Eweing pd Rent \$20.00. Samuel found horses & with James Came from farm. Sent to Franklin, and Eve. called upon & Co abt License.-- (p.127)

<sup>H</sup>  
Sun. 7 In the morn. went to the Bath house, with Samuel & James. Harnessed the Colt,-- white face sorrell,-- first time. He behaved very well. No trouble with him. Spent most of the day at at home with family, reading and writing. P.M. after Meeting, took Mr. Willards buggy and, with Mary Ann, Helena & Elizabeth took a ride. Called at Kelly's 7th Ward, at



1871 May

S. W. Richards, p. 408

Mrs Gleasons, 4th Ward, -went to Meadow, and to Bro P. A. Schettlers to see his stock of fowls &c.--

S. W. Richards  
May-December 1871  
(No. 6)

(The first part of this diary appears to be notes. Some items are found in this volume before p.43, but they are not as full as those in (No.7), so those in that volume are used instead.) (p.43)

Mon. 8 1 Report on License to C(o)uncil. City to team 3/4 day. (p.44)

Wed. 10 Went up to the farm, rolling wheat oats, peas & fixing up the house.

<sup>M</sup>  
Thur. 11 Came from the Farm Day with Franklin & Mrs Ewing about renting plow, Eve at Theatre with F.D.R. Mr Crow of St Louis, by C. V. Spencer

Fri. 12 Making out Lease and specification for building, at Mrs Jennings funeral, showed Lease to Minor Eve at city Council, Mr Crow of St Louis, present (p.45)

Sat. 13 Order to Constable McAllister to stay further proceeding. Went to farm with Bro. H. H. Harris. Moved Men from new to the old well to dig for water.

<sup>M</sup>  
Sun. 14

<sup>E</sup>  
Mon. 15 Went to farm with Men & paints & father to put them on. Walked back, and Ordered, Herald to Morton. at Council in the evening Made 3 Reports to Council (p.46)

<sup>E</sup>  
Tue. 16 Got team and took Mayor D. H. Wells to 19th & 20th Wards abt opening street, &c, City to Team & self \$6.00 Most of the day in City service. Made 2 reports to Council in the eve(ni)ng & attended.

Wed. 17 Franklin came in from Ogden. Moved with Mary Ann & children to the farm house P.M. putting things to right about the house. Light showers of rain. Raining in the evening & during the night. 2 Cows went up to farm



1871 May

S. W. Richards, p.409

Thur. 18 Samuel & Mary Ann returned to City for more things. At work abt the house and in the garden Samuel did some ploughing for corn. Light showers this day (p.47)

<sup>H</sup>  
Fri. 19 setting out plants. Samuel went to D. Cairn for Corn & seeds. Walked to the City. Called upon Henry & we went to the Townsend House and called upon Carsons. Mr Crow saw me at Council Eve at city Council Street Car & Gass Bills presented.

<sup>H</sup>  
Sat. 20 At City Hall for Money. Called on Wm Streeper. Sent him some Beer. P.M. Went out to Hot springs with messrs Carsons & Ladies. to City Hall, to south part of City & to Hotel. Cows come from farm Engaged House to Mr Cohen for one year.

Sun. 21 Boys came from farm to sunday school & meeting. Wrote out a Lease for Cohen Went to meeting P.M. with Messrs Carsons & wives G. Q. Cannon preached - Our history, causes of persecution &c (p.48)

<sup>H</sup>  
Mon. 22 Severe windy day. Messrs Carsons Left - West. Mary Ann and Ianthus came from farm, Ann & children went up, to stay. John Dale commenced whitewashing & cleaning. Eve at City Council.

Tue. 23 With Com on Revision & Making out Reports for Council in the Evening. Dined with Members of the Council, with J. C. Little, "American House" Eve at City Council, Made 3 reports on Public Grounds and 3 on licences.

Wed. 24 Put Colt in team on the City work, and rode Prince to Bro. E. Smiths, to City gang of workmen, and then to the farm. Returned and helped clear out house and yard for Mr Cohen. Some of his goods came in. Dale cleaned Helenas Room. (p.49)

Thur. 25 About home still improving house & yard for the new Tenants. Bro. Dale whitewashing. Ianthus & Mary Ann came from farm. Went to see Prof. Wallace train horses. No Exhibition.



1871 May-June

S. W. Richards, p.410

Fri. 26 Went to farm with Bro. Dale to put roof on grainery and do other work. Mary Ann & Ianthus returned and well diggers went up. Eve went to City Council was late back from farm. Letter from J. S. Morton.

Sat. 27 A very stormy day of wind. Engaged in business abt the City. Got Rent of Cohen. Bought Hay, Grain provisions and paid Well diggers and Carpenter &c. (p.50)

Sun. 28 Wrote to W. W Carson, LeGrand Lockwood and Robt. F. Hoy, and sent away papers. P.M. at Meeting, W. W. Woodruff preached. I opened by prayer. Walked out with Helena and called for Elizabeth at Bro Taylor's.

<sup>E</sup>  
Mon. 29 Issued Warrants for C. R. Taylor, & J. H. Picknell, for taking water, also for Indian Jim, for stealing a Horse, and tried W. A Johnson for drunkenness, find him \$8.00 With Hosea about Land. Mary Ann down from farm A nice shower of rain. At City Council

<sup>E</sup>  
Tue. 30 Writing for City Council Revis(i)ng rules - A very rainy day very thankful for it. Willard Baxter came to work. Dale worked forenoon Eve at City Council - City to Com. work. 2.00 (p.51)

Wed. 31 Warrant returned, Indian Jim arrested. Team came from farm With Hosea abt Orrs Claim. Revised & made additions to Railroad Bill referred. Charge City ther-for. 1.00 Eve at City Council, one report on Licences made. Hired Hiram Barnes. A pleasant day.

Thur. June 1 Went up to survey land claimed by Orr within City plot with U. S. Surveyor and others to determine improvements on it. At 2 P.M. went to End(owment) House and saw Lizzie Cain Married to Charles Crismon by J Taylor & abt 6 at house by E. Smith. A Large party at evening.

Fri. 2 Went to camp to see Genl Morrow abt water &c, at 2 P.M. tried and fined H. Picknell & C Taylor for for(sic) taking water. Eve at City Council. Made Report on Licence. (p.52)



1871 June

S. W. Richards, p.411

Sat. 3 At City Hall on business. P.M. Went to Farm horseback, and tarried over night.

Sun. 4 Came from farm with Samuel. P.M. at Tabernacle Meeti(n)g O.

Pratt on Prophecies at 5 P.M. at Ta(b)ernacle heard Vincent of NY Moody of Chicago, & Phillips sing & play. Eve at Elizabeth.

Mon. 5 Laid Porch floor Held court at City Hall Fined Fleming \$15.00 Eve at City Council Made one report, on License. (p.53)

Tue. 6 At City Hall. Went to the farm & returned, Went to adobie yard and Lumber yard. B. F. Bacon want a Hall for skating Rink. - and petitions City Council. Eve at City Council and made one report on License. Called on E. Smith abt the Cain estate.

(Wed 7 and Thur 8 were more fully written in book No. 7, and these were substituted for corresponding numbers in book No. 6.) (p.156)

Wed. 7 Samuel, Mary Ann and others came from farm. Saml went to Centreville for Mary Amelia to come to City Franklin arrived from Ogden to be at the E(ndowment) House tomorrow, to officiate for the dead. Closed a Contract & Lease with B. F. Bacon for lumber to build with & Lease to him a Hall for one year. Called at Bank got promise of Money to build with. Drew \$20.00 at Hall on work a/c (p.157)

Thur. 8 Morning, hired Cooper at 1.50pr day & board. Ianthus came from farm with Rock & returned With Franklin, Father & others went to the Endowment House and spent the day being baptized for the dead of the Richards name. Father, Franklin Myself, Levi Willard, Sister Maria, Adelaide Wilcox, Mary Amelia, & Alice, my daughters, & Josephine Richards were all baptized for the number of 682 names. Prest Wells, J. F. Smith, S H B. Smith and J. D T. McAllister, Officiating. Eve, went to square & bot Hay (p.54 of book No. 6)



1871 June

S. W. Richards, p.412

Fri. 9 <sup>E</sup> Called on Prest Wells abt Land. Called by H. Stout abt it. Went to City Hall, Called at Goulds and acknowledged Lease to Bacon. Showed Hon. Maynard & Lady abt City Hall. At Council. Made 2 Reports

Sat. 10 <sup>E</sup> Consulted Cram abt building Went to City Hall - then to Court at Land Office at 10 and again at 2 O clock, to give evidence in the Orr Case. Samuel came from farm, bought shoes at Co-op. Charge City for one day paid off Cooper for work

Sun. 11 A.M. at home writing P.M. at Geo Crismons at a family visit with Elizabeth Charles & Lizzie &c. Evening with the party, went to the Camp Meeting A Large attendance. (p.55)

Mon. 12 Looking after business necessary to building. hunti(n)g up men and Material. Eve at City Council and wrote a Resolution in reply to proposition from Gov. Wood to appoint a new Committee for the 4th of July. passed.

Tue. 13 Holding Court in City Hall most of the day on the case of the People "vs", John Addams, 2 Men commenced on the Office building Evening at City Council Gas bill was read &c.

Wed. 14 (p.56)

Thur 15 Came from farm to City Cooper had left and Masons were idle. Looking after business about building Eve went to Camp Meeting. Rev. McDonald preached. Moved Lumber &c. obtained money of H. E. & Co on 6 Months time. \$2500. on Mortgage.

Fri. 16 Business as usual, went for Adobies to the yard. Looking after wagon. Made out Bill for the Lumber of my Big house & delivered to G. R. Jones. At City Council. Made one report on License. Masons at work on adobies, & team hauling.

Sat. 17 At Business, about home paying off, Men, &c, &c, for work. Masons finished the Foundation and basement, walls. (p.57)



1871 June

S. W. Richards, p.413

Sun. 18 At Meeting all day G. G. Bywater and W. Woodruff spoke A.M. and O. Pratt, P.M.

Mon. 19 Holding Court at Police Office Fined 4 men, Issued warrant for arrest of Samuel Clark for horse stealing. Eve at City Council. Made 3 reports Licenses.

Tue. 20 some Court business. Looking after work at home, Eve at Council Made report on Ground for Circus. Prest Young at Council and spoke abt. Cain Estate business (p.58)

Wed. 21 Looking after building & Held Court at City Hall and Fined 4 Men for Gambling. fines \$225.00 Eve at Theatre with Helena & Elizabeth at Gouldocks Entertainment.

Thur. 22 Morning rode to 7<sup>th</sup> & 16<sup>th</sup> & 17<sup>th</sup> Wards on business. At City Hall tried, Samuel Clark for Larceny - stealing a horse - was discharged. Sent horse to Farm to plough corn. Went to Lumber yd for lumber &c.-

Fri. 23 Mr Jones came & looked at my Hall arrang(e)ments. Was at his yard abt lumber Dressed lumber at the Machine. Latimers. Eve at City Council. Revised the Gass bill. N Leavitt & others called upon me abt the Horse Case of Hamers? (p.59)

Sat. 24 Most of the day with men on the Office building. Engaged & put plasterer to work. Teams hauling clay.

Sun. 25 Morn went to Bath house with Helena & Children. Alice quite unwell. Mailed several papers to friends abroad. (p.61)

Fri. 30 One report to City Council. (p.62)

Mon. July 3 Hauling lumber from the Depot - 2 teams. Granny Birch came back to stop - Made 2 Reports to City Council -

Tue. 4 Celebrating the 4<sup>th</sup> in the City. P.M. at City Hall with invited guests to dinner. Many pleasant speeches made and Toasts given. English Gentlemen present, & other notables. Eve at Circus.



1871 July

S. W. Richards, p.414

Wed. 5 Resumed labors about My building. (p.63)

Thur. 6 This P.M. Carpenters commenced work on the frame part of building--

Fri. 7 Engaged at My building. Eve at City Council.

Sat. 8 Went & saw Pettit abt Coons Gate Opened My New Office for business.  
The Case this P.M.: Snow and Hoge, vs, George Stringham, Judgment by default.  
Jasper Fletcher reported on the Niagara Mine. (p.64)

Sun. 9 P.M. at Tabernacle. O. Pratt, on Book of Mormon. Wrote to J. S.  
Morton NC. Eve rode to Farm with Samuel & the children, and spent the night.

Mon. 10 Went to City early with the team. Superintended work at the house.  
Went to Yard for lumber. Eve. at City Council and made one report. Renewed  
license to Circus. (p.65)

Fri. 14 At City Council. (p.66)

Sat. 15 Very busy day looking after business. Paying off Men &c.

Sun. 16 P.M. at Meeting. Open(e)d with prayer. After Meeting called at J.C.  
Littles was introduced to Pomeroy. (Brick) and several of Mr. Jones' party  
just arrived of More than 200 persons. Went to Depot and Met Mr. Jones and  
arranged for tomorrow.

Mon. 17 Milburn's note due. A.M. with Mr Jones & his party at Tabernacle,  
B.Y.s Office, &c, &c. At city Council, - Presided. - Made 1 report. 50 cts.  
After Council went to farm. (p.67)

Tue. 18 Engaged Pry to cut my wheat. Went early to City. Received letter  
& draft from J. S. Morton with instructions abt mining &c. Bro Franklin down  
from Ogden. Fined J. H. Morris \$5.00 for assaulting Phillips, at Council,  
no Quorum.

Wed. 19 Engaged abt my house building as usual. Eve at Tabernacle attended,  
Lecture of "Brick" - M, Pomeroy.

Thur. 20 At Home looking after my workmen teams &c. (p.68)



1871 July -August

S. W. Richards P. 415

Fri 21 Went up to farm and brought down Eli -- & Mary Ann. -- Looking after house building--. Franklin Called, about 24th in Ogden. Eve at City Council. Small Pox, announced & proper course discussed.-

Sat 22 Brought lumber from Depot: A busy day. Teams hauling as usual. P.M. paid up laborers, sent letters to Bacon abt Hall & skates, and to J. Fletcher abt Mines.- Bot Tickets for Ogden, and Samuel went up. Marshal Fife of Ogden called on me.

Sun 23 At Meeting P.M. with Bro. John Parker & sister Ellen -- Sister Lizzie Winder and Mary Ann Dined at Bro Winder's. Eve. with Helena rode down to R. Dunn's abt cutting my grass. (p.69)

Mon 24 With Mary Ann & Elizabeth went to Ogden. Found Samuel with his Toes Mashed by a rail Car. Doctors had done it up Walked in procession and was at meeting. The Presidency & many other notables present. Among them Hon. Dawes of Mass. -- Eve with Samuel & others returned to City.

Tue 25 At Business as usual 1/4 day for City. Eve at City Council. The Small Pox & water claims were before the Council. Ordered that Judge Strickland be Moved to Quarentine. Samuel's foot doing well.

Wed 26 at business as usual Went with Mary Ann to the farm & children. (p.70)

Thur 27 Returned to City after seeing Fry to cut the Oats sent up a Man to farm to put up the grain..

Fri 28 At High Council A.M. at High Priest Quorum in the P.M. at Court house. Eve. at City Council, and made 3 reports--one on Revision.

Sat 29 At business A.M. P.M. went with Bro Franklin to school of the Prophets. Nominated Officers for the Election. Paid up men laboring on the building. Eve went to Hall &c. (p.72)

Fri August 4 Pd. Bassett for iron 9.60 2 Reports to Council. 1/2 day Committee. at City Council. (p.73)



1871 August

S. W. Richards P. 416

Sat 5 By falling from shed on to Hay Frank hurt by a stick entering between his Testicles, some two inches deep. Doctor took out splinters. Evening went to Farm with Samuel. Found Mary Ann gone to Elizabeth Winders.-

Sun 6 Spent the fore part of the day at the farm.- P.M.

Mon 7 Election day.-- O. H. Riggs, Case. At Court house all day as Judge of Election. Many were chalenged only 4 sworn. Dirk Bockholt, Clerk of Election. Went to Hall, no Council. (p.74)

Tue 8 At 10 A.M. Case of Replevin, Z.C.M.I. a steer from Thomas Jones.- steer awarded to Jones, & costs to Z.C.M.I.- O. H. Riggs, vs Mrs. Elmar, Debt, Judgment in favor of Riggs for \$7.00. Eve at Council.-

Wed 9 Frank very bad.

Thur 10 2 Cases in Court. One Replevin for Bro Wm. Wilkinson, & Drs Tibbitts & Simmons had W. H. Potter arrested for debt Frank some better. Eve at Theatre - two negro girls sang. (p.75)

Fri 11 getting iron for house & bolts made. Bro Franklin in City. One team hauling lumber. 2 teams at haying.- Made two reports on License to City Council. attended in the evening. Frank, about the house.

Sat 12 2 teams hauling Hay, one hauling lumber. (p.76)

Mon 14 Crowther to Call.

Tue 15 About the building. Commenced laying first floor. At Session of City Council, abt Tax Assessments, &c.

Wed 16 About building, &c. (p.77)

Thur 17 Team hauling grain at Farm.- Hampton's suit. Papers not returned. no appearance.-

Fri 18 At city Council and Made 3 reports - Licenses. Wine selling discussed.

Sat 19 Simmons & Potter case arranged & costs to be paid by Potter 5.50.

Paid off Man, for work on house.- Mr. Jones called at build(ing) abt the Hall-- &c.--



1871 August-September

S. W. Richards, p.417

Sun 20 Writing letters to correspondents, East.-

Mon 21 At City Council. 3 reports made. Market Law passed

Tue 22 Prest & Company returned from Provo.- At City Council. (p.79)

Wed 23 Revised Market ordinances for the press.

Thur 24 Settled with Auerbach & gave note for bal a/c. settled at upper Co-op.

Hiram C. enquired abt friends. Looked over Market Law with McKean, and took it to Mayor's house. Finished Haying. Attachment suit, A.K. Smith, vs, W. Small commenced.

Fri 25 Nine Summons issued against delinquent Tax payers. At City Council, and made 7 reports. (p.80)

Mon 28 At Council & Made one report. (p.81)

Tue 29 At Council & Made 2 reports.

Thur 31 From farm to City. at funeral of G.W. Snider, Usual business abt house. (p.82)

Fri Sept 1 Administered to Levi Thornton. At City Council.

Sat 2 Directed business at house Drew funds & paid up Men. Fined McMinnis at City Hall, \$10.00 for assault on --Luge.

Sun 3 At Tabernacle, P.M., and evening heard Mrs. Whitman on the Holyland & prophecies. (p.83)

Mon 4 Eve at City Council 1 report Heard Mrs. Cutler in the Tabernacle.

Tue 5 Granny Birch left the place Several Jaws advised her to leave, & be better cared for.-- Eve at City Council.

Wed 6 Eve at City Hall on Committee business. (p.84)

Thur 7 Eve met with Committee to frame a License Law, at City Hall.

Fri 8 Morning with Helena and Elizabeth rode over the U.S Rail Road to Dry Creek, stop(p)ed at Milo Andrus'. With him, J.W. Fox, F. Little & C Decker went to point of Mountain south & returned over line grading. Called at



1871 September

S. W. Richards, p.418

Milo's. Went to City & then to City Council.--

Sat. 9 <sup>H</sup> Mr. Mason for Bacon called upon me about the Hall. Did usual business, and paid off Men for week's work. Eve with Committee framing License Ordinance at City Hall. (p.85)

Sun. 10 At Tabernacle, W. Woodruff & George Groo, spoke A.M. & O. Pratt, Sen. J. Jacques, and Stephen Taylor P.M.

Mon. 11 At Council, evening.

Tue. 12 At Council & Made 3 reports. -- (p.86)

Fri. 15 1 report made to City Council, Evening. (p.87)

Sat. 16 busy at home. P.M. paying off Men. did not get to school. Held Alderman's Court at City Hall.

Sun. 17 P.M. at Tabernacle with Mary Anne. Elder J. Taylor preached. Eve called on Rebecca Jones who was about going East. - Mary Amelia & William in City.

Mon. 18 Got glass for Hall &c--at Co operative. Eve. Com at City Hall on Liquor Law. (p.88)

Tue. 19 Took trip on Jordan River, on steamer by invitation of J. W. Yo(u)ng. At Council & Made one Report on License.

Wed. 20 Potters case Field & Wright. - at 2 P.M.

Thur. 21 At City Council. (p.89)

Fri. 22 At City Council. (p.90)

Mon. 25 At City Council. Made 1 report After council went to Farm.

Tue. 26 Helped Thrashers start & returned to City. -- Engaged with Bro. Jennings, about the Cain property. --

Wed. 27 Attending to house business. severe wind storm, and dust terrific.(p.91)

Thur. 28 spent sometime with ECR at Elias Smith's, abt titles to property of Cain Estate &c. Jennings proposes to buy.



1871 September-October

S. W. Richards, p. 419

Fri 29 Fair at Provo - 2 days. Made 2 reports to C. Council on Licenses.-

New Liquor Law came in force relieving Council of some labor--

Sat 30 P.M. Went to farm and returned, with Mary Anne. Eve. at Theatre with her. Mrs. Lander played, Marie Antoinette. (p.92)

Sun Oct 1 P.M. at Tabernacle O Pratt, preached. Eve. at 13 Ward, heard Goddard on Sunday Schools, and at 14th Ward, heard Wm Taylor.--

Mon 2 Prest Young arrested sick at home.-- Commenced taking up the Hall floor. At city Council--

Tue 3 Mayor D H Wells arrested. At City Council, made one report. (p.93)

Wed 4 Pushing the work on the Hall floor.

Thur 5 Morn called on E Smith abt transfer to W Jennings. Attended Conference and heard good preaching from several of the bretheren. was a very fine day Eve. called on Judge E Smith. Floor finished and the skating Rink reopened with music.

Fri 6 At Conference all day & Evening.- Fontaine informed me of closing business with Simons. Notified Mr. Cohen to vacate rooms. Morn called on E Smith with Joseph Cain about transfers to Jennings. (p.94)

Sat 7 Not at Meeting today.

Sun 8 At Conference Meeting all day.--

Mon 9 put only 3 Men to work, on house - this week.-- (p.95)

Tue 10 At Council, made one Report on License.

Wed 11 Went to farm.

Thur 12 Returned to City--had a severe cold. A Tremendous East wind storm tearing up trees &c &c-- doing much damage. (p.96)

Fri 13 One report to Council.

Sun 15 Went to farm with Helena & brought down Mary Am. (p.97)



1871 October

S. W. Richards, p.420

Mon 16 Caroline Phillips, vs. A. D. Ferron at 10 A.M. With Mary Am called on E. Smith, to sign mortgage for Money. Made 2 reports to Council on License.-- Boys at farm gathering Crops--

Tue 17 Men all quit work, dismissed. Uncle Willards boys and J. Cain had an interview in my office.-- Notice of Execution served. Eve. at Council and presided. Boys at farm.

Wed 18 Fontaine refuses to abide former proposition, about settlement, and loaning Money. Eve. rode to farm to see how the boys were getting along.--  
(p.98)

Thur 19 Returned from farm. Called to see Hosea Stout, A. Miner &c. Just heard High Council Met but could not attend. With Committee witnessed trial of the fire Engine on Temple Block.

Fri 20 Borrowed Money of H. Sperry & gave security on Grass lots.-- Eve at City Council.

Sat 21 Tibbits Case set for today. Heard the case of Tibbits vs. P. Fontaine, Debt, \$30.00. Lit up the Gas in the Hall for 1st time, worked well. Called at Townsend House, and at City Hall heard trial of Lannon(?) (p.99)

Sun 22 With Helena, Martha & E.C.R. went to Cottonwood to Ann Andru's,--and returned evening. A pleasant day.

Mon 23 Settled for Gas Machine. At City Council, 3 reports 2 on License and one on fire Engine for Special Committee.--

Tue 24 P.M. went to farm & returned for City Council. No Quorum present had adjourned. (p.100)

Wed 25 Called for I. Groo & R.L. Campbell to visit the schools. Found neither and went alone. Much pleased with the order and system of the school by sister Cooke. P.M. Made deed to Wm. N. Galbraith as administrator of the Cain farm in Kaysville, and with I. Groo rode to Granite City, Little Cottonwood.



1871 October-November

S. W. Richards, p.421

Thur 26 Went up the Kanyon and visited several mines, the sheridan, the Alpha, Goforth & Hunters. Returned to City starting about 1 P.M. and arriving about 7, stopping one hour to Feed.--

Fri 27 Called on J. Cain abt Money was at City Hall. Looked after a stove for Frank C. P.M. at H. Priests Quorum Meeting, and evening at City Council. Made 2 reports on Licenses, and after called at the Theatre, Saw the Japanese. (p.101)

Sat 28 Some rain & snow today. Boys & teams all at home. About 5 P.M., D. H. Wells Hosea Stout, & Wm. Kimball, were arrested by the U.S. Marshal and taken to Camp Douglas, on indictments for Murder. Evening at City Hall, Wm. Hyde returned from Chicken Creek. Prest. Young, R. T. Burton & A. F. McDonald there evening before.--

Sun 29 With Samuel & Mary Anne went to Centreville to Bro. Streeper's, with own team. Took wheat to exchange for seed,--and obtained 5 bushels of Rye.-

Mon 30 Took 1st train for the City. D. H. Wells, admitted to Bail, was present. Samuel went to farm with seed wheat, Rye &c.- Summons served from Simons. Made 4 reports to City Council on Licenses. Rode to Farm after Council. (p.102)

Tue 31 Gave directions about sowing wheat, Rye Barley &c. and returned to City. Sent up John with the horses for harrowing while the Mules ploughing District Court Adjourned. At City Hall P.M., and eve. at Council.

Wed Nov 1 Making yard back of Barn. John Robinson returned, from Montana. Was at City Hall, several Liquor Cases tried, and fines assessed.- Eve. had an interview with Judge Snow on affairs in general.--

Thur 2 About home and in the City on business. bought Coal. Drew Rent money of Cohen pr Kahn. (p.103)

Fri 3 Making yard &c. and Pig pens.- At City Hall, 3 Liquor Establishments closed by the Police. Eve at City Council and made 3 reports on License. Called at Theatre - Club Ball in the skating Hall.



1871 November

S. W. Richards, n.422

Sat 4 Went back of Ensign Peak to locate a Quarry. Snowed. Tried a case of Eplevin between Wilcox & Stringham, cow & calf. Went to Farm. Boys finished harrowing in Grain, 14 acres, Wheat Rye & Barley. Eve. at Miner's answering Simon's Complaint.

Sun 5 P.M. Meeting at Tabernacle. O. Pratt preached. Pre-Existence of spirits, Eternal Covenants &c. Eve. writing, looking to accounts &c. (p.104)

Mon 6 Snowing & wet cloudy weather. Visited Merchants & made up reports for the City Council-- Frank went to Farm to plough. Wm. Streeper & family in City. Eve. at City Council 3 reports on License, 1 do for Pub. Grounds.

<sup>E</sup>  
Tue 7 About the City, and looking after the case with Simons. --getting up an answer by Lawyer A. Miner &c. At City Hall, & Franklin was down from Ogden. Eve at City Council.

<sup>E</sup>  
Wed 8 Went with J.R. Winder to examine a street on the Hill asked to be reduced by petition to city Council (6 Persons called abt Pent.) Asked Snow & Hope to assist me in my case with L. Simons.-- Wrote Lizzie Wood-- Charge city 1/2 day.-- (p.105)

Thur 9 Called on Cram, on Jenkins, & Lawyer Miner's office--abt answer to complaint of Simons. Went to Bath House with R. Campbell, with Arnold carriage and dined with Bro. Arnold. Called on Miner. Wrote to Franklin. Eve. went to city Hall, & wrote Letters and on business.

Fri 10 One team hauling posts for city, (Sam(ue)l.) -1/2 day. Ianthus came from farm. Frank ploughing at farm. Saw Parkhurst abt lumber. At City Council, made 2 reports and got an Ordinance printed.

Sat 11 About home, Sold Cow to Robt Parker. 2 Teams for City work. Cloudy day with heavy rain at evening. (p.106)

Sun 12 Went to farm with the children & returned. Wrote to Lucelia Watkins.



1871 November

S. W. Richards, p.423

Mon 13 Rode out on business, to 4th Ward, Meadow & to Bro Dunns. Got 100 dollars of E. Miller. Moved out of Office. Made 2 reports to Council in the evening. Licenses. Morgan called abt Notes for Fontaine.

Tue 14 At city Council - Eve. (p.107)

Wed 15 Saw some of the Missionaries off by morning train.

Thur 16 Mr. Morgan called abt notes (would answer by attorney,) Went with Samuel via the Farm and took Mary Ann and went over to Wm. Parker's to see about stock &c. Wm. P. from home.

Fri 17 Found the stock. Returned to City - in a severe snow storm. Mary Ann stopped at Lizzie Winders.- Eve. at Council. Made 2 reports to council. (p.108)

Sat 18 business about the City. Plastering ceiling of front room. P.M. made out papers & summons for several cases & went to city Hall.

Sun 19 A.M. at home writing. P.M. at Meeting in the Tabernacle. R. L. Campbell & G. Q. Cannon preached.-- Eve. at Ward Meeting.

Mon 20 1 Load of clay for Plasterer . Ianthus went to Farm with fuel. Tried 2 cases in Justices Court.--With C. S. Cram tried to see P. Fontaine about but, would not see me till I took back advertisement &c. One report to City Council. (p.109)

Tue 21 Sent for Lime 15 bush. Bro. Franklin in City. Fontaine sues for \$200. note & other items, served by U.S. Marshal Patrick. The City entry completed. Eve at City Council. Made one report.- Helena quite sick today & in bed.--

Wed 22 A very rainy day. Was at City Hall. Went to E. F. Sheets, but he was away. A 2 story house fell in Commercial street. No out door work. This eve Willards boys offered J. Cain 40 ft of his Estate for \$4100.00

Thur 23 Rode to Robt Dunn's about land &c. Went to City Hall. C. V. Spencer before Clinton as Justice, for debt. Called on Miner with papers summons &c,



1871 November-December

S. W. Richards, p. 424

on Note to P. Fontaine. Plastering 2nd Coat. Went to Farm P.M. and staid over night.- (p.110)

Fri 24 Went to Ogden by evening train.

Sat 25 Returned to City A.M. Stormy day.

Sun 26 at home most of day baby quite sick. Considerable storm of Snow at evening. (p.111)

Mon 27 2 Reports to Council in evening. 1 do on Pub. Grounds.

Tue 28 2 reports this eve.

Wed 29 Called on H. W. Lawrence, to order stay of Levy to satisfy Execution. At City Hall on business. Evening went to farm. Snow enough on bench for sleighing, & very cold. (p.112)

Thur 30 Returned to City with Mary Ann. Thanksgiving Day. Attended funeral of Sister Hoagland, Bishop's wife, at Ward Hall. At City Hall about Market Law & Gas Contract. Eve at home.

Fri Dec 1 1/2 day on Committee service. business about City. Interviewed H. Stout & Wm. Kimball at City Hall. Went to Land office for & with Wm. Jones. Eve. at City Council. Gass question was up

Sat 2 A wintry day. With Wm. Jones, at Land Office, and took copy of letter from Land Commissioner abt Jones entry, and saw Hosea Stout, how to proceed. Bot hardware of Cameron (p.113)

Sun 3 Day about home, and Evening at 13th Ward & heard O. Pratt, about Everlasting inheritances on this Earth.

Mon 4 on Committee service about the Manufacture of Gass by Mr. Sherry.

Charge City 1 day, that & other committee service. A mild day. Moved lumber for Petitions.

Tue 5 Engaged all day with Bro. Groo drafting contract, for Grant to "Sherrey" to make Gas &c. Sent Cow & Calves to W.H.S. Streepers, one for Schettler.



1871 December

S. W. Richards, p.425

Made 3 reports to Council and attended in the eve. (p.114)

Wed. 6 Ianthus returned from Centreville. Got the lumber from Machine for partition in large room and engaged Men to put up. Engaged Palmer to do some Mason work. bought a black Newfoundland Dog. Samuel & Ianthus go to farm.

Thur. 7 Fast day-- Was witness at the alter of the Marriage of Rodney C. Badger & Harriet Ann Taylor, at supper evening at Bro. Taylor. Large family party.

Fri. 8 To day putting up a partition for a room to live in, leaving still a front room to rent. Trials at City Hall of both Gents and ladies of reputed bad character for keeping bad houses. At City Council, Eve. (p.115)

Sat. 9 Helena Moved into the New room. Was engaged looking after information about Gas, its price in other Cities &c, in view of granting a franchise to Mr. Sherrey by the City,--to report said information to the Council, with I. Groo Chm Com. Eve went to farm with Ianthus.

Sun. 10 P.M. returned to the City.--O. Pratt preached at the Tabernacle. Evening at home.

Mon. 11 With Men & teams commenced working 2nd South Street. Samuel took charge. Frank went with city team. Made enquiry abt Gas, of Men from Eastern Cities. Eve at City Council. Bro Wells, spoke abt Money due the President. (p.116)

Tue. 12 Looking after work on 2nd south st. Took ordinances to the printer for printing. Called at Judge Smith's. Helped I. Groo to make up report upon price of Gas &c for the Council. Eve at City Council.

Wed. 13 Looking after the work on street on 2nd south street.

Thur. 14 Still on street "job", and looking after other business.- (p.117)

Fri. 15 Making some preparations for a party for Samuel tomorrow being then the anniversary of his 21st birthday. Finished work on 2nd South St. Eve. at Council. - discussed the Ordinance on crimes & punishment.



1871 December

S. W. Richards, p. 426

Sat 16 P.M. and evening had quite a large party for Samuel.-- Music & dancing, some 60 persons had supper. Snowed this evening.

Sun 17 At home most of the day writing and reading. (p.118)

Mon 18 Fifty Dollars of E Miller, borrowed. Eve. at City Council, warm & thawing.

Tue 19 A rainy day. Went to farm hearing Bro Harris' family had the small pox.-- returned at evening. Eve at City Council.

Wed 20 A very rainy day all day. No work with teams.-- Called at Courthouse, were examining witnesses for the defense in the Robinson Case. Streets so Muddy almost impossible to get about. (p.119)

Thur 21 Continued soft and some storm. Remarkable weather for the season. Was at Court P.M. and heard witnesses examined in Dr. Robinson Murder case. Examination closed to day.

Fri 22 Stormy day. teams not out to work Lawyers argued the Case and Judge McKean, ordered Alex Burt discharged and Hampton Toms and Blythe were committed. Eve at City Council.

Sat 23 A very cold southerly wind. Teams at work only 3 hours, too cold for the Men on hill. Wind continued all day but did not freeze much. Went with H. to Market & got meat, candies &c. P.M. I went to farm, was Most horrible travelling for the Mud. Very windy all night, Kept awake. (p.120)

Sun 24 Heavy shower of rain this morning and continuous showery.

Mon 25 Christmas day, went to the City in the Morning.

Tues 26 Eve at City Council. (p.121)

Wed 27 At Justice court, City Hall. J. Clinton vacated and I was called upon to take the Bench. Case, The people vs. Annie E. Miller, for perjury.- Continued the case till 2 O clock tomorrow.



1871 December

S. W. Richards, p. 427

Thur 28 At 2 case called--Examination continued. For contempt imprisoned the defendant till 10 A.M. tomorrow.

Fri 29 At 10 A.M. continued the Case. put her under 2,000 dollars Bond, and in default committee to the U.S. Marshal for keeping. Eve. at city Council.  
(p.122)

Sat 30 Mary Ann & children came down from farm to live in City. -Big House. Holding Court at City Hall. Cited to appear before Judge Hawley, on Habeas Corpus Cases I. F. Begun & Annie E. Miller --

Sun 31 In city. P.M. at Tabernacle Meeting A. Carrington, preached, on both political and religious topics. -- Evening at meeting in 14th Ward House. Thos. Taylor preached. Retired before the New Year came in. -- Mild weather, muddy and unpleasant getting about: --



S. W. RICHARDS  
January-December 1872  
(no. 8)

(Some accounts are on front end sheets which were not copied) (p. 1)

January, Mon. 1 Making some calls about the City.-- At City Hall.

Making some improvement about the house. Soft and Muddy weather.

Tues. 2 At City Hall on some Court business. Prest. Young arrested and appeared in Court. Considerable excitement on the Street. Eve at City Council & Presided.

Wed. 3 At 10 A.M. appeared in Court before Judge Hawley, on the release of Annie E. Miller by Habeas Corpus whom I had committed for trial for Purjery. Eve at party in Ward Hall with H. & E (p. 2)

Thur. 4 Considerable snow fell last night and snowing this morning.

No frost very wet & Muddy. Sunday school party in the Ward Hall.

At Court--Hawley set A. E. Miller free on Habeas Corpus.

Fri. 5<sup>E</sup> Pl(e)asent .....day Teams on City work Street. Plastering Mason work & Carpenter work being done. Eve at City Council and at Law Lecture by Lovell.

Sat. 6 2 teams on City work Eve Frank went to Farm for the boys chickens &c. Finished mason work on back room of grainery. Paid off me(h)at work. Pl(e)asent day, heavy frost night. (p. 3)

Sun. 7 Bro Franklin with us. P.M. at Tabernacle Meeting Geo. Q. Cannon preached on the Spirit & power of Union. Wrote to the Isle of Man. A pleasent (sic) day. Eve at Ward Meeting. Franklin at home with me, & we read 2 letters from Geo. Q. at Washington to D. H. Wells.

Mon. 8 Teams on City work. (2) Putting roof on back grainery. At 2 P.M. at the Meeting of Legislature in City Hall. Sold Joseph Horse for 60.00 Rumour (sic) says Prest Youngs trial will be put off till March.

Tues. 9 District Court adjourned all criminal cases till next term.



1872 January

S. W. Richards, p.429

At 2 P.M. Govs Message delivered to the Assembly. 1 Team on City Work.

Took timbers & Seats to City Hall. Eve at City Council. Set up stove pipes &c & went to depot but no Coal. (p.4)

Wed. 10 brought 1 Ton Coal from Depot. Heavy shower of rain about noon.

At City Hall & doing sundry business. Eve at Theatre with Franklin and Helena.

Thur. 11 In High Council most of the day. Case Thos. Ellerbeck vs.-- Neil Sen. for deed of land including street adjoining. Mild day. Butterwood examined for passing counterfit (sic) money. Biegan for shooting one Doyle was examined. Bail ordered from Washington for prisoners.

Fri. 12 Closed sale of old house with W. J. & cancelled Mortgage \$4300.00 paid accounts with houses on Streets and balance on Execution to K. & Lawrence. Eve at City Council revising the Election Law &c . (p.5)

<sup>E</sup>  
Sat. 13 Business about the City. A pleasant (sic) day. 1 team on City & one hauling fodder & hay.

<sup>E</sup>  
Sun. 14 At Tabernacle Meeting. Lorenzo Snow preached P.M. A very pl(e)asant day. Evening preached in the 12th Ward meeting house. Necessity of living in view of reaping Everlasting life.

Mon. 15 Morning tried the case of Emanuel Cox vs. L. W. Clark, for money due for labor. Lawyers appeared. pd a/c at Teasdale & Co. Cleared away front of House. Eve at City Council passed the Election Law. Warm pleasant day. Lecture at Tabernacle. (p.6)

Tue. 16 In City--business at City Hall. Helped Groo to make up report on the Gas Question, chgd. city-1/2 day. Eve at City Council.

Wed. 17 A pleasant day. wintry. Eve with Com(m)ittee of Z. Snow's on Amendments to City Charter.

Thur. 18 Paid note to Hewson on Gas Machine. At the Legislature. Reported



1872 January

S. W. Richards, p.430

to Council on Clawsons petition. With Groo framed contract for making Gas and called on Mr. Sherry on the subject. Eve at home with Franklin.  
(p.7)

Fri. 19 With P. Taylor Sherrey on the Gas Question. Looking about the City for house. 1/2 day on Gas Committee service with Sherrey. 1 report to council. Eve at City Council. Amendments to Charter discussed. Z. Snow present.

Sat. 20 About the City. 1/2 day on Committee abt Gas &c. Eve at Tabernacle to hear Lecture by McDonald, on Phrenology &c.

Sun. 21 With Mary Ann & Elizabeth rode out to Lizzie Winders, 4 Miles south. Called for Helena at Bro. Kelly's. Eve at Tabernacle with Saml & Mary Ann to hear McDonald on Temperance &c. (p.8)

Mon. 22 Called on Mr. Sherrey to get the papers relative to the Gas business for the Council. Eve at City Council. in the chair.

Tues. 23 At Smith Bros. shop & at Latimer & Taylors. abt price of work &c. Eve at City Council & Bro Harris child reported dead from Small pox.

Wed. 24 East wind and extremely cold. No work. C. W. Baker Committed. 1/2 day with Mayor & Com. At City Hall on amendments to Charter. Eve at Tabernacle at Lecture of Phrenology. (p.9)

Thur. 25 Engaged on Gas business &c. Small pox Mem went at the Quoren-tine-- Eve at Tabernacle. Lecture on Marriage. H. Snider in for Good.

Fri. 26 All day on the Gas Com. business at Snows & at City Hall. 1 day to S. L. City. Eve at City Council. J. W. Young renewed petition for street Railway in the City.

Sat. 27 Not quite so cold, but no trains running on the U.P.R.R. Issued 2 Search Warrants, on A. C. Bernards 2d hand clothing store. Goods found, he arrested, & house in hands of the police. Not at school. Eve. went



1872 January-February

S. W. Richards, p.431

to Hall, declined Bail for A. C. B, & at Herald Office. (p.10)

Sun. 28 A.M. went to City Hall. P.M. to Meeting at Tabernacle.

Preaching by A. Carrington. Eve. heard D. McDonalds closing Lecture at Tabernacle, with Helena Samuel & others.- Weather quite Mild & some snow, falling.

Mon. 29 Fowler arrived & Lectured in the Institute. Distributed the lost property found at Bernards, and he gave Bail in \$300.00, to appear on Wednesday. Warrant issued for arrest of Bernard. report on J. R. Clawsons petition Eve. at City Council.

Tue. 30 Eve. at City Council appointed Chairman Committee of reception to Meet Japanese Embassy (p.11)

Wed. 31 Met with Committee of Reception. Telegraphed to Minister DeLong for number of Party & time of arrival.

Fri. Feb. 2 ~~Appointed-Chair-of-Committee-to-meet-&-Receieve-Japanese-Em-~~  
~~bassy~~ At City Council. (p.12)

Sat. 3 A.M. appointment with Reception Committee. Committed Marion and Horton to U. S. Marshal's Custody. Set with Judge Clinton to Examine the person who shot Dowd.- he was discharged was at Convention Caucus at the Tabernacle. Delegates & City Officers nominated.

Sun. 4 6-30, A.M. with Committee went to Ogden to welcome the Jappanese. Got breakfast and we had a formal introduction about 10 A.M. in the Station. With them reached S. L. City just before 12. M.- Carriages ready & went to Townsend House. Went up to Helena's. Eve went with DeLong to 13th Ward.

Mon. 5 All day at Court House presiding at the Election, for Delegates to a Convention to be held to adopt a Constitution for admission into the Union as a state. Eve. at Helenas. (p.13)



1872 February

S. W. Richards, p.432

Tue. 6 Japanese Embassy had a reception at City Hall. Federal Territorial, City, & Military Officers present. Accompanied the Embassy to Wm. Jennings, the Tabernacle, Prest. Young's, the Manegire and Townsend House. Eve. reported at City Council then to Theatre with the party.

Wed. 7 With Committee & Many Citizens went to Camp, Douglas, rode up with Rice Interpreter, Brooks, Jap. Consul, & General Yamada who was in Uniform. Troops at Camp were reviewed Report and speeches at the Genls Quarters. returned to City at 4 P.M.

Thur 8 In High Council all day. Case of Call v.s. Kippin, Stevens vs Tanner, and Walker & Schell, Railroad accounts. Also Ewd Hunter vs. Clifton about land. Eve gave out invitations for supper at Townsend House by request of Mr Brooks, being Japanese New Years. (p.14)

Fri. 9 Case of Page vs. Faust Commenced at 10 A.M adjourned to 2, P.M. Continued case till two P.M. tomorrow. Eve at Council and with Embassy at supper in Townsend house, till after Midnight.-

<sup>E</sup>  
Sat. 10 Held an examination in the case, of J. H. Page, v.s. H. J. Faust, account for board and Rent.- Reserved judgment.- Eve heard Fowler's Lecture at the Tabernacle.

Sun. 11 At Tabernacle Meeting Many Jappanese out Assisted them out from the crowd and into their carriages. Called the Hotel. (p.15)

Mon. 12 City Election day at Court House, swore in Goulding & Ottinger as Judges. With Marshal Band at the Townsend House to serenade the "Japs" Eve. helped to count the votes at City Hall.

<sup>H</sup>  
Tue. 13 At Legislature and about business-- Eve. at City Council in the Mayor's Office. Mayor, spoke of the pleasure he had had with the Council, almost regretting the approaching changes.



1872 February

S. W. Richards, p.433

Wed. 14 <sup>E</sup> Went to A. Miner's with the suit of Jones & White for Lumber Bill by enforcing a Lein<sup>(Lien)</sup> on the house. Got copy of Lein<sup>(Lien)</sup> from Court house for Miner. Bishop Hoagland died this Eve. Helena very bad with the Ph(e)umatism. some rain and snow. (p.16)

Thur. 15 Called and offered my services to Bishop Hoagland's family. purchased Medicine for Helena - rheumatism bad. Was in the Legislature A.M. and P.M. Called on A. W. White to see about arranging note on my bank a/c. Evening with Helena after being a while in Legislature.

Fri. 16 John Clark called for Explanation & Mayor defended Clinton Eve at City Council, was called to the chair. New Members qualified, and old Members made farewell speeches.

Sat. 17 With my family was at the funeral of Bishop Abraham Hoagland, at Ward Hall, and went to the burying Ground. (p.17)

Sun. 18 <sup>M</sup> A pleasant day. At Tabernacle forenoon and afternoon. Eve. preached at 14<sup>th</sup> Ward

Mon. 19 At Convention to day (p.18)

Wed. 21 The Japanese Embassy were to leave to day but Cars were delayed and they stay till Morn. Presented Books to them, Law & school books

Thur. 22 Went with the "Japs" to Ogden Mayor Wells and G A Smith accompanied. Storm at evening of Snow, and Wind

Fri. 23 A pleasant day -little cloudy but warm and thawing. Called at the Convention. (p.19)

Sat. 24 Moved sow Hog to Campbells At Hall & engaged in sundry business.- Heavy snow to night.

Sun. 25 P.M. at Meeting at Tabernacle. Daniel Tyler preached. Snowing all the Morning but not freezing. Evening Mary Ann, Confined -Girl born 10th 20 Minutes evening.



1872 February-March

S. W. Richards, p.434

Mon. 26 Called on Father Gibbs about Lot &c.- Was at Helena's and other places on business. Eve. at Convention and with P. Laylor? Sherry. One team at work. (p.20)

Tue. 27 Rode to the 16<sup>th</sup> Ward with Helena & to her house. Mud deep and soft. Pistol recovered on writ of replevin issued yesterday from A. C. Bernard. Eve. at Theatre with F. D. R. & Members of the Convention. Mary Ann do(i)ng well.

Wed. 28 At convention part of the day. Examined the Pistol case. Pleasant but cool.

Thur. 29 At Sheriff's sale at City Hall. -In convention.- Called on P. L. Sherrey, was at Helena's, and Bro Morrison & Franklin took supper with me. Eve. at Convention. (p.21)

Fri. Mar. 1 At Convention and on sundry business. Killed a Hog. Eve at Convention.

Sat. 2 about home most of the day. Sent to depot for Coal. A Large auction at the corner of household goods. Eve. at closing session of the Convention.

<sup>H</sup>  
Sun. 3 A.M. Bro Franklin was with me. Took him to station at 2 P.M. and then took Helena a ride to the bench Mr & Mrs Admire spent the eve. with us. (p.22)

Mon. 4 Held inquest on the body of Barbara Gerber in the 5<sup>th</sup> Ward -- drowned, and at the office, cases Ewd Rushton vs. A. P. Madsen, and I. K Trumbo, vs. J. W. Meley in attachment. Eve. Lizzie had party, her birthday. 1 team on Road --

<sup>H</sup>  
Tue. 5 Franklin in City and gave him Goosbery bushes. Saml. & Frank took load of trees to the Farm. P.M. with A. Miner making answer to Fontaines application to foreclose Mortgage Bought plates chairs &c at auction. Simons sent off furniture from restaurant.



1872 March

S. W. Richards, p.435

Wed. 6 Went to farm with Frank and Samu(e)l, & load of trees. P.M. a cold rain. Boys staid & I returned to City. Mary Ann setting up and doing well. (p.23)

Thur. 7 In City.

Fri. 8 about home. - Eve at Mr Frinks Lecture on Chemistry.--

Sat. 9 P.M. at School. 3 P.M. at Caucus Convention at Tabernacle and was on Committee of Nomination.-- (p.24)

Sun. 10 <sup>H</sup> at Tabernacle in the P.M. O. Pratt, preached. sick head ache.

Mon. 11 Frank & team went to the farm, to plow.

Tue. 12 Charles Crismen and Lizzie came in. Joseph came in yesterday in bad state. Heavy snow to night. (p.25)

Wed. 13 Went with Sherrey to the Tabernacle & Temple. To the Historians Office to see Geo. A. Smith abt. Gas. Filled up Deeds for Lindsey.

Frank came from Farm. Eve with Helena called at sister Cobbs.--

Thur. 14 Heirs of the Cain Estate filed on the property of that Estate-- 10 rods square. Boys about home, too wet to farm. Moved a large pear tree. Eve at Mr Sherreys room, & Mr Alma , News from Washington of McKeans defeat.

Fri. 15 With P. L. Sherrey went over my house to examine it, and showed the Tabernacle to Messrs Alma Henry and Doct. ---- Eve. at the session of the City Council, and wrote to Capt W H Hooper about the pattent for Quarentine Ground. (p.26)

Sat. 16 Out on business in City. P.M. Rode out to the 12 & 20th Wards with E. C. R. Called on Helena & Sister Lindsey.- Teams at home. Wrote W. H. Hooper, abt Land. Eve. with Wm. Streeper at the Theatre, Wm. & Mary with us over night.-



1872 March

S. W. Richards, p.436

Sun. 17 P.M. at Tabernacle. Elder John Taylor preached. Wm. & Mary went home. Teams at home Eve. at the Ward meeting "James Cummings" spoke. Wrote F.D.R. & Prepared for the Election tomorrow.

Mon. 18 <sup>H</sup> Presided at the Polls, in the 2d Precinct, and Samuel P. was clerk. (p.27)

Tue. 19 <sup>H</sup> Business in the City, the Case of - Lawrence & Mann vs. Doct. Kallenberg was tried, before me.--

Wed. 20 <sup>E</sup> Went to Farm, & was a very cold day, East wind. Returned at evening. -

Thur. 21 Mr. Sherrey called upon me to report business.- Ianthus & Wealthy took care for Centreville. Went to Depot with Helena and called at Jennings. (p.28)

Fri. 22. <sup>H</sup> Rode with Sherrey to 16th Ward looking for a location for Gas works. At I. Groo's house for bushes and abt going South. Prisoners at City Hall taken to Camp Douglas Nice pleasant day.

Sat. 23. <sup>M</sup> business about the City. Mr. Sherrey called abt My title to Lot. Left title at Records Office. Troybridge & Post Office. At School, P.M. J.B Noble(?) and Prest. Wells, spoke. Eve went into the party in my Hall. A very pleasant day

Sun. 24 Weather cloudy and snow squalls during the day. Not very well was in doors writing &c. Wrote several letters. (p.29)

Mon. 25 Team, Saml. & Frank went to farm.

Tue. 26 Rode to Farm on Joseph's Colt. B. Snider in from Fairfield At Farm sowing Lettuce, Radish (?) Onions &c-- Set out Currants, & Mulberries- Fine day Eve returned home & the Boys. Gas question settled with Sherr(e)y.



1872 March-April

S. W. Richards, p.437

Wed. 27 <sup>H</sup> At Judge Snow's office Made answer to Simon's Complaint, demurrer having been overruled-- A. Miner, present. At city Hall. Trowbridge abt Post Office. Eve at Institute meeting of Anti-State,ites. (p.30)

Thur. 28 <sup>H</sup> With Griffith & Samuel Repaired Bridge near the Hospital, home at Evening. Boys sowing & plowing in Wheat ~~Called-at-"Institute"-at Meeting-of-Anti-State-ites~~ Eve. called on Mr Sherrey abt. location for Gas works.--

Fri. 29 At District Courts office filed "answer" to Simons Complaint. Business abt. City. Informed D. H. Wells about title to lot for Gas works. Eve. party in the Hall.

Sat. 30 Obtained funds from City, paid Money at Bank & other places. 3 suits in My Court. P.M. at school of the Prophets. In court till 1/2 past 9 evening, discharged the prisoner Taskell. (p.31)

Sun. 31 With Mary Ann & Elizabeth, Alice & Whitney went to Mary Amelia's at Centerville, & returned at Evening. Mary Ann & Alice remained to visit. A very pleasant day only a little cool.--

Mon. Apr. 1 <sup>H</sup> With the boys & Uncle Levi went to the farm. Took up trees &c to set out, also Grapes. Returned at evening. Warm pleasant day.

Tue. 2 <sup>H</sup> Consulted at Office on several cases for trial. At 5 P.M. at the Republican Caucus was Elected Chairman. 19 Delegates were elected to the state convention. (p.32)

Wed. 3 About home as usual, looking after business. At 1 P.M. preached the funeral sermon of Bro. Avery at Bishop Jenkin's in 4th Ward, & administered to the Bishop's child.

Thur 4 Heard the case of Freke vs. Bollwinkle. Attended to some personal business and correspondence.--

Fri. 5 Was in the City at current home affairs. Eve. at the Republican Convention at City Hall. (p.33)



1872 April

S. W. Richards, p.438

Sat. 6 Morning rendered my Judgment in the case of Freke vs Bollwinkle. Attended Conference during the day. A wet driselly day and Eve. heavy rain. Was at home Eve. Father and F. D. R. supped with me.

Sun. 7 Not raining, but ground wet and & cold wind. Was at Conference. G. A. Smith, John Taylor & Joseph W. Young spoke A.M.. Eve at 12<sup>th</sup> Ward with Helena. Joseph W. Young, preaching.

Mon. 8 At Conference all day. Sent team to the farm with, Frank, on Tuesday. Frank at Conference today. (p.34)

Tue. 9 All day at Conference Evening ouite a party at Helena's, Collisters, Pitchforths, Greenwoods, Sophia Taylor, Jane Hindley, and others-- Called at Theatre with Elizabeth. stormy night rain & snow.

Wed. 10 This Morn all white with Snow. Cold wind. Team came from farm City team not out. Mary Ann came home & Mary Amelia with her. Considerable Law business collections &c--

Thur. 11 Heard case of Cameron vs Jones & Mackinson, for debt. Bee hive arrived from J. H. Helm, Indiana in excellent condition. William, Mary Amelia and children went home Team went to farm. Sold a steer for flour to W. Streeper. Several inches of Snow. (p.35)

Fri. 12 About home and City at current business.

Sat. 13 Gave decision in case Cameron & Co. vs. Jones & Mackinson.- Eve. arrested J. Greenwood for debt at party in My Hall. Samuel made the arrest. A very stormy night of snow and wind--

Sun. 14 At the adjourned Conference Meeting in Tabernacle all day. Eve. at Helena's. Snow & slush prevented many from Conference. (p.36)

Mon. 15 Callahan vs. Wright, judgment by default. Team went to farm. agreed for rent of Rooms Sow went to the Hog.

Tue. 16 A cold raw day. Went to Camp with I. Groo, saw the boys. Called on Genl. Morrow abt the Water. Decision of U. S. Supreme Court in the



1872 April

S. W. Richards, p.439

papers. Eve at the "Morse" Meeting at City Hall. Martin began fencing school.

Wed. 17 Cold rain & wind. issued 2 Executions. Called at City Hall, & on Constable J. Reading:-- bought 200 imported apple trees, root grafted, for 6.00 considerable rain today. Franklin D. with us tonight. (p.37)

Thur. 18 At 10 A.M. & 4 P.M. had up case of Casseau vs A.Q. Brown.

Called at City Hall. No release yet of Prisoners. Lawyers consulting abt. it. F.D.R in City still.

Fri. 19 A comfortably cool day. Went to Farm. Set out 200 apple trees. Sowed 5 bush oats, & prepared for Peas, to sow tomorrow. May Caterpillars on trees. With Samuel P. return(ed) to City. At eve. Called at Conlans(?)

<sup>H</sup>  
Sat. 20 Court business in my office. Very busy with many items of business. Gustar & Griffith Case disposed of- Execution ag(ain)st Brown.

(p.38)

<sup>H</sup>  
Sun. 21 At Conference all day. At Noon between Meetings, Pro Franklin, blessed Mary Ann's Baby, with Myself & our Father helping. Name- Edith Vilate Richards Took tea at Elizabeths, & was eve at Helena's. She was preparing to go south to American Fork.

Mon. 22 Team moved Ann to the farm, Whitney went with her Samuel returned at eve. with the team. I was at City Hall & did some legal business in my office. Letter from J.S. Morton. Helena to leave in Morning for American Fork.

Tue. 23 Went to farm with Samuel Uncle Levi & Cousin Levi Rich(a)rd(s). Putting in Peas, Beets &c. Uncle Levi setting out vines Trees &c--Pleasant day. Ann getting comfortably to house keeping. Returned at evening in Bro. Pry's wagon. Marion & Doud - prisoners. sent to court house.(p.39)



1872 April-May

S. W. Richards, p.440

Wed. 24 At home having some Court business and current affairs to attend to.--

Thur. 25 At home in city. Cold winds blowing. Prest. Young was released from his imprisonment by writ of Habeas Corpus, before Judge Elias Smith, of Probate Court.

Fri. 26 At home as usual doing office business.-- Cool windy weather.  
(p.40)

Sat. 27 T. D. Brown sued in my Court for Taxes. Paid under protest. An effort was made to release more of the bretheren in Confinement. Cases laid over to Monday. Prest You(n)g at School prophets. very windy dusty day.

Sun. 28 The adjourned Conference was largely attended. Prest. Young being present, and spoke A.M. & P.M. A heavy rain storm in P.M. & Continued into the night.- Wrote to Editor, B. C. Eagle Pittsfield & to Helena.

Mon. 29 This morn mountains white with snow and snowing fast in valley. A ter(r)ible wintry prospect. P.M. cleared up. was at City Hall, met the prisoners returning to Camp. Issued warrant of arrest for 4 Men, For Fraud. (p.41)

Tue. 30 All prisoners turned over to the Territorial Marshal, & Ter. Officers installed in the District Court. Ter. Marshal released all prisoners under indictment. Was at Court at City Hall, at the release.. Sent for team from Nebekers herd, was at 12th Ward Wrote to Helena, and eve. at the Theatre with Mary Ann. Eustache by Mr & Mrs Bates.

Wed. May 1 In City all day, in office and city business.

<sup>H</sup>  
Thur. 2 Walked to the farm gave general directions. Returned with Samuel & team. Helena returned from American Fork. (p.42)



1872 May

S. W. Richards, p.441

<sup>H</sup>  
Fri. 3 Usual City business. Court at City Hall. Called at Knowltons to see about Mules. at Bath house with Samuel bathing.

Sat. 4 In Office most of the day -- 2 suits in my Court.

Sun. 5 At Tabernacle Meeting P.M. W Woodruff & Isaac Groo, preached. Presidency all present. (p.43)

Mon. 6 Issued warrant for the arrest of S. H. Gilson. Adjourned examination till tomorrow Morn. at 10. Other Court business, & in Office most of the day.

Tue. 7 Examined the case of the People vs S. H. Gilson, and committed for trial in \$3000. bonds. Mary Ann with her aunt Alice went to E. Winder's  
<sup>H</sup>  
Wed. 8 Rained last night and Most of the day. Writing in my Office. Made some deeds & other papers. Was at News Office to see report of Gilson case. (p.44)

<sup>E</sup>  
Thur. 9 Rain last night. Ground very wet. Mary Ann & Alice C. returned from E. Winder's.

<sup>H</sup>  
Fri. 10 About the office. Eve. at Theatre with Sister Alice <sup>(Corbridge)</sup> Crobridge, Mary Ann & Helena.

<sup>M</sup>  
Sat. 11 Engaged in office business, and about the city. Pd. Rent to Schibe? & Jennings. (p.45)

Sun. 12 At Tabernacle Meeting all day. J. D T. McAllister spoke in morning and O. Pratt, on the Gospel Gifts in the P.M. Eve. looked after matters for the excursion of tomorrow.

<sup>M</sup>  
Mon. 13 Went to Depot with children going to draperville with the Excursion. Several parties called on business in the Office. Heavy rain & hail to-day Children arrived home in a fearful shower of rain.

<sup>H</sup>  
Tue. 14 About town and in office very wet under foot & a cloudy threat(en)ing day. some court business laid over.-- (p.46)



1872 May-June

S. W. Richards, p.442

Wed. 15 Weather more favorable tho' cloudy & some rain. Married a couple at my office. George Schleusen & Kate Conway, both strangers to me. Severe cold on my lungs. This eve doctoring for the same--

<sup>H</sup>  
Thur. 16 In my office, and other business about home. Eve at Theatre with Helena to see the Bell Ringers, & the humorist Sol. Russell.

Fri. 17 F. D. R. Bro. Franklin was in the city & called upon me. Busy in court. Had a, Irving case trying the right of property claimed by Nellie Maynard, attacked by Constable Hampton. Eve. with Franklin made several call(s), & consulted abt Building for Father. (p.47)

<sup>E</sup>  
Sat. 18 Several suits in Court, had attention, requireing most of the day.

<sup>E</sup>  
Sun. 19 Rain last night, and this P.M. was a very heavy rain with hail. Elder Geo Teasdale spoke in the A.M. & D. Candland & Prest Geo. A. Smith in the P.M. Congregation was detained by the rain.

<sup>H</sup>  
Mon. 20 Court business in the Morning, and went to the farm with Mary Ann and children. Returned in the P.M. was a comfortable day. Crops very promising. Interviewed Post Master Moore. (p.48)

Tue. 21 At business in the office, and about the City. Called on Bro. Winder about Joseph Russells Lot in 11<sup>th</sup> Ward, preparatory to fileing claim. (p.52)

Sun. Jun. 2 At Meeting P.M. Preaching by J. Taylor.

Mon. 3 Hauled the first lumber for Fathers house Put carpenters to work

Tue. 4 Mason work of Fathers house done by Thos. Thomas. Bill, \$5.50.  
(p.53)

Wed. 5 Of this date wrote to Prest Young asking the foreclosure of Mortgage on the Cain Estate. In office and looking after Fathers building, & curr~~ent~~ business. (p.54)



1872 June

S. W. Richards, p.443

Sat. 8 disposed of several cases in the Office, and made up official papers.

Sun. 9 Took dinner with Mary Anne, Elizabeth Crismon & children at Helena's.-- P.M at Tabernacle W. T Mitchell, and O Pratt, preached. Helena Ma(r)y Am. & Lizzie C. at Institute. (p.56)

Fri. 14 Bought out Bacon's Lease of Hall,- Paid \$300.00

Sun. 16 At Meeting P.M. at Tabernacle. Groo, Goddard & Wallace spoke to the people. Cannon, Hooper, Fuller and others arrived from the East. (p.57)

Mon. 17 With A. M. Cannon went to Camp Douglas with the Editorial Corps of Iowa, after calling at the Tabernacle, numbering about 100, visiting the City. Commenced partitions for Rooms in My big Hall.

Tue. 18 Accompanied the Editorial party as far as Farmington, and returned by down train.

Wed. 19 Went to Farm & back. hired and took up William Felt - Wants \$30.00 Month. (p.58)

Thur. 20 Attending to Fathers building and my own in the Hall.

Sat. 22 Finished lathing west rooms in the Big Hall. Samuel bought light spring wagon of Milburnes. (p.59)

Sun. 23 Called on Charles Crismon Jr. who was quite unwell. At Tabernacle P.M. Geo. Q Cannon spoke of his late trip to Washington, and the general spirit of the time there towards Utah, &c. Married Miss Love J. Lyman to Hiram S. Coombs - A.M. Lyman present - his daughter. (p.60)

Thur. 27 Went to Lakeside on an Excursion with University School children, about 70 or 80 with ladies. - Swinging, Boating, &c were the amusements of the day. Several of my children went and Mary Ann.

Fri. 28 Looking after walk about building &c.- (p.61)



1872 June-July

S. W. Richards, p.444

Sat. 29 The past week been looking after building, lathing plastering &c, &c. Made some purchases at Auction.--

Sun. 30 This morning very wet and still raining very fast. Heavy rain till afternoon and showery this P.M. Was not out from home. Ground very wet.-- Evening raining fast (p.62)

Tue. Jul. 2 Mrs.            went into Fathers North room at \$10.00 - 12.00 for 2 rooms.

Wed. 3 Was at High Council, by writ of G. B. Wallace in case of Hunter vs. Coon & Wallace, about water ditch. Matter had been before me as Justice.

Thur. 4 A fine and warm day. Rideing about most of the day with the family. Went to the springs with Mr. & Miss Patch. Brought folks from farm. Eve. strolled through the City observing the various places of resort & class of frequenters. (p.63)

Fri. 5 <sup>H</sup> In city about business. Joseph Cain arrived at home this evening.--

Sat. 6 Went into the sugar house ward on business. Called at the Farm. Looked after Reaper to cut the Rye. Engaged Bro. Dunn with his Machine.

Sun. 7 Meeting all day at Tabernacle, O. Pratt in the A.M. & Geo. A Smith & John Sharp in the P.M. Samuel and the family went to Centreville. I dined at Helena's. Elizabeth C. & Lizzie went with Samuel-- (p.64)

Mon. 8 Attending to current business, about building &c.--

Tue. 9 Went to farm, and attended to some office business.--

Wed. 10 On complaint of Alva Green issued warrant of arrest for the man who had been seen with H. Sniders horse stolen. (p.65)

Thur. 11 Sent Letter to H Snider that his horse stolen had been seen at Willow Creek. Was with Mr. Mason before Bishop T. Taylor of 14<sup>th</sup> Ward, to settle our Gas accounts upon which we had not agreed.



1872 July

S. W. Richards, p.445

Fri. 12 Teams went for Wood. Mr. Merrier enquired terms for a years rent of the Restaurant in My buildings and examined the house in view of buying out Geer-- Was at City Hall, with I. Groo to his house, and issued warrant of arrest for Eliza(be)th Hyde. (p.66)

Sun. 14 All day at Tabernacle. Cram & Schonfeldt spoke A.M. and G Q Cannon P.M. Eve I preached at 13<sup>th</sup> Ward, and after called at David Smith's Meeting in Institute He was against the Endowments and polygamy, denouncing both, and telling all to get out and keep out.-

Tue. 16 A.M. Went to farm & back--and disposed of business to leave the City. At 2 P.M. with Mr. Patch, Bro. Groesbeck and Mr. Tichenor, rode to Tooele, arriving soon after dark. staid at the Ocuirrh House, Mr. Foot proprietor. (p.67)

Wed. 17 Started at 5 A.M. and rode to Stockton for breakfast Saw H. P. & Charles Kimball. Examined the furnaces & chimney put up for smelting ores-- Rode to Lewiston, examined several ledges, the "Red Eagle" St. Francis, American Eagle & Black Hawk. Eve rode to Fairfield and stopped at Bro Sniders. -

Thur. 18<sup>M</sup> Rode with the Company to the city, arriving about 4 P.M. - Dined at Bro. Andrus' Eve called upon Seth M. Blair about iron work iron Manufacture, &c, &c.

Fri. 19 This morning up to Helena's went to Townsend House for Groesbeck &c. about the ores. With Patch & Groesbeck went to Johnsons Mill & got ores sampled and took to Meader & also to McVickers for assays. (p.68)

Sat. 20 Assayes proved very large could not believe correct. The average - 338. & More and the best 668 & More. Assays from McVicker and those from Meader were very nearly the same.

Sun. 21 ~~Engaged-in-writing,-and-P.M-at-M~~ With Helena rode out early to Mill Creek and attended meeting stopping at Ann Andrus', preaching by



1872 July - August

S. W. Richards, p.446

Neslin Teasdale S. W. Richards & Isaac Groo. Returned to City--

Mon.22 In city about home & office business. (p.69)

Tue.23 In City home and in office business.

Thur.25 Disposed of case J.L. Dunyon vs. J.S. Coltrin, & others. Made arrangements for another trip to Lewiston in Camp Floyd district to learn more definite about the Mines, and ~~get~~ another assay - (p.70)

Fri.26 At 2 P.M left the city with Proffessor Winn and John Groesbeck for Lewiston to Examine Red Eagle and other Mines. At 10 P.M. was at Fairfield. All night at Bro Sniders'.--

Sat.27 Drove this morn to Lewiston, and Examined the Red Eagle, Gentile Bell, St. Francis, American Flag & other Mines, and saw the Mill turning out the silver bricks nearly fine. Dined at Restaurant, and returned to Fairfield for the night. -

Sun.28 Travelled to the City, and dined on the way at Milo Andrus' - Reached city about 6: P.M. - (p.71)

Mon.29 Some Court business had attention, and I obtained an assay of Mc-Vicker of the ore brought in - - 143.29 pr Ton. Mr. Winn got one - only a trace. -

Tue. 30 Home and office business had my attention.

Wed. 31 Went to farm & back with Uncle Levi & others. (p.72)

Thur. Aug. 1 Called on Mr. Winn & had some talk about Mining matters - -

<sup>E</sup>  
Fri. 2 Several summons were issued for hearing on the sixth instant.

<sup>H</sup>  
Sat. 3 Was about city on business &c - had some in office &c. Eve was at Theatre to see the Japanese Troup. The Maxwell ratification Meeting in street became boisterous & adjourned -- (p.73)

Sun. 4 A Warm day. At Tabernacle Thos. Taylor and Bishop A. H. Raleigh in the A.M. and Orson Pratt Ser? in the P.M. spoke of the necessity and practice of Led giving new Revelation.



1872 August

S. W. Richards, p.447

Mon. 5 City-on-business-- All day at Court House presiding at the Election. Samuel P. my clerk. Election very orderly and quiet rather usually so.

Tue. 6 Business in City. (p.74)

Wed. 7 In City, about home.

Thur. 8 In City. Court business &c.

Fri. 9 <sup>H</sup> Some business about home. P.M. Went to farm, and in the evening went to the Circus with Mary Ann, & and Helena. Birth day Annavirsary, Forty-Eight years. -- (p.75)

Sat. 10 Attended to 2 Cases in Court, and in the P.M. took Cars with Joseph M. Cain and went to Ogden to examine Books &c relating to the Cain & Richards Estate. Spent night at Bro. Franklin's. Sister Benson & daughter were also there.

Sun. 11 <sup>M</sup> This Morn Elders, D. H. Wells, and Geo Q. Cannon, arrived from City & preached to the people at Meetings. Geo. Q. Cannon in the A.M. & Prest Wells in the P.M. Took supper at Bishop Herricks, and the Cars for the City, with the bretheren, Gov. Woods, Genl. Garfield & others aboard train.

Mon. 12 <sup>M</sup> Sent up appeal papers to the Probate Court, and filed Bonds &c for the Office of Justice of the peace, and left Certificate at Secretary's Office for Commission. I. Groo, & W. Wagstaff called about deeds &c -- Rode out with Helena Day teams went to Kanyon (p.76)

Tue. 13 Bro Franklin in City, went with him & Sexton J. Taylor to select a Lot each for us in Cemetary & made other calls - on business --

Wed. 14 With I. Groo, and 2 others went to the Mouth of Parleys Kanyon and up the side of the Mountain to locate & do little work on a Ledge to make a claim. Put in 3 blasts to good effect. Returned eve via the Farm. Thrashing commenced.



1872 August

S. W. Richards, p. 448

Thur. 15 Attended the case of Hobson vs Gentry. Horse in replevin --  
Evening went to Farm with H. R Lee, who will work for me at \$30.00 per Mo.  
Threshing done, returned late to city. - (p.77)

Fri. 16 Henry R Lee's time commenced at \$30.00 pr Month -- Had an inter-  
view with Baskin at Elizabeths about Cain Estate &c. Mr. Lee went to farm  
took wheat to Crismons Mill.

Sat. 17 <sup>H</sup> Helena and children Moved back home to Big House up stairs, 3  
rooms Kitchen below. Very busy with my own & Matters of the Cain Estate  
in Court Was around for witnesses &c. Parker & Mulliner Examined.

J. M. C. had delirious tremens.

Sun. 18 <sup>H</sup> About home, wrote to Jane Hindley. Had an interview with Mr.  
Baskin at my Office and then with him and Mrs. Taylor at Elizabeths. Folks  
went out to hear Milo Andrus - 13th Ward. (p.78)

Mon. 19 A very dusty windy day. Finished moving Helenas things from 12th  
Ward, and getting arranged at home. Wrote Franklin. Made arrangements to  
go to Parleys park tomorrow with I. Groo, & his brother, \_\_\_\_\_ from N. York,  
& other Gentlemen. Silas Richards, T. D Brown & B. Roberts Examined in  
Court for Cain Estate.

Tue. 20 With N. H. Felt, William Groo & Geo - Corey of Middletown N.Y.  
I. Groo, 3 sons, & others travel(1)ed in 2 light wagons to Canyon Creek  
over the Summit about 25 Miles. Camped for the night & fished for trout,  
all having trout for supper. Slept on the ground, very frosty, -- froze  
water in the dishes. -

Wed. 21 This Morn went to Kimball's Hotel for breakfast. Boys fish(ed)  
up the Creek, and all had Trout for breakfast. Went over to the Provo  
River, 12 Miles to fish. Had poor luck and returned to Silver Creek &  
Camped in Charles Harper's yard. All slept on Hay stacks. - (p.79)



1872 August

S. W. Richards, p. 449

Thur. 22 Took my load of the party and drove to Kimball's Hotel for breakfast. others went down the Creek fishing and Hunting and made their breakfast on Trout. Drove to City - reached home about 6 P.M. Very warm drive this P.M.

Fri. 23 Attending to office affairs and went out about City. Severe head ache. Wrote a very hard letter to W. M. Fife of Ogden. Rode out and called at sundry places on business. A Very Hot day

Sat. 24 Attended to home business and in P.M. with Mary Ann and her sister Lizzie Winder, rode over to William Parker's, West Jordan Ward. Was very warm indeed. considerable Thunder and Light(e)ning this night. (p.80)

Sun. 25 A.M. returned home soon after had quite a heavy shower, soaking the dust well. Baptists commenced useing the Hall for Meetings.

Mon. 26 Issued Summons in 3 cases, heard a Motion argued to open up judgment by Appleby. Rode to Smoot's factory with Mary Ann & Helena & got some cloth - returned via the farm. Eve Bro. W. M. Fife called. Sent team to I. Groo, to go to the Lake tomorrow with his Brother.

Tue. 27 Team & Buggy went to the Lake with Bro Groo and his friends. -- (p.81)

Thur. 29 Cases in Court. busy all day with business items. some rain --

Fri. 30 Lizzie Crismon confined with her first child near Eve. several Cases in Court. Lizzie's son died soon after birth. Matter in the lungs, Doctors Benedict in attendance. Eve called upon the Sexton to arrange for the funeral &c. (p.82)

Sat. 31 Took entire charge of the funeral arrang(e)ments & services. Took the babe to the Artists and had it photographed. Officiated at 3 O'clock P.M. & went to the burying ground. Paid off workmen &c &c, Carpenters and painters.



1872 September

S. W. Richards, p. 450

Sun. 1 Morning went to the Farm to get Ann & children, and returned via Lizzie Winders, got apples & plums-- P.M. heard Geo. A. Smith at Tabernacle, Doctor Brennan at the Institute & Rev. Doct. Dodge in own Hall. Frank went to farm to haul rock for Townsend--

Mon. 2 Walker's Hotel opened for guests. Several cases in my Court. Eve. at the Circus. (p.83)

Tue. 3 At usual city business. Teams hauling rock for Townsend. Eve heard Doct. Brennan Lecture at the Institute on the absurdities of Man.

Wed. 4 Dr. Brennan called upon me & with Helena we dined in the Restaurant.

Thur. 5 Prest. Young Examined in Court on the Question of title of Cain Estate Lot 6, Blck 69 (p.84)

Fri. 6 Heavy rain early this Morn. Ground soaked at day light. Prest. Young<sup>re</sup> examined in Court on the Cain Title. Went to Farm & back.-- Went up with John & back with Frank. Mary Amelia in the City. A very cool evening.

Sat. 7 Pleasant but cool Morning. Had business in my Office. Geo. A. Smith gave evidence in the Cain & Richards contest.

Sun. 8 Rode to Centreville with Mary Ann, Aunt Ann, and the children and spent the day with Mary & William Streever. A pleasant day, and returned at Evening. (p.85)

Mon. 9 About home, same Cases to attend to in Court. District Court convened at the Court house-- Team went to farm & took grain to Mill--

Tue. 10 business abt. City as usual.

Wed. 11 Went to the farm, returned by Sugar House Ward and called at Grist Mill. Issued 2 Executions against "Hawkeye Mining Company" (p.86)

Thur. 12 Went to Sandy station to see Bros Haun & Alson on business for T. Fenton. Returned by Rail, and in P.M. went in my buggy to Farmington



1872 September, October

S. W. Richards, p.451

with Elizabeth on business for T Fenton & Miller. Returned to Centerville, took supper at H. Shurtleiffs, & stopped with Mary Amelia.

Fri. 13 This Morn drove to City to attend to some Court affairs at 10 A.M. Bought Carpet &c to fit up rooms upstairs. Ianthus went to Centreville. Fencing in the big Hall.

Sat. 14 Fitting up rooms upstairs for Doct. Brennan, and doing usual office business. Paying laborers, &c. (p.87)

Sun. 15 With Elizabeth & Charles Crismon rode out call(e)d upon Mr. Maitland, & on Mrs. Hockings. I called on Mrs Jones, and saw Clara Young, qu(ite) sick. Hugh Stowell Brown, the reputed English Author preached to the Baptists in My Hall -- Text.

Mon. 16 Looking after some Mon(e)y with Charles Crismon.

Tue. 17 Arranged with Henry Graves for \$2000.00 by Mortgage on House &c at 2% pr Month. Loaned Six hundred to Charles Crismon. (p.90)

Wed. 25 Judgment rendered against me by default in case of Jones & Co. in District Court. (p.91)

Fri. 27 With Helena looking after a Girl among the emigrants, newly arrived. Found Sister Short, brought her home.--

Sat. 28 Attending to usual business about office Home &c.--

Sun. 29 Morning writing. P.M. at Tabernacle. Geo. O. Cannon preached.

Eve. at Ward Meeting R. F. Neslin preached. (p.92)

Mon. 30 Very fine weather. Made out several Mining Deeds, Bonds &c and other business about Office & House. P.M. with Elizabeth went down to V. Shurtleiffs to have him sign stay Bond, in Case of Jones & Co. delivered to W. Miner. Eve saw Police about J. M. Cain.

Tue. Oct. 1 This Morn with Charles, Elizabeth, Lizzie had a serious talk with Joseph about his conduct, posotive in recu(i)ri(n)g remedy. Making



1872 October

S. W. Richards, p.452

more deeds in the office.-- Finding Witnesses For Thursday Team ploughing, & Yesterday, for Fall Grain.

Wed. 2 Busy to day getting ready for my Case in Court tomorrow. Looking after witnesses, &c and the usual Office work. (p.93)

Thur. 3 The suit of L Simons against myself was up in District Court to day. P. Fontaine Examined. Territorial Fair opened today.--

Fri. 4 Case continued to day but did not get all their witnesses examined. Eve. At Theatre with Mary Ann and Helena - "Graham's Benefit."

Sat. 5 To day gave my Testimony. Bro. Gram and my Son Samuel, & Examination closed. Hoge for defendant & Morgan for Plaintiff, addressed the Jury, and they were charged by the Judge, J. B. McKean. Court adj<sup>d</sup> one week. (p.94)

Sun. 6 At conference all day. A very large crowded meeting, and very fine weather.--

Mon. 7 At Conference A.M. & P.M. business before and after Meetings. Dr. Brenan advertised his rooms in my building, and many patients called. Farmington choir with us.

Tue. 8 At Conference again very fine weather. Quite a number of patients called on the Doctor-- (p.95)

Wed. 9 At Conference the officers were presented and other business done. Prest. Young spoke to day. Eve. Bro. Franklin, Sister Jane, and A. F. McDonald called Family went to Theatre.

Thur. 10 Went to Bath House with the Doctor, and attended to Office and other business-- Bought Hay of Hanson J. M. Cain on witness stand.

Fri. 11 Had business talk with the Doct. and introduced Doct Ormsby, for his custom. (p.96)

Sat. 12 Married a Couple in my Office. George Taylor and Maria L Coombs,



1872 October

S. W. Richards, P.453

\$10.00 Went to Farm with Mary Ann and Elizabeth, & returned.-- Called on Bro. Wright abt Land. Eve. Mass meeting in front of "Walker House"

Sun. 13 At Tabernacle Meeting in P.M. Geo A. Smith give his farewell, start next Tuesday for Jerusalem. Eve. at Ward Hall. G. G. Bywater preached.- J. R. Winder, Bishop's Councillor--

Mon. 14 Frank went to Canyon for wood-- (p.97)

Tue. 15 PM at Court House with Elizabeth

Wed. 16 At Court House with Elizabeth, about Cain Estate property.

Notice to appear at Probate Court and contest with Jennings, Oct. 23 at 2 P.M.

Thur. 17 Went up to the farm about Lot for Bro. Greaves, & returned.

Frank came home with wood. (p.98)

Fri. 18 Trial of Chamberlain and myself. - Verdict--that I pay \$108.00

My Attorney, gave notice of stay. Summoned by Probate Court, for B.

Young, vs. Cain Estate. Attorney asked me a few questions. and would not

use me. Men at work on out house. Eve called on Pro. Gibbs. Disagree-

ment with Geer & others in my office-- Wm. Geer Called. -would have Roffa

arrested.-- After apologies were made and business completed business with

Mary in my Office. One Case in My court. A very busy day-- Mr & Mrs

Cobb called.

Sun. 20 Morning-- With Doct Brennan & Samuel went to Bath house Wrote

letters for the Doct to several Bishops. At Meeting in P.M. O. Pratt,

preached on the Eternity of Man & his heaven Eve. Bishop T. Taylor's

farewell in ward meeting-- (p.99)

Mon. 21 Men building privy. Team went for wood.

Tue. 22 Was about home. Mrs. Cook engaged rooms for herself and a school.

Team came in with wood.



1872 October, November

S. W. Richards, P.454

Wed. 23 Signed with C. M. Stevens stay Bond for Jos. Chamberlain for \$150.00--Judgm(e)nt \$108.00 for 6 Months proposed Oct 18/'72 (p.100)

Thur. 24 Dr. Smith Ely & Company, from Mt. Carson, Called upon me. Called with them on Prest Yo(u)ng and about the City Editor of News noticed our call. Eve. party in my Hall. Was up Most of the Night. Had carpenter at work, & Frank came in with wood quite a rain this night!

Fri. 25 Quite Muddy this A.M. with the rain of last night. Called on Dr. Ely & Co(m)p(an)y at the Walker House. Frank went to Mill. A pleasant day.

Sat. 26 Bought goods at Auction Amo(n)g them 3 stoves.- Ianthus brought grist from Crismon's Mill. Issued Summons and attachment, M. B. Callahan vs. Edward Holt. (p.101)

Sun. 27 This Morning the Mountains white with Snow & considerable in valley. John Bolwinkle died last night, sent team for his Father to Sugar House Ward. Snowing this Morn. Snowing towards evening.

Mon. 28 Considerable Snow. Preached sermon at J. M Bollwinkle's funeral at 11 A.M. busy through the day some snow P.M.

Tue. 29 Heavy snow during the night snowed most of A.M. (p.102)

Wed. 30 At Court on the Land Case of Jennings vs S. W. Richards. John Nebeker & Davis Examined-- and Horace Gibbs in Evening for defence.--

Thur. 31 Morning Daniel Woods Examined for Jennings and P. Richards in the evening for defence.

Fri. Nov. 1 A very busy day. Case of replevin in my Court, Godbe & Co vs J. Tompson. Engaged in A.M. and adjourned to 4 P.M. Making out deeds for V. Shurtliff. Evening was examined in my case with Jennings at Court house,- E. Smith. (p.103)

Sat. 2 setting up stoves on 2<sup>d</sup> floor, fixing rooms. Telegraphed to Brigham City for Dr. Brennan about House for Lectures. David Smith Mr & Mrs



1872 November

S. W. Richards, n.455

Cobb & Dr. Brennan took supper with us. Mr. Heermans took room on 2<sup>d</sup> floor No. 5, at \$20.00 p(r). Mo.

Sun. 3 Heavy rain last night and this Morning. Not out to Meeting. Unwell with cold.

Mon. 4 Engaged in business Matters about home. Office- in house, & out preparing to plaster Kitchen. (p.104)

Tue. 5 Getting ready for plasterers Sand clay, Lime and Hair for Morter, etc. Team commenced work for City again - & "Frank". Doct. Brennan left for the North. Put advertisements in papers for him &c, & took him to the station.

Wed. 6 P.M. with Mary Ann & children & Elizabeth C. R. went up to Centreville. Called on Alice Corbridge, and staid at Wm. Streepers. Eve bought Cow & Calfe of Sister Cherry - Centreville, \$55.00

Thur. 7 This Morn returned to City with Elizabeth and 2 quarters of Beef, bought of Streeper. Plasterers at work on Kitchen. Ianthus drove up two cows to Streepers for winter, "Boss" & "Liz". (p.105)

Fri. 8 Plasterers delaying work. Hogun's Note due, 81,30 Ianthus brought Cow from Streepers. Two persons put under Bail for appearance on the 12<sup>th</sup>. Married- "Neder" & "George" at my Office-- Summons issued for MaGee. Eve Called on Uncle Levi & Aunt Rhoda about baptisms for the dead. (p.108)

Mon. 18 Note due Z.C.M.I. \$50.00

Tue. 19 Lizzie Robinson came in having arrived from N.Y. with J. W. Young & others. (Quite a surprise!) Eve went to Theatre with her and Helena.-- (p.109)

Fri. 22 Received notice of my appointment to several Committees by the Board of Regents. (See p.127) Had notice of being appointed to several standing Committees by the Board of Regents--by R L. Campbell secretary. (p.110)



1872 November, December

S. W. Richards, p.456

Sat. 23 Very busy in business. preparing to go to Lake City, Utah County tomorrow. Team worked all this week on city works.

Sun. 24 This morning went to American Fork by rail & stage with Helena. Was at Meeting and preached to the people, on Life & Character of Jesus-- Walked about the settlement & visited with Greenwood & Hindley. Eve. returned to City by rail with H.

Mon. 25 In City about home & Current business affairs. (p.111)

Wed. 27 Went Bail for J. M Cain, to Police Court for \$100.00 Eve. at Regents meeting at Historians Office. No Quorum present.

Thur. 28 In city about business. Called at city Hall about J. Cain - on a spree. He did not appear at Court as I had given Bail. Got the case postponed till He could be found. (p.112)

Fri. 29 Office and other business Hunting Bricks for chimney sent to Yard 19th Ward for them. Team resumed work on City.

Sat. 30 Morgan & Whitney argued my jurisdiction as Justice before me in case of Ryan vs. Hammer. Got coal from Depot & saw Judge Clinton about J. Cain's fines amounting to \$21.50. Mason putting up chimney. Team at City work.

Sun. Dec. 1 P.M at Meeting 14th Ward, O. Pratt preached. Eve. with several parties attended the Catholic Chapel. (p.113)

Tue. 3 Three Men went into No 5 room at \$25.00

Wed. 4 John Mills commenced work. Was Looking after Mason and foundation work. Married Joseph Lake and Lucy Tristram. Bro & Sister Jacques and Eliza Groo, visiting with us. (p.114)

Thur. 5 Went to Farm with Frank and Joe. Griffith. Returned P.M., G. Griffith, Joe's Father, had shot his wife and killed himself. J.N.C. paid his fines to me, and commenced another drunk. ~~E.-Smith-&-wife-called.~~



1872 December

S. W. Richards, p.457

Richardson's haystack burned. Pleasant weather, Mason at work.

Fri. 6 Pleasant day. Frank on City hauling water pipes-- John Mills & Mason on foundation back cellar-- E. Smith & wife called. Eve. called on Doct. Clinton at his house--

Sat. 7 Settling accounts, paying Money. Looking after Mason and in the eve had 2 cases before for legal proceedings. Late, after closing business called at Sister Cobbs for Helena. Pleasant day, but cool. (p.115)

Sun. 8 At Ward meeting P.M. O. Pratt, preached. Eve. called at station for Helena, who had been to Lehi & returned, with Sister Cobbs & others.

Heard Mr. Jones Lecture at the Institute Queen Elizabeth

Mon. 9 Case of Sam Lee disposed off Office and business about home.

Mason & John on back cellar wall. Pleasant

Tue. 10 The Steward & Jarman case before me. Examined and disposed off--

Mason & John on wall. Pleasant. (p.116)

Wed. 11 Mr. Tuck & lady left for East. Called on Judge Tilford about renting to Forbes for printing Office. Traded Mules with Hewlett Sent for Lime for Mason & John & Myself assisting. Called on Jennings about renting for the old place. Received views from Rodney.

Thur. 12 "Frank" away & team lying still. Mason not at work. John went to farm. J. M Smalley's case continued till tomorrow.

Fri. 13 John Mill went to mill with wheat, and worked about the house (p.117)

Sat. 14 Looking after building fixing roof of out house &c. Eve went to Ogden to attend meeting on Sunday being a County Conference. Slept with Bro W. Woodruff.

Sun. 15 Attended Meeting with Bro. Franklin, W. Woodruff, & very many of the people of the County. business was done in the A.M. & speaking



1872 December

S. W. Richards, p.458

by Franklin and Bishop Herrick; P.M. L. Farr, S. W. Richards and W. Woodruff, spoke. Spent Eve. at Franklins with others visiting.--

Mon. 16 By Morning train Bro. F. accompanied me to City. Woodruff, Woolley, Rumel and others went East by rail. Moved a Hog from Bro Woodruffs to the Lame sow took the Hog.-- Eve Samuel had a Birth day party. (p.118)

Tue. 17 After seeing Attorn(e)y Hoge and Attorn(e)y Genl. Bates about the "Eastin" and "Molley" Case, issued a War(r)ant for Stayton a subpoenaed witness in the Case. Was at city Hall. Team 1/2 day on city work. John Mills sow put with the Hog.

Wed. 18 Rode out on business about the city. J. R. Winders house burned  
At Grand Concert at Theatre with Helena & Lizzie Robinso(n)

Thur. 19 Carpenter making frames for back cellar. Getting ready for a Snow storm-- 1600 Hay of Geo. Chase (p.119)

Fri. 20 Quite a Snow storm last night - about 3 inches. First storm for weeks. Killed my Big Sow. (p.121)

Fri. 27 Paid Robt. Parker \$40.00 on his labor a/c. Wet rainy weather a general thaw. Eve. with Elizabeth called on John T. Caine, for information about California.

Sat. 28 Made Lease to Auerback for two years, drew Money and was making arrang(e)ments for Elizabeth & Joseph to go to California on a visit. (p.122)

Sun. 29 A very rainy day. was not out, only making some arrangements for Elizabeth journey to California.-- rained all night, and turned into snow. Ground white next Morn.

Mon. 30 Commenced tearing down petitions below and putting up rooms upstairs. Got lumber from Latimer & Taylor's. By P.M. train went to Ogden with Elizabeth and Joseph & saw them on train for San Francisco. Called at Franklins and returned to City by freight train.

The first part of the chapter discusses the importance of understanding the underlying structure of the data. This is crucial for choosing the right statistical model and for interpreting the results correctly.

One of the key challenges in data analysis is dealing with missing data. There are several methods for handling missing data, each with its own strengths and weaknesses. It is important to choose the method that best fits the specific characteristics of the data.

The second part of the chapter focuses on the use of regression models. Regression models are widely used in many fields, and understanding their assumptions and limitations is essential for their proper application. The chapter covers both linear and non-linear regression models.

Another important topic is the use of diagnostic tests to check the assumptions of the regression models. These tests help to identify potential problems with the model, such as non-constant variance or non-normal residuals, and provide a way to address these issues.

The final part of the chapter discusses the importance of model validation. A model that fits the training data well but fails to generalize to new data is of little use. Various techniques for validating models are presented, including cross-validation and bootstrapping.

In conclusion, this chapter provides a comprehensive overview of the key concepts and techniques in statistical data analysis. It emphasizes the importance of understanding the data, choosing the right model, and validating the results to ensure the reliability of the analysis.

The chapter also includes several examples and exercises to help readers apply the concepts and techniques discussed. These examples illustrate the practical use of the methods and provide a chance for readers to test their understanding.

Overall, this chapter is a valuable resource for anyone interested in statistical data analysis. It provides a solid foundation for understanding the theory and practice of the field, and equips readers with the tools and techniques needed to analyze data effectively.

1872 December

S. W. Richards, n.459

Tue. 31 About home and in the City, attending to business matters, and carpenter work on House. Eve at 14th Wall Hall, at Female Relief Society Ball. Danced the old year out and new one in. retired about 3.A.M. New Years morning.



S. W. RICHARDS  
January-December 1874  
(No. 9)

January, Thur. 1 With C. H. Wheelock went to Ogden & took breakfast with Father & Bro F's family. Returned to city. Lizzie Crismon Confined, - a Daughter.- children at Ward party. Ianthus brought in horses from sugar House Ward.

Fri. 2 About the City & home. strong south wind & thawing fast.- Eve a driving snow storm from the N.W. In the Office making up papers &c.--

Sat. 3 A busy day in office & out. Snow squalls. Sent Horses to Wm. Parker's. Party at Bro Henrys with Mary Ann & Alice. Helena at Sister Cobbs. (p.2)

<sup>H</sup>  
Sun. 4 In my Office, reading &c. Have a cold, symptoms of the chicken Pox in family. Boys returned from Wm. Parker's. Heard Gov. Woods Lecture in the Evening on "The origin of Religions," at the Institute. A pleasant but cold day.

<sup>M</sup>  
Mon. 5 A very pleasant day, but cold & wintry.-- Writi(n)g collection letters & out of office on business. Went with Mary Ann and Mary Parker to Bro Winders, Ianthus went to farm.

<sup>M</sup>  
Tue. 6 A pleasant day but cold. 2 cases in court. G. H Bates vs. G. W. Baker. & Wm. Howard vs Ewd Reid. Letters from Samuel P.R. to Mary Ann & Ianthus. Evening at Hosea Stouts on some Law Matters & cases pending. (p.3)

<sup>M</sup>  
Wed. 7 (A pleasant day) good winter Rendered Judgment in the Howard vs Reid Case. Waited on several other parties, and then went to farm with John & cleaned out & repaired the Henhouse. Returned to City & evening in the office, busy with business. Mary Ann run the Restaurant.

Thur. 8 A Mild day, south wind. Heard cases in My Court. Reid made up bonds for appeal. Went out to enquire about Money on Mo(r)tgage. Sent



1874 January

S. W. Richards, p.461

Letter to Father Robinson Married a Couple at Office this Evening.

Horse prince shod.

Fri. 9 Very busy as usual about the city & office. (p.4)

Sat. 10 Several Poll Tax cases in Court, for hearing. Baskin & Howard about bonds in the Reid case, looking after Money, &c.

Sun. 11 A foggy, frosty dull day heavy frost on the trees. at home all day in the office reading writing & usefully improving my time.

Mon. 12 Heard in my Court the arguments of Baskin and Keithby on the Bonds in the Howard & Reid case. (p.5)

Tue. 13 business in & about the city, looking after Money.

<sup>H</sup>  
Wed. 14 Went to Factory & Farm. Got Money of Chislett one hundred & fifty dollars and renewed Mortgage. Evening was at a Meeting in Husseys Hall of the Gentile tax payers, wishing to have representation in the City Council.

<sup>H</sup>  
Thur. 15 Very busy looking after Money for McManamon to lift Mortgage which he holds. Called with Elizabeth at Mrs Colebrooks to see Nellie, at Sophia Taylors, &c. South wind, thawing fast. (p.6)

Fri. 16 South Raw, Wind, & very Muddy. To day went to the pigeon shooting Match, near the warm spring. Was about city on sundry business.

Morning took Elizabeth & sister Sophia Taylor to Colebrooks to help Nellie in confinement.

Sat. 17 Cloudy with considerable wind A.M. went with M. Jones & Ianthus to examine the prospects for Coal East of City. paid interest to McManamon, \$110.00. Party at house in Evening.

Sun. 18 Considerable snow during the night, wet and heavy on the trees. Mostly a pleasant day & warm. Was about home, reading and writing. Evening heard a very able & instructive lecture by Judge Tilford at the institute. (p.7)



1874 January

S. W. Richards, n.462

Mon. 19 A pleasant day above but very soft and muddy below. some office business. Evening at a Meeting in Hussey's Hall. Non Mormon Taxpayers voted to nominate a full Ticket for City Officers at next Election.

Horses ran off in evening.

Tue. 20 Boys hunting for horses advertised in paper. M. Worserman Filed compla(in)ts against B.Y. Hampton & others for their arrest.

Wed. 21 Issued warrants for the arrest of Hampton & six others. Pleasant but cold day Eve. sent disnatch to Ogden for Mrs Admire to stop Emma You(n)g for debt. (p.8)

Thur. 22 <sup>H</sup> Examined & released B. Y. Hampton & 5 others from complaint of Worsermann. Bro Franklin spent the night with us. Very Cold night.

Fri. 23 <sup>M</sup> south wind in Morning changed in P.M. About office & office business. Was at party at 14th Ward Hall, with Elizabeth Went alone. Very cold night, said to be coldest but one of the season.

Sat. 24 Clear sunny day & Cold. Went to the 11th & 10th Wards on collections for Doct. H. Davis. Received accounts of "Morehous? & Co." for collection. wrote to the debtors. Bro & sister Eliza Hindly Call(e)d. Eve. at home writing. (n.9)

Sun. 25 A pleasant day but cold. Ianthus went home with Willie Winders horse & looked for lost horses. Wrote a long letter to Samuel, and other writing in office.

Mon. 26 A fine day, and some business in office. still hunting for the lost Horses. Stevens & Belcher arrested, for assault &c. Case continued.

Tue. 27 Heard the case of Stevens & Belcher, and overruled Motion to set aside the judgment against Adkins. Bro. Franklin & Uncle Levi Called. Was out on business in the P.M. (p.10)



Thur. 29 A very pleasant day - sunny. In office and about City, with current business Sold Blanks to Justice of Lehi - John Woodhouse. Ianthus went over Jordan to Wm. Parkers for horse.

Fri. 30 Cloudy & some snow. Went by Morning train to Farmington & Back Judge Tilford called about case forgotten yesterday. Ianthus returned, no horse found. (p.11)

Sat. 31 A busy day some office business, and out door. Caucus for the nomination of City Officers at the old Tabernacle. Eve at Theatre - Richard III. --

Sun. Feb. 1 Cloudy to day - not cold. weather dull-- Wrote J. M. Cain, and did some office writing, Reading &c. Mr. Hermance in the City. Called on Aunt Rhoda, and found her very well.

Mon. 2 A pleasant sunny day, busy in office & City. With Helena rode to Frank Cleverly's near Sessions settlement and back, on business. (p.12)

Tue. 3 A cloudy day. Cold in the A.M. warmer P.M. About city on business. Streeper brought Hay Called on Judge Tilford about suit with Pettit & Co Eve. Stenhouse called to Enquire about My refusing to Mar(r)y his daughter to Derby. Bishop Smith spent Eve.

Wed. 4 In the morning by 8 train with Mary Ann went to Streepers and spent the day. Coleridges, Bleasdale, Everett, Sisters Smith Horrock &c, were there. Returned to city, and in Eve. Made up papers for 2 arrests of parties to leave in Morning.

Thur. 5 Busy to day in Office and out door. Was in the Legislature to Hear their labors. Sent Team to depot for Coal. Lorenzo Young wished me to call on him. L. Ordner paid Rent. (p.13)

Fri. 6 At usual business in the City. spent eve with Bishop L. D. Young, talked over Matters with myself and P(r)est Young.--



1874 February

S. W. Richards, p.464

Sat. 7 About the City Collecting Mon(e)y &c-- Snow squalls in the Morning--P.M. pleasant. Eve. called on Bro Beard, about taking my farm. Called at political meeting in Institute.

Sun. 8 A very pleasant day Wrote some letters in answer to correspondence. Eve. at Institute heard Judge Hagan Lecture on the wonderful problems of Science &c. (p.14)

Mon. 9 City Election, warmly contested. 2 tickets in the field. D. H. Wells, Mayor & Wm. Jennings do ~~near~~ 1677 votes for the opposition ticket. Was at several of the Polli(n)g places through the day.

Tue. 10 A very pleasant day To day kept very busy in my Office most of the day Went with Franklin to the 10th Ward Hall to hear C Staynor Lecture on Bilks, Beats and Bummers!

Wed. 11 Snowing most of the day. Some office business. P.M. was a visitor to the Legislature, heard some discussions, &c. (p.15)

Thur. 12 A rather cold windy day. William, Mary Amelia and children came to city. P.M. Took Williams team & went to farm with Mary Ann and back-- Franklin staid with us.

Fri. 13 strong south wind all day. Chilly and Cold-- Made door to room next to the Kitchen, put up shelves. William & Mary went home. Wrote Rodney, & some business letters. Frank(l)in staid to night.

Sat. 14 Cloudy & considerable snow last night & to day. About city Collecting &c. some business in Office. Charles Crismon in from Coolbed-- (p.16)

Sun. 15 Wrote several letters to friends abroad. Eve. heard Mrs Ballan Lecture at the Institute.

Mon. 16 A pleasant day-- was about the City and in my Office. A case of forcable entry from Union settlement came up, and continued till tomorrow-- 4 cases heard today. Eve heard Doct. Winslow Lecture on life & Mind. .



1874 February, March

S. W. Richards, p.465

Tue. 17 A pleasant day. 2 Cases today. The adjourned case for a jury was tried, occupied till evening. Jury's verdict for Plfts. Eve. at Elizabeths' with Elder J. Taylor, G. Peacock and Wm. Morrison. Ianthus brought Mules from Centervil(l) to use. (p.17)

Wed. 18 Quite unwell today, but Kept about. Made up the Docket for yesterday. P.M. was a short time in the Legislature. Eve snowing very fast. Ianthus went to farm & back with the Mules.

Thur. 19 Father came from Ogden to the City & stop(p)ed with us. Was very sick myself with Billous sick head ache. Kelly, with Fox & Graham as sec(u)reties, gave Bonds to stay proceeding, in Ejectment.

Fri. 20 This being last day of the Legislature, I went to Hall at 2 P.M. at Election of Officers. Feeling a little better than - yesterday. Session continued all night to 6 A.M. Saturday. Very stormy this eve, snow and wind. (p.18)

Sat. 21 Very wintry to-day. Was about home & in Office. Letters from Samuel P.R. Father returned to Ogden.

Sun. 22 Still wintry, Snowing & Cold, with East wind. (p.19)

Wed. 25 Good & Bulger of New York Called, this Eve. with letter of introduction from Capt Simonson of N.Y. (p.20)

Fri. 27 This Eve with Ianthus attended the Theatre. Mr. & Mrs. Williamson performing the "California Girl", &c.

Sat. 28 The week past wintry & cold-- Spent the past week at home, with usual current business.

Sun. Mar. 1 Strong South wind, & thawing. To day finished letter to Samuel and sent it. Helena & Girls went to the Cottonwood with Mr. Pardee. C. Crismon & Lizzie went to Coalville. Elizabeth with them to Ogden. (p.21)



1874 March

S. W. Richards, p.466

Mon. 2 Some business in My Court had attention.

Tue. 3 Was out on business - at City Hall & other places. Ianthus went to farm and back

Wed. 4 Squally with snow. Very muddy Disposed of some business.

Called on Judge Clinton with undertaking in the case of Teasd(a)le & Co. vs. S. W. R., and with Ianthus went to Centreville for Cow & Calf. (p.22)

Thur. 5 Cold with light snow squalls. With Ianthus returned to City taking Cow & Calf. James McKnight call(e)d to state the case of his daughters Misfortune with F. R. Sharkey..

Fri. 6 Fanny Y. McKnight Made affidavit against Frederick Sharkey, & warrant issued.

Sat. 7 Several cases in my Court, today. Had some business about the City. E. X. Field took No. 3. Room at \$20.00 pr Month. Moved in this evening. paid 1 Month Rent. (p.23)

Sun. 8 strong wind & Cloudy. Wrote to Monroe Watkins & sent him papers. Also sent papers to M. H. Griffing. Towards Eve. south wind with appearance of storm. P.M. W. Woodruff, preached in Ward.

Tue. 10 Eve. with Helena went to the Theatre, "Divorce" (p.24)

Wed. 11 <sup>E</sup> A Mild pleasant day. Some Office and other business-- This Eve. Joseph came in from Coalville - worsted.

Thur. 12 Called on G. Groo about Teasdle a/c A pleasant spring day. Ianthus went to farm & back & brought up Coal. Mason commenced work on chimney, in the rear basement of house. Joseph took bed with us. in poor condition.

Fri. 13 Looking after & helping Mason about the Chimney. (p.25)

Sat. 14 A Mild comfortable day Very busy in office & other matters. - (4 suits) Mason building Chimney. paid interest Money to Chislett.



1874 March

S. W. Richards, v.467

E

Sun. 15 Snowed furiously abt 4 hours. Martha went to American Fork with John Roberts. Wrote to Franklin & M. Florida. Snow melting wet on ground.

Mon. 16 Snow during the night, nearly a foot deep & snowed fast till near noon. More snow than at any one time this winter. Mild and Thawing. Went out to enq(i)re after Money. Mason putting up chimney Ianthus & myself assisting. (p.26)

Tue. 17 Heavy snow storm continues.

Wed. 18 Snow last night and today. probably 18 inches to 2 ft of snow beside what was melted.

Thur. 19 Quite a quantity of snow fell last night. Mason finished chimney today. Wrote Martha, at Hindley's. Wrote Lizzie Crismon & sent papers.-- (p.27)

Fri. 20 Thawing some and settling the snow, and snowing at intervals. Was out on business some and looked after house matters. Ianthus went to farm. Streeper was in city. Wrote W. L. Wood, Worcester City, Mass.-- (p.28)

Mon. 23 Mrs Mahon took room, was from Ogden.

Tue. 24 About house & City. Took down pipe from back of House

Wed. 25 A warm pleasant day. This Eve Mr Mahon arrived from Ogden Made flower stand. (p.29)

Thur. 26 cloudy & Showers of rain to-day. Was about town on business, and had Office business.

Fri. 27 Tolerably fair day. Rode to farm, was very Muddy roads. Returned P.M. Some office business.

Sat. 28 A fine day. Several cases in Court to dispose of, & others commenced. Was out about city on business. (p.30)

Sun. 29 A very wet rainy day, turned to Snow. Evening, Had letter from F. D. R. Wrote long letter to Samuel. Afflicted with Toothache, &



1874 March, April

S. W. Richards, p.468

canker in my mouth.

Mon. 30 A stormy day, was about home & in Office. troubled with neuralgia.

Tue. 31 Very wet and cool under foot-- Was out some on business-- (p.31)

Wed. Apr. 1 A pleasant day some business in my Court. Was about City considerable. Trial of Plant vs Scholderbrund. Paid J. Chislett \$500.00 on my Notes--

Thur. 2 A pleasant day. A.M. went to 20<sup>th</sup> Ward called on Uncle Levi and Aunt Sarah. P.M. the case of Annie Backopener vs J. C. Little, was dismissed.

Fri. 3 Hired a team & took out Mary Ann, & Helena for a ride. Called at Uncle Levi, sister Perks, Conlans, and several other places. (p.32)

Sat. 4 Was all day engaged on the street hunting some Money &c, and trying to collect debts.

Sun. 5 Snowing this Morn, and continued squally all day. Wet and Cold. Was at home not feeling very well. Did some writing, and considerable reading. (p.33)

Thur. 9 Ianthus went to farm with Cow. P.M. Went to farm with team, and plowed some for Ianthus to plant and sow-- returned this P.M. (p.34)

Fri. 10 In city at current business. -both in Office and Town. George Isom & his wife Alice, called--

Sat. 11 A very boisterous and windy day, dust & dirt in all directions. John R. R. went over to Wm. Parkers and brought in Bro. Isoms team. J. M. Smith trying to sell Lots on bench.

Sun. 12 At 2 P.M. attended the funeral of Robt L. Campbell, in 12<sup>th</sup> Ward.- Woodruff, Prest Wells, T. Taylor and L. W. Hardy, spoke. returning with Elizabeth called at Job Littles. Evening writing in my Office. (p.35)

Mon. 13 Very busy looking up some money - was after Gilbertson & Smith.



1874 April

S. W. Richards, p.469

Eve. gave Deed to J. M. Smith, & Recvd. \$205.00 A Cold squally day.

J. M Cain very bad at My house.

Tue. 14 Very wintry and Cold with light squall of snow. This Morn,  
Married, a China Man & Woman. Albert Hagan Esc. Witness. paid McMannaman  
\$175.00 Went to Farm with Ianthus did some ploughing & returned. Suf-  
fering with my sore Gums and teeth. Issued Warrant for arrest of R. M.  
Maxwell. (p.36)

Thur. 16 About home in City.

Fri. 17 About home in City.

Sat. 18 Letters from Samuel. City business, in various parts of the city.  
Funeral of child of Bro. R. L Campbells family. (p.37)

Sun. 19 A cloudy but Mild day. Wrote long letter to Father Robinson. -  
Isle of Man, and sent "Mining Gazette."

Mon. 20 Endeavoring to settle up business with my Restaurant general(),  
but did not succeed. Prest Young & party arrived from the South at 4 P.M.,  
and Many were out to see him in the street and at the Depot.--

Tue. 21 Went to Farm after starting suit on G. Barnart Keeper of Restau-  
rant for back Rent. set out 50 Goosberries, and 100 Currants, bushes.  
A Cold day. Eve. returned to City.-- (p.38)

Wed. 22 Very strong East wind last night. Barnart moved out of the res-  
taurant owing me \$55.00 Ianthus went to farm. At 4 P.M. got judgment  
against Barnart, and Execution issued. With Hampton & police boys.  
Married Geo. Ainsworth and Emily Whorthen. Jacob Peart buried today.

Thur. 23 Froze strong ice last night, out of doors. Hampton goes East  
with Bender. Ianthus at farm at work.

Fri. 24 In city, current business. (p.39)

Sat. 25 In Office and City heard one case in Court. Looking after  
money from F. Reich, & others.



1874 April, May

S. W. Richards, v.470

Sun. 26 Meeting at Tabernacle all day. Prest Young A.M. and G. A Smith & B. Young in the P.M. The "United order" to be entered into in all the Wards & settlements. Consecration now, not Tithing. A very pl(e)asent day.

Mon. 27 A very pleasant warm day Ianthus went to farm ploughing.

Brunton has Leasees(?) of the Washington House arrested. P.M. At 7-20 Mary Ann gave birth to a son, after a pretty severe day's labor. Mrs. Wesley, Winder Isom & Myself present. (v.40)

<sup>E</sup>  
Tue. 28 A pleasant day. Pigeon shooting Match. Mary Ann reasonably Comfortable. Paid Chislett balance of his Money, and took up Note, & Mortgage. Eve finding Officer to go to Bingham for Meagher?

Wed. 29 Morn went to farm, with Ianthus & John. sowed various garden seeds and trimmed trees. Eve. returned to City. A very windy day at Farm.

Thur. 30 Business in city and office as usual. Cloudy & cool tonight.  
(p.41)

Fri. May 1 Snow squalls & showers all day. cold & Wintry. Went to Farm with Ianthus after noon. Moved some Manure and Ploughed a little at Eve in Garden. To night wet things made stiff by the cold.

<sup>E</sup>  
Sat. 2 This Morn returned to City in time to hear a case in my Court, - "Madan vs Nichols". Went to 20<sup>th</sup> Ward to see Eye taken out of Alice Isom, by Docts, H. J. Richards, F. Anderson & J. B. Young. sundry business in P.M. about City & Office Married S Atwood, & E. D. Coats.

Sun. 3 A very pleasant day, with air a little cool. Heard O. Pratt, in the A.M. and A. Carrington & B. Young in the P.M at Tabernacle. Wrote Sister Morrison of Mount pl(e)asent. (p.42)

Mon. 4 A fine Morning, and with Ianthus and Bro. Gibbs went to the farm, to put in seeds. sowed Beets, Carrots Turnips, Cabbages, Cucumbers, Onions and some potatoes. staid at farm over night.



1874 May

S. W. Richards, p.471

Tue. 5 A fine Morning. Went to city, disposed of some cases in my Court, and issued Summons in others. Bought seeds, and P.M. returned to farm with John. Corn, Beets, Lucern, onions, & cab(b)ages & Turnips, sowed to day-- Eve went to City.

Wed. 6 Looking after business in the City, and in my Office-- (p.43)

Thur. 7 A nice pleasant day. Attended Conference all day, at the new Tabernacle. Potatoes Beets &c. put in today on west side of field. A fine shower. some rain in night & in the Morn.

Fri. 8 A cool, chilly day with flitting clouds. at Conference Meetings A.M. & P.M.-- 2 cases in my Court. Field Peas sowed today. After Meeting rode to farm and brought down Bro. Gibbs, who has been to work this week.

Sat. 9 Rained heavy last night and most of this day P.M. a soaking rain. At Conference - Church Authorities presented in A.M. & the United Order organized in the P.M. raining at evening. (p.44)

Sun. 10 A rainy Morning A M not well - taking Medicine. P.M. was at Conference G. A. Smith & B. Young spoke & Conference adjourned. Rode with Helena to call on Alice Isom, & Aunt Sarah. Bro. & Sister Hindley called. Eve with Bro Andrews at E.C.R. Geo. D. Watt Lectured in Institute

Mon. 11 Ianthus went to farm and returned at Even(i)ng. At 2 P.M. my case with Barnart was heard before J. Clinton Hayden against me,- obtained judgment.

Tue. 12 Rained all the forenoon in City. Eve heard Mrs Woodhulls Lecture at the Theatre,- a full house. (p.45)

Wed. 13 After dinner went to farm Ianthus & Mr. Gibbs had been planting potatoes south of Lucern patch.- ploughed and planted potatoes in the hollow.- and large blue pea, next to sweet corn, West of White corn.



1874 May

S. W. Richards, p.472

Lydia drunk- Mrs. R. out.

Thur. 14 In city to day. Heard a case at City Hall- Meibaur & Lawson for assault on J. Clinton. Letter from Watson L. Wood.

Fri. 15 A.M. Called at Stout's Office, and read Woods letter to Aunt Rhoda. P.M. Went to farm with E.C.R. & returned, in Crismons buggy.

(p.46)

<sup>E</sup>  
Sat. 16 A warm summer day. Ianthus went to farm & ploughed.- Gibbs in City. Myself about city in business. P.M. Order of arrest issued for Mary Wiseman - brought in court, gave bonds. Case continued, Sisters Jane & Lizzie to Tea.

Sun. 17 A Warm day. Mary Amelia & children came to city. Wrote Franklin, & sent paper to W. L. Wood. arranged to go to Fairfield, with Jake Cunningham. Field left this eve the Room.

Mon. 18 Went to Fairfield with Jake Cunningham, and Tom Showells team. Got black horse to night, spent the night at Snyders (p.47)

Tue. 19 Found sorrell horse this A.M. Went to Tintic district to see a Mine with J. Cunningham, and returned to F. with my own team.

Wed. 20 To day returned to the City. Call(ing) on Mr. Geo. Howard at Cottonwood about land.

Thur. 21 Considerable business in Court, after an absence of 3 days. Compla(i)nt filed by Tanner against Tanner,- son. Warrant issued. (p.48)

<sup>E</sup>  
Fri. 22 Heard several cases, and at Current business. Horse trod on Ianthus foot at farm. Bound Tanner over in 500.00

Sat. 23 Hot and Dry. settling the case of Nichols vs Madan, on order from Judge J. B. McKearn. P.M. went to Farm and return. Made ready for Coalville.

Sun. 24 A warm day. started for Coalville, & drove to Kimballs in the



1874 May, June

S. W. Richards, p.473

park- stop(p)ed with sister Malissa Kimball. John, Elizabeth Cairn R. & her girl Loui? were with me. (p.49)

Mon. 25 To day drove to Crismons mine at Coalville, where we arrived at Noon. P.M. Examined the Mine and works &c, &c.

Tue. 26 This morning loaded up my wagon with Coal, and at 9 A.M. started for City. Dined at Wanship with Susan S. Richards. P.M. drove to G. Sniders in the park, and stop(p)ed over night at Elsey's sniders

Wed. 27 Drove to the City by way of the farm. A fine shower this P.M. Reached home just at dark. Bro Gibbs got cabbages of Harris, and set out in the rain. (p.50)

Thur. 28 Busy in the office to-day. Gave Lease of Restaurant to Antonio, Piranni, for one year from 1st of June. considerable rain last night and today.

Fri. 29 Rain last night,- this Morning bright & sunny, delightful. Paid Money to Harker & Miller about noon went to farm with Ianthus. P.M. was ploughing and The weather was showery. Man on Water ditch. Eve. returned to City.

Sat. 30 Ianthus went to farm, & planted Corn south of house. At Clintons Court at 11 A.M. and at 12 case in my Court. Busy P.M. in business in & out of Office. Man whitewashing Kitchen, & getting ready to Move. (p.51)

Sun. 31 Some showers.-- Morn sent for by Miss Lizzie Richardson, for her affidavitt that she was not able to attend inquest of body of Miss Scott dead. I was at inquest, & evidence accused Doct. S. E. Craine, of causing her death procuring an abortion. Doct C. placed under arrest.

Mon. June 1 Rain last night & showers this A.M Went to farm, then to Camp Douglas to witness proceedings of decoration day. thousands of people from City in attendance. Mary Ann & children with Me. Returned home & rode out with H & children.



1874 June

S. W. Richards, p. 474

Tue. 2 Busy in my office & about the city.- at City Hall. J. Clinton decided that F. Reich pay my judgment against Barnart. Poland Bill passed House. (p.52)

Wed. 3 I. Groo called about trip to C'wood. Issued Warrant for Manser and went to farm about work with Ianthus, & to see about the children starting school.- Returned to City. Showery all day,- got wet at the farm.

Thur. 4 A fine day.-- C. Manser arrested and brot in. All day nearly in Office. Issued Warrant for Geo. Graham Ianthus started with Henry Arnold & I Groo, for Cottonwood, & returned. He went to farm. 3 criminal cases before me.

Fri. 5 About Office & City on business-- (p.53)

Sat. 6 Busy in my Office Heard two Criminal Cases - one a Jury trial. Paid McM. Int \$50.00

Sun. 7 Cloudy & Cool-- Made up Office Records. Wrote letters to E.C.R. John Parker, Milo Andrus and Henry Snyder of Fairfield. Children came from the farm. Childrens Jubilee at the Tabernacle. Rode out with family.

Mon. 8 Nice pleasant day. Children went to farm The Grahams & Huffman case continu(e)d till tomorrow, for want of witnesses. (p.54)

Tue. 9 Held the Examination of the Grahams & Huffman and discharged prisoners.

Wed. 10 Business in Office and about the city.

Thur. 11 To day Troops came from Camp Douglas & forced the City Jail and Took out a prisoner- a soldier. Quite an Excitement, Witnessed the scene. (p.55)

Fri. 12 A very pl(e)asant day. Found some money & paid inst. to Mc.M. 125. Eve. went to Farm with John.

Sat. 13 Returned to City to hear a case in my Court. Affidavit made against



1874 June

S. W. Richards, p.475

Major Gordon of the Army at Camp Douglas. Ianthus went to farm & brought down children. Rain this Evening.

Sun. 14 A pleasant day. A.M. was at Meeting in Tabernacle - very few out. P.M. Went with family to Lizzie Winder's home & back via Paper Mill & sugar house Ward. Wm. Parker's wife twin boys, born. Wrote several letters & sent papers-- (p.56)

Mon. 15 Very fine- Children returned to the farm. Myself raising money for McMannaman. A.M called on Z. Snow. some office business.

Tue. 16 Heard a case in my Court of Replevin. Ianthus went to farm & back. P.M. at Supreme Court Session- Opinion given on the Civil and Military jurisdiction. Frank S. R. admitted to Bar of District & supreme Courts.

Wed. 17 Morning rode out with Ma(r)y Ann, Helena & Ann. Call(e)d at Mrs Horrocks Called at Mr. Carter's residence on business. Was in the 1st Ward, 9th, 12th & 13th on business. Conversed with Z. Snow on Law. Took tea at W. Dougals with family, Mary S Young & daughter in Law. spent Evening. Warm day with south wind. (p.57)

Thur. 18 A very pleasant day. heard one civil case in my Court. Went through "Clift House"- Looking after Money. With family went to farm via of Bro Winders farm. Returned to City. Eve. with Mary Ann & Martha.

Fri. 19 This Morn Received \$150.00 of I. Groo to pay interest to McMannaman. Gov. Wood called about business for Fontaine. Went to Farm with Ianthus. Bees swarmed at farm. put them in box and sent to city for Hive.

Sat. 20 This Morn put bees into the old Hive. Worked at farm till noon. P.M. Went to City with I. With Ianthus went to the Theatre to see Joe Murphy. (p.58)



1874 June, July

S. W. Richards, v.476

Sun. <sup>E</sup>21 at Tabernacle P.M. O. Pratt preached. Had talk with Willard R. and visited the graves of Uncle Willard & family. Elizabeth returned from Coalville.

Mon. <sup>E</sup>22 A showery day- good for farmers! Went to farm with Ianthus and Gibbs. Done Whitewashing at Farm. Returned to City. Paid interest to Harker \$20.

Tue. <sup>E</sup>23 Called for Elizabeth Winder and went over Jordan to Wm Parkers for Mary Ann and back. Eve. at Theatre with E.C.R. (p.59)

Wed. 24 About City most of the day -& in Office.

Thur. 25 Went to farm & back with E.C.R.

Fri. 26 About city and in My Office at usual business-- Boys went for Cow to Wm. Parkers'. Page arrested on two accounts--settled 1 (p.60)

Sat. 27 Adam Paul arrested. Case continued till Monday. Made arrang(e)-ments to go tomorrow to American Fork, by special train. Married a Couple this Eve.

Sun. 28 Went with Helena & Jane to American Fork, and Ianthus to Provo, by an Excursion train. Had a good visit at Bro Hindley's and all returned to City. A very pleasant day.

Mon. 29 In city, about Office business &c. (p.61)

Wed. July 1 With Isaac Groo & H. Arnold went up Little Cottonwood Canyon to look at our Mine. staid over night at the old Woolly Mill.

Thur. 2 Went to the Mine & Back, and Returned from Canyon & Father & Bro Franklin were at house on arriving. Bro. Franklin blessed Mary Ann's Baby & named it Willard Richards, assisted by Father and myself- Took Father & Franklin to the Depot in my buggy. (p.62)

Fri. 3 Ianthus returned from the farm-- P.M. children Went to the Centreville, to Wm Streepers. Eve. I went to the Circus.

Sat. 4 Independence day. Excursion parties took Many out of the City,



1874 July

S. W. Richards, p.477

and was a very quiet day in the City,- No parade.

Sun. 5 Went to farm with my family in part, and P.M. used the water irrigating orchard &c. Returned late Evening. Lightening almost incessant. (p.63)

Mon. 6 Considerable Office business. Eve. at Circus with E.C.R.--

Tue. 7 Got out Execution against Charles Barnart. Examined & Bound over Abraham Rason to 3<sup>d</sup> District Court. (p.64)

Fri. 10 Went to Farm with Mr Gibbs to help watering. returned to City at noon. P.M. business in office.

Sat. 11 Engaged mostly in Office. Children & Mrs. G. returned from the farm. (p.65)

Sun. 12 P.M with Broughton of Mass went to Tabernacle. Geo. Q. Cannon & Prest Young spoke Geo. Q. Washington Mission.

Mon. 13 Considerable office business. Case of Robt. Green continued.

Tue. 14 Court business again. Gov. Wood a witness before me. At City Hall. (p.66)

Fri. 17 Thomas Williams died by bursting blood vessel. (p.67)

Sat. 18 The most of the past week was busy in My Office had an unusual amou(n)t of business.

Sun. 19 With Mary Ann was at the funeral of Thos. Williams at 19<sup>th</sup> Ward Hall. A vast multitude present. J. Taylor, G. Q Cannon and Prest Young spoke to the people. Water Meeting at my Office. Eve rode out with family.

Mon. 20 Mr. Richardson of New York called today,- just starting for the East. Had furnished 90 Miles of Iron for R Road in Utah-- (p.68)

Tue. 21 F. D. Richards called in City. One case heard to-day. found the money and paid the judgment of Miller against Hooper & Co. Gave note



1874 July,

S. W. Richards, p.478

Latimer & Taylor for 30 days for \$46., to Frank Crocker for \$54.00 at 20 days.- 6 pr cnt aft. Maturity. Went to farm and back. Engaged grain cut.

Wed. 22 A.M. busy in Office, on sundry cases &c. ~~P.M. went to farm with Ianthus, to see about cutting grain.~~ Cutting this P.M

Thur. 23 A.M. Went to farm and back. Dunn cutting Rye. Ianthus & John raking. I returned to City. P.M. a very heavy rain with Thunder & Lightning. Cloud burst in city Creek, Catholic Chapel struck by lightning. (p.69)

Fri. 24 A Grand Children's Jubilee in the Tabernacle. Everybody there and more. Much business suspended. Rain, Morning and P.M. P.M. rode out with family.

Sat. 25 Rygel vs Bergman 11 A.M. Meyers - Livingston 12 M. Meyers - Hardy? Et al 1 P.M. Keithly vs Wolfe 2 P.M. busy all day in my office. 5 cases heard.- some of them continued.

Sun. 26 A very pleasant day. Meeting in old Tabernacle. O. Pratt, preached. P.M. at funeral of child of Rodney Badger in 19<sup>th</sup> Ward. Helena sick after 5 P.M. (p.70)

Mon. 27 Daughter Born! Up all last night with Helena who was confined at 7 this A.M., with a daughter. Mrs. Wesley attending. Sickness tedious & hard. Most of the day in the Office.

Tue. 28 About City most of the day on business. Went to 11<sup>th</sup> Ward. This Eve gave my Note for 400.00 to Bro Beam and security on my land by Mortgage for six Months at 2 pr. cent pr M.

Wed. 29 Paid money to sundry parties. Jones, Groo, Teasdel & Co in Execution, &c.

Thur. 30 Busy most of the day in my Office.

Fri. 31 This Morning my Name appeared in Tribune for a Justice in 2<sup>d</sup> Precinct. And in the Evening Press an Article appeared approving the



1874 July, August

S. W. Richards, p.479

same. Went to farm & back with Mary Ann. 2 cases in my Office and some business out in City. Team returned to farm.

Sat. Aug. 1 Usual press of Saturdays business both in office and out--  
(p.72)

Sun. 2 With two Spanish Gentlemen from Havana, Cuba went to Tabernacle.  
W. Woodruff & A. Carrington, preached.

Mon. 3 At the Polls (Court House) Judge of Election, from Early till late.  
peace was preserved & Much challenging done. Trouble at City Hall, & some persons injured.

Tue. 4 Business in my Court, arrests made &c. (p.73)

Wed. 5 Business in my Court to day Getting ready for trip to Cache County, tomorrow.

Thur. 6 With Mary Ann, and Sister E Cain Richards, went with Excursion party to Franklin in Cache Valley. Staid at Bro. Corbridges.- at dance in the evening, at Ward house, between 700 & 800 aboard.

Fri. 7 To-day returned to S.L. City, with the Excursion party. Left F. at 1 P.M. & reached City about 11 P.M. (p.74)

Sat. 8 Very fine pleasant weather. Considerable business in my Office to-day, and some business outside. Was at City Hall. Issued Summonses Writ of Replevin &c, &c. (p.76)

Fri. 14 Worked nearly all night to get my books & papers in order to turn over to my successor Geo. Crismon.

Sat. 15 <sup>E</sup> Turned over the Books & papers of my office as Justice to Geo. Crismon, my sucessor. Called at Court in Clift House. Peter Clinton & 4 police held by Tookey in \$500.00 Bonds.

Sun. 16 A pleasant day. Wrote a lengthy letter to Samuel, 8 close pages, letter paper, & fixed up my paper in Office. B. Young, & Elders in Cache Valley introducing the united order. (p.77)



1874 August

S. W. Richards, n.480

Mon. 17 Daily press<sup>55</sup> last issue.- A Burt - Taylor & Jones Examined. Went to farm with Mary Ann Ianthus & Aunt Ann. Returned to City. Eve. assisted Geo Crismon to issue Warrants &c at Judge Tilford's Office. Delivered Notes papers &c, to Geo. C. of Magistrates Office.

Tue. 18 Burt Taylor & Jones Examined. Sent Johnny to farm with the team, & Ianthus returned. Got buggy repaired. Took Money of Lizzie R. \$100.00

Wed. 19 A nice considerab(1)e shower to day. Tire set on buggy. Rode around town to find some pigs, &c Went to Tookeys Court as witness, in case of The people vs W. O. Smith. Excursion party to Franklins. (p.78)

Thur. 20 Quite a party visiting Mary Ann, of sisters.- Father and Franklin came down from Ogden. Father came to stop awhile.

Fri. 21 Wealthy had tumor cut from her arm by docts Benedict & Fowler. Considerable rain fell today, several showers - heavy. Franklin returned to Ogden and Father went to his house to sleep.

Sat. 22 A very pleasant day. sent letter to J. Parry Ogden. Went to Farm with Elizabeth, & back. P.M. did business at Court, for Mrs. Admire. Maria came to see Father. (p.79)

Sun. 23 Went after Doct Benedict to examine Wealthys arm and took him home. Rode out with Helena and took Mary Ann to Vilate Romney.

Mon. 24 Lizzie Robinson started for California took her to depot. P.M. Went to farm with Ianthus.

Tue. 25 A great amount of rain fell to-day. About 4 P.M. went to City. E. C. R. Went on Excursion to Lake side. B Young filed answer to Ann Eliza. (p.80)

Wed. 26 Paid McM. 30 dollars. got lumber of Munsford and sent it to farm with Ianthus. business about home. B.Y.'s answer published in Tribune.

Thur. 27 To day went to farm with Ianthus & Mr Townsend and put up Rabbit House and did some work on dwelling dwelling house. P.M returned to City. B. Y.' answer in Herald



1874 August, September

S. W. Richards, p.481

Fri. 28 Went to Mill Creek and Cottonwood, and returned to city about 4 P.M. Got lumber of Thayne and sent Ianthus to the farm with it. (p.81)

Sat. 29 Team came from farm. some business in city had my attention. Towards Eve. with Mary Ann Annie & Aunt Ann, went with team to Centreville to Mary Amelia's--

Sun. 30 Attended Meeting at Centreville with Wm. Streeper. Bishop Smith returned and took dinner with us. Returned to City P.M. just at Evening. Fruit quite stinky.

Mon. 31 Went to farm and put roof on Hen house. Showers of rain. Returned to City with some of the children. (p.82)

Tue. Sept. 1 Considerable rain today. Morning went to Bath house and to slaughter house, to look at some pigs. at business on the street. Wrote Hatch & Corbridge. P.M. Franklin called upon us - And blessed the baby -Called Estelle Richards. Helena's Child.

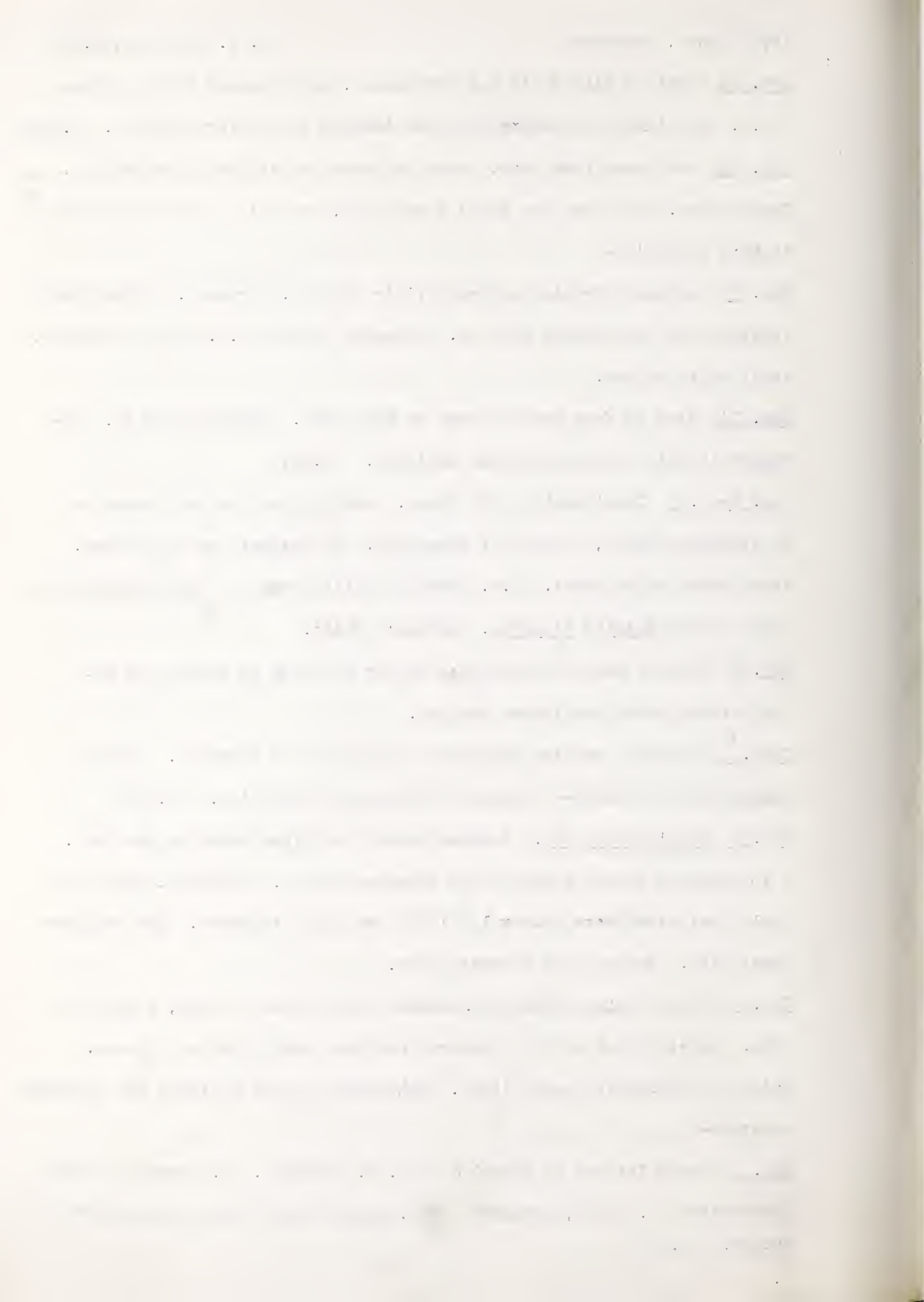
Wed. 2 Went to Farm with shingles &c for new roof on store room &c. Very strong wind from Kanyon tonight.

<sup>E</sup>  
Thur. 3 Finished putting on shingles hung door in house &c. Ianthus hauled sand for house-- Returned with boys to the city. (p.83)

Fri. 4 John's Birth day. Ianthus hauled coal from Depot to the Camp. I took Father & Aunt Rhoda to the Endowment house. Franklin, Maria, & Uncle Levi were there near 150 (142) sealings performed. had business about City. Joseph Cain returned home.

Sat. 5 Moses Thatcher Examined. Ianthus hauled Coal to Camp, & went to farm. Myself about city on business and made some repairs on house. Waited on Father to sundry items. John went to farm & Albert and children returned--

Sun. 6 Wrote letters to Samuel & to M. H. Griffing. P.M Meeting at the Tabernacle-- O. Pratt, preached Eve. called with Helena and sat with Father. (p.84)



1874 September

S. W. Richards, p.482

Mon. 7 Very pleasant-- Team took 1 load to Camp. Was myself about City, and home in business. bought load of Wood \$5. Eve. Ianthus had a Birthday party, a large Company of young folks. I heard Ann Eliza Lecture.

Tue. 8 Franklin in City. Ianthus went with team Wagon Wheels &c to farm P.M Went to depot and gave \$10.00 to A. L. Smith to take to Samuel, to the Sandwich Islands.

Wed. 9 Brought up father's Trunks &c, from Depot,- sent from Ogden.

Mother Streeper & Bro. Wadsworth here. Went to Farm with Bro & Sis, Perkes, & Martha. While they went to Factory, I repaired windows, laid shingles and did other little Jobs of work - Returned to City, (quite cool). J. Cain in dark room drunk. (p.85)

Thur. 10 Ianthus hauled Coal to Camp - 2 loads - then to farm Myself at home. Called at Court house on Justice Crism(o)n to get items from Docket. Attended to several business items-- Called on Father as usual.

Fri. 11 Ianthus hauled Coal to Camp, 2 loads, and went with children to the farm. J. M. Cain in bad condition.

Sat. 12 Went to farm, and from there to Mill Creek to see Mrs. Gordon, about debt to Doct. Davis & returned to City. (p.86)

Sun. 13 Ianthus went with Bro. Perks & family to Black Rock. I went on to the Bench with Bro. Caste to see about a Lot, for Ice pond. P.M. at Tabernacle Meeting. John Taylor was preaching

Mon. 14 Endeavor(i)ng to arrange some Mon(e)y Matters &c about the city, and make collection of Doct. Vollenn?

Tue. 15 Went to farm with Ianthus to do some work on the house. Ianthus returned to city with team. (p.87)

Wed. 16 Did some finishing work on farm house for plastering. P.M. returned to City, and obtained Lime &c for plast(e)ring.

Thur. 17 Franklin & relatives generally were at Endowment House, being



1874 September

S. W. Richards, p.483

Baptized for the Richards' dead. Went to Farm with Lime & Lumber & John returned to city with Team. Ianthus, Alice & Martha went to "Endowment House" to be baptized for the Dead.- Martha officiated for more than 200 names.- More than any person had done at a time.

Fri. 18 Bro Mortensen & the boys came to the farm to do the plastering. spent the day at it. Eve. Ianthus & Myself went to City. Tooele County Offices, Records &c. went into Gentile hands, by order of Judge McKean.  
(p.88)

Sat. 19 Cool, but pleasent day. Bro. Franklin in City & Called. Paid Barney McM. interest money \$105.00 Was about city all day. Plasterer finished at the Farm. Ianthus took coal to Camp, & went to farm & brought down the Plasterer & children.

Sun. 20 Cloudy & Fall like day. Mrs Admire had team to go to Little Cottonwood & Sandy. Wrote to W. E. Wilcox, & others.

Mon. 21 At business about City. Ianthus went to farm with children.  
I went to Depot about coal for Camp. (p.89)

Tue. 22 Team went to Camp with load of Coal. P.M. I went out with Helena for ride - and then with Mary Ann went to Sister Watmore for fruit.

Wed. 23 At 6 A.M. took train for Cache County, with L. Ordner and \_\_\_\_\_ and arrived at Franklin at 4 P.M.- & with Mr Black, & A. Stalker, we went out & killed a few pra(i) rie chickens staid night at Wm. Corbridge

Thur. 24 Went Mr Stalker & the Boys went out on to Warm Creek, & we killed & brought in 82 chickens. staid to night at Wm. Corbridges, and called on several neighbors. Arranged with Joseph Morrison to go with me to Bear River to Herd ground. (p.90)

Fri. 25 Very fine weather continues. Bro Corbridge took his team and we went to Bear River passing Wm. Heads place & the head of Warm Creek. Went down the bear river bottoms and returned to F. over the bench country.



1874 September, October

S. W. Richards, p.484

The hunters brought in 57 chickens

Sat. 26 Returned to Ogden, Call(e)d on Bro Franklin, and went to City by Eve. train. Had company of George G. Rywater on train. reached home about 8-30 all well but Edith, who had been sick during my absence.

3 days drill at Logan closed.

Sun. 27 Was about home, reading and writing, and called upon Father- he came & had dinner with us. Lizzie Crismon to go in Morning to Coleville, by train, and Ianthus by team for Coal. (p.91)

Mon. 28 Went to farm, & helped Ianthus off for coal to Weber P.M. Walked to the City. Lizzie Crismon goes to Coalville.

Tue. 29 <sup>E</sup>About city all day, looking after business. C. Crismon comes in from Coalville--

Wed. 30 Paid E. A. C. Townsend \$50.00 Cash in place of Black horse.

Went to Warm Spring Baths. Gave note to F. Crooke \$63.00. (p.92)

Thur. Oct. 1 Went to Farm with Ianthus, put wagon together at Farm, & repaired bed. picked up brought to city a load of Potatoes. a heavy wind storm just at night, and rain in the evening. Pardee came in.--

Fri. 2 at Camp Douglas for Money for hauling Coal. Rain again this evening.

Sat. 3 Brought sister Ann from the farm to be at Conference. (p.93)

Tue. 6 To day at Conference, and at usual home business.-- (p.94)

Wed. 7 At Conference &c.

Thur. 8 Eve. heard Mrs Belle Chamberlain, at Institute.

Fri. 9 Have been at most of the Meetings of the past conference. Elder Wheelock with us, & Bro Franklin most of the time. (p.95)

Sat. 10 With Wheelock called on Capt. Hooper at his house, and rode about the city some.

Sun. 11 Isaac Groo called A.M. to see me about land and locating on Bear



1874 October

S. W. Richards, p.485

River north of Franklin on Idaho. P.M. was at Conference at the Tabernacle. Evening at 13th Ward, and at the new Congregational Church, dedicated by Rev. Dr Scott.

Mon. 12 business in City and at home. Ianthus went to farm & dug potatoes, and took to Father Miller-- (p.96)

Tue. 13 Fine weather steady. busy looking after men and tryi(n)g to make collections. Ianthus went for Coal. P.M. Went to Ogden to find O. Obey who had left me without payi(n)g his bill. Night at Bro. Franklin's.

Wed. 14 This Morn found Obey and got his Note with security & returned to city by Train.

Thur. 15 Was in City & John went to the farm. This Eve, Ianthus & Streeper arrived from the Coal bed with Coal. (p.97)

Fri. 16 Ianthus put load of Coal in Cellar. With Mary Ann went to farm, and by Mrs Ford's and got apples. Eve. party of friends to dine at Sister Caines, and spent the Evening. Children at Ward party.

Sat. 17 Still very fine weather Ianthus & John went to farm and hauled corn fodder. I was about city making Collections, & other business. Meeting in 13th Ward about United Order affairs.

Sun. 18 Was with Father and Rode out with Helena and Mary Ann towards evening. Wrote correspondence &c. (p.98)

Mon. 19 P.M. Went to farm with Johnny and got up fodder, and returned to city.

Tue. 20 Letters from Samuel. Ianthus went up with Team to help John put away fodder &c. I. was engaged in city looking after business. Was at Court house with Justice Crismon Examini(n)g Dockets &c.

Wed. 21 Went to Union Fort on Little Cottonwood, and got Apples of Mrs. Davis. Called at Winders and took dinner on my return. (p.99)

Thur. 22 Ianthus & girls at the Endowment House, at Baptising for the



1874 October

S. W. Richards, p.486

dead. I went to farm with Mary A. Mrs. Horrocks & Mrs Dougall and several children, and spent the day. Dug potatoes &c.

Fri. 23 The girls Alice & Martha went to Endowment house to finish baptisms for dead of names prepared. Bro Franklin with them. Was in City, about on business & about the house.

Sat. 24 Some rain this Morning. Mrs. Eleanor Pratt, died. Ianthus went to farm and brought down a load and the children. Paid \$50.00 inst money to McMannaman. Cloudy, Cool, & windy a(n)d dusty. (p.100)

Sun. 25 A cloudy & cool day. Called on Father early. At 2 P.M. at funeral of Mrs. Eleanor Pratt, one of the late P.P. Pratts family. Eve heard Mrs Chamberlain Lecture at Institute on Love.

Mon. 26 Ianthus and John went to Big Cotton. for Wood. I was in City - about home Matters.

Tue. 27 This Morn found it had stormed in Mountains all white with snow. Stormed nearly all day. Boys came home late in Eve. with no wood, had broken King Bolt. Were very Wet and Cold. (p.101)

Wed. 28 A.M. was looking after business about the City. Stormy Most of the day Mountains white with snow. At Eve. was Summoned to appear before the Grand Jury to report cases committed by me. Bro. Franklin staid over night.

Thur. 29 Went to farm in Morning with Johnny & girls, and returned to city. Prest. Young & party left for St. George - Franklin went with them to Provo & back. This Eve. with him went to the Theatre.

Fri. 30 Froze hard last night. Ianthus came from farm with load of Beets. I was about home, and city on business. Hunted up Idaho Laws on taking up land. A fine pleasant day clear & sunny all day. (p.102)

Sat. 31 Ianthus went to farm & back. I went up & back with Bro. Burnham of Bountiful to see my place in view of its security for Money. Had



1874 October, November

S. W. Richards, p. 487

interview with I. Groo, about trip to locate Ranch. Filled 2 deed(s) for M. Lindsey. (p.103)

Wed. Nov. 4 Preparing for trip to Thomas Forke - Wyoming Ter Received money from F. S. Richards- Ogden.

Thur. 5 Left S. L. City by Morning train for Ogden & Evanston. Reached Evanston at 4 30 P.M. Found Eli. Harvey Stout. staid at Evanston Hotel, for Lodging. (p.104)

Fri. 6 Isaac Groo & Company arrived at 11. A.M. At 12 M. we started for down the Bear River East side. Towards Eve. it snowed furiously. lost our road and Camped on slough. Worst night ever out- Four of us set up in waggon all night.

Sat. 7 Crossed Bear River went down West side to Woodruffs nearly, then crossed again and Camped at Crawford & Thompsons ranch. Had good quarters in house to ourselves.

Sun. 8 2 inch snow this Morn. Travelled to Sucker springs. Camped in log house. (p.105)

Mon. 9 Traveled over heavy bottom Road to Narrows on the bear River, passing Sublets Creek and Smiths fork. Camped on River Bank just below the Narrows.

Tue. 10 Made camp at mouth of Grass Canyon about 11 A.M. found rest of Company there Raymond & Son, and 2 Green boys, -You(n)g Men. P.M. Made Way into the Canyon to timber.

Wed. 11 Went to cutti(n)g & dragg(i)ng out houselogs. Groo & Myself Cut 50 Logs. Boys hauled out 28 of them. (p.106)

Thur. 12 First day without storm since leaving the City. I. Groo, & George cut logs Malin & myself hauled out 40 Logs. Made 10 trips with each Mule. Ice in Camp tonight.

Fri. 13 A terrible stormy day of snow. George & Myself went into the



1874 November

S. W. Richards, p.465

Kanyon and, and (sic) Groo & Malin, took load of Logs, to I. Groos, building spot. Got wet & cold in Kanyon. (p.107)

Sun. 15 My Axe lost from Wagon

Mon. 16 Went back to Creek for Axe Getting out logs for my house in Kanyon. staid at Camp Mouth of Kanyon.

Tue. 17 Worked on Bro. Groo's house putting on Roof &c. slept tonight with Bro Groo in new house. (p.108)

Wed. 18 Went from Kanyon & worked on George's house with Bro Groo. Boys came down with Wagon bed from Kanyon.

Thur. 19 Finished George Groo's house about noon, and walked back to Camp 2 1/2 Miles. Three loads of Logs came for my house, and with Bro. Groo commenced putting up my house, dried some burning grass.

Fri. 20 Myself & Bro. Groo put up my house before one o'clock. C. Malan went up the Kanyon. (p.109)

Sat. 21 Started for home at 8-30 with Bro. Raymond & son 2 hours, to Smiths Fork 1-30 to dinner Camp. Called on Sylvester Collett at Smiths fork, & left a note for him to find price of ranch.

Sun. 22 snowing this Morning. Drove from Tucker springs to Crawford & Thompsons Ranch 2 Miles from Woodruff Cold day & snow from 2 to 4 inches deep. Had house to camp in.

Mon. 23 Left at 7 A.M. Drove 2 Miles to Woodruff, and Called on Bishop Lee Passed on & drove to Wasatch, about 25 miles. snowing most of the day Came into W. about 7 P.M. snow drifted to 18 inches. Stopped at Bro. Rowleys. (p.110)

Tue. 24 Team travelled to day to Mouth of Echo. I went on to Coalville and staid at Charles Crismon's at Coal-bed. Road never so bad for Mud.

Wed. 25 Morning rode horseback to Coalville, and waited for the team to come from Echo. Team arrived and we passed on and dined at Sister Rodebanks. P.M. drove to head of Silver creek Kanyon Stopped at Pace & Atkinsons. very Muddy and raining.



<sup>M</sup>  
Thur. 26 Snowing this Morning.-- drove to the City, stopping at Hardy's place to feed. Arriving learned that Father had died last Eve, about 7-O'clock. Funeral at 12 M tomorrow. Preparations mostly made by Franklin & Henry. (p.111)

<sup>H</sup>  
Fri. 27 This morning helped to put Father in his Coffin. At 12 was taken to Ward Meeting House, for services. Elders John Taylor, G. Q. Cannon, D. H. Wells, & W. Woodruff, spoke. 14 carriages went to Cemetery Letter from Lucelia Watkins.

<sup>E</sup>  
Sat. 28 Very busy today in business. Went to Warm springs Bath House, & took a bath. Was at City Hall. Got Hay and general supplies for Sunday.

Sun. 29 Called on Aunt Rhoda and on Uncle Levi. Had quite a visit and read Mrs. Watkins letter about friends East. Wrote to Miss L. Watkins, and Lizzie Crismon, and in My journal. Team went with Mary Ann & Romney's to her Sisters L. Winder. (p.112)

Mon. 30 About the City on business. Called on Justice Crismon about suit of "National Bank."

Tue. Dec. 1 In city about home most of the day. Paid Whittaker inst. Money \$15.00. Eve. went to the farm, and staid with Ianthus.

Wed. 2 This Morn went from farm with Ianthus to the Kanyon for wood and Evergreen trees. set out six trees about house. Eve returned to the City. Called on Henry, & learned the arrang(e)ment for children to Meet at fathers House, at 1 P.M. tomorrow. (p.113)

Thur. 3 Was in consultation, P.M. & Evening with Franklin Maria & Henry, about Fathers affairs as left by him. Divided personally property. Franklin all night with Me

Fri. 4 About city and looking after business.

Sat. 5 About town on business. Moved some of fathers things allotted to me. (p.114)



1874 December

S. W. Richards, p.490

Sun. 6 Team & children went to Centreville to Mary Amelia's. I was reading, writing &c, most of the day.

Mon. 7 At 10 A.M. appeared with Hosea Stout, before Justice Crismon, in my suit with A. Piranne for the possession of the Restaurant. continued till tomorrow.

Tue. 8 To day with H. Stout obtained judgment for possession & twenty dollars damages. (p.115)

Wed. 9 Called on A. P.'s Lawyer who thought he would advise him to give up the Restaurant Writ of Restitution from Court.

Thur. 10 This Morn about 8 A.M. Henry in saloon gave me the Key to Restaurant, it having been left with him. Got sheriff, Taylor to come & put me in possession & take inventory of articles, furniture &c. Notice of appeal served about 11 A.M. Took possession & closed house

Fri. 11 Called on my Attorneys, about Excepting to Bonds. Had a hunt for the Court but did not find. Rode out on business calls, with Helena called at Moore's. Privy cleaned last night, \$6.00 (p.116)

Sat. 12 Was about the City. Townsend repaired Privy. Paid Barney McM. \$20.00. Bought 5 pear trees at auction for 1 dollar. Ianthus went to farm.

Sun. 13 A pleasant day but cool. Wrote a long letter to Samuel. First passenger train went out over the Western Road. P.M. went with Bro Henry to see Geo Stringham about the entry of part of Fathers Lot in pasture land. (p.117)

Tue. 15 At Court - before Justice Raleigh sued by 1st Nat. Bank. Went to farm & returned. Charles Crismon came to the city with his arm broken.

Wed. 16 Called on Bro Isaac Groo, at his house and had talk about our new locations, and sundry matters.

Thur. 17 Went to farm in P.M. John returned with me. This Eve. moved desk--bookcase &c out of my Office, and put in carpet to rent. (p.118)



1874 December

S. W. Richards, p.491

Fri. 18 To day rode to Bountiful, to see Frank Cleverly, about going out to locate on the Bear River. Attended to some business about the City, and matters at home.

Sat. 19 busy about my current affairs in City.- Called on Mrs Howard with E.C.R. and Harriet Taylor - was very sick. brought coal from Depot 1/2 ton. Called on Bro. Groo.

Sun. 20 <sup>H</sup> John R. Richards went to American Fork by train. sent Letter to J. Hindley about my new location. Eve. with Mary Ann at Bro Henry's Nelson Alonzo. R unwell. (p.119)

Mon. 21 <sup>H</sup> some cloudy, tending to storm. about City, on business. Filed Bonds for stay of Execution by "1<sup>st</sup> National Bank." Bro. Franklin in city, took table for him to Depot. Ianthus went for Fodder. Eve called at A. H. Raleighs with my bonds for stay.

Tue. 22 (Cloudy and Cold) Had word Early that Henry's son Nelson was very sick. Spent most of the day at Henry's. N. Alonzo Richards, died at 4 P.M. Went with Henry to the Sextons, to 14<sup>th</sup> Ward fare with Elizabeth, and in the Morning took Stout & Burmester to Raleighs, about a law case, appealed.

Wed. 23 Assisting Henry in preparations for Nelsons funeral. Went with Henry to Cemetery. (p.120)

Thur. 24 Most of the day, about and assisting at Bro. Henry's the funeral & burial of his son Nelson Alonzo, who died on the 22<sup>d</sup> being a little more than 7 years old. O. Pratt, & D. H. Wells, spoke. Franklin D. came from & returned to Ogden.

Fri. 25 A light fall of snow, Thanksgiving Day. Made calls at Henry's and with him, upon the Sexton J. E. Taylor, about Nelson's grave. Dinner at home with family. children very happy over their presents & Xmas Tree. A Mild day, some cloudy.



1874 December

S. W. Richards, p.492

Sat. 26 Snowing lightly today, but not very cold. Mary Ann & baby went out to her sisters, Mill creek. Helena, Lizzie, & Maud went by morning train to American Fork. I called at Uncle Levi's and at I. Groos, City Hall & other places stock & wagons offered for sale by U. S. Marshal-- (p.121)

Sun. 27 Some cloudy, but comfortable day. Called on Sister Howard, at Brockbanks with E.C.R. Mary Ann & children returned. Wrote to Helena, and to her sister Edith, Isle of Man.

Mon. 28 Little Estella quite sick with Croup.

Tue. 29 <sup>E</sup> C. Crismon, & wife & child & Elizabeth started by early train for Coalville. Eve. met E.C.R. on her return to city. (p.122)

Wed. 30 Still fine Mild weather. About the city. With Bro Groo called on Dent U.S. Marshall & had my team & cows released, paid \$50.00 cash, & assumed the balance.

Thur. 31 Mild pleasant day, dry roads. Went to farm with Ianthus and built a house for the Bees. Housed six swarms, (hives). Returned to City. saw the old year out & the New Year in. retired about 1 A.M.









